

The 33rd Degree Freemason

Compiled and edited by John Mulligan
<http://www.NazareneRemnant.org>

(Version 1.3, November 5, 2013. International A4 Version)



Insignia of the 33rd Degree with the saying “Ordo Ab Chao” on top [1]

“You must conceal all crimes of your brother Masons ... and should you be summoned as a witness against a brother Mason be always sure to shield him ... It may be perjury to do this, it is true, but you're keeping your obligations [to Satan].” (Ronayne, *Handbook of Masonry*, page 183.)

This eBook is **FREE pass-it-on-ware**. Please feel free to distribute it as far and as wide as you can!

1 “Ordo ab Chao” means “order out of chaos.”

The 33rd Degree Freemason

By John Mulligan, Nazarene Remnant Publications

Version 1.3, November 5, 2013. International A4 Edition.

Published by Nazarene Remnant Publications, © Copyright John Mulligan.

Official address: On January 6, 2012, in Nambucca Heads, NSW, Australia, I was arrested by members of the NSW Police Force, who were eagerly [doing the dirty work of their satanic overlords](#), as usual. The reason? I was trying to teach my family the real facts about the true religion, especially as it relates to love, sex, and marriage, and the serious dilemma my family is in, spiritually speaking. Doing this God-given responsibility is now regarded as a “hate crime,” as we should expect when Satan and his demonic followers are in control everywhere. I am now “on the run” so to speak, and therefore I have no fixed address since that time. I might also point out that the courts are Satan’s Courts, and have been for a long time now. Keep out of them because you will not get true Godly justice there. The only thing you will get will be imprisonment, and perhaps even death, if you try to preach the word of God in the wrong place and to the wrong people (even if they are your own family members). More details are [here](#).

e-Mail: john@NazareneRemnant.org **Website:** <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org>

To report errors please send a message to our e-mail address, with the word ERRATA in the subject line

This ebook may be freely copied and distributed provided it is copied in total with no alterations, additions or deletions. The publisher's name and address should be included. No charge may be levied on recipients of distributed copies.

No Disclaimer

There is no disclaimer offered with this book, because, in the difficult quest to becoming wholly good, the reader will learn that we are totally responsible for our own perception and interpretation of anything and everything that we experience. I have no intention of disclaiming anything that I write. Perhaps what you will learn from reading this book may just persuade you to change the way you live your life from now on. Anyone reading this book is wise enough to follow their own counsel and therefore acknowledge that I cannot, do not, and will not tell anyone what to do. That’s because I can’t open your gates for you. **But I can tell you the truth.**

‘**New Revised Standard Version** Bible, copyright 1989, Division of Christian Education of the National Council of the Churches of Christ in the United States of America. Used by permission. All rights reserved.’

FAIR USE NOTICE: This book contains much copyrighted material the use of which has not been specifically authorized by the copyright owner. We are making such material available, in the public interest, in our efforts to expose and advance the understanding of the issues covered here. We believe this constitutes a ‘fair use’ of any such copyrighted material.

"Freely you received, freely give." (Matthew 10:8)

*“You can fool all of the people some of the time, and some of the people all of the time, **but you cannot fool all the people all the time.**”* (Freemason Abraham Lincoln)

Table of Contents: [2]

1.	The Satanic <i>Order of the Garter</i> Runs Your Community	5
2.	Freemasonry Used to be Called the Mysterious Force	23
3.	Here's the Reason Why the Name was Changed from the Mysterious Force	26
4.	The Secrets Known Only To The Inner Elites (Short Version).	43
5.	The Clear Signature of Evil	48
6.	The Evil of Compartmentalization	55
7.	“Tolerance”—A Sneaky Attack on Your Identity.	60
8.	The British Royal Family and the Order of the Garter	67
9.	List of Famous 33rd Degree Freemasons	68
10.	William Cooper on Freemasonry	83
11.	Henry Makow on the Scourge of Freemasonry	85
12.	The 33 Vertebrae Within the Backbone of the Human Form	89
13.	Australia’s Global Satanic Legacy And Future, by Sydney’s Satanic ex-Lord Mayor, Sir David Griffin, Part 1	102
14.	Australia’s Global Satanic Legacy And Future, by Sydney’s Satanic ex-Lord Mayor, Sir David Griffin, Part 2	114
15.	Project Vilification is About to Change into Top Gear	120
16.	The System of the Antichrist is Freemasonry.	127
17.	Any Man Who Takes An Oath Is A Liar	131
18.	Swear an Oath; Tell a Lie	134
19.	All Bad Things Flow From the Oath of a Man	137
20.	How Did We Come To Be Such Idiots?	149
21.	The Real Reason for the Military	155
22.	Know Your Enemy—“Committee of 300” Membership List	160
23.	The Fate of the Traitors and Freemasons	169
24.	Appendix A: Agenda 21: Overview of the Stealth Takeover of Australia.	189
25.	Appendix B: The Aim of Freemasonry is the Triumph of Satanism.	204
26.	Appendix C: What is Communism?	214
27.	Appendix D: Can God Destroy This Masonic Sorcery Which Holds the Whole World in Its Spell?.	229
28.	Appendix E: Tony Abbott's Dirty Hanson Trick —and He Lied About It, of Course.	240
29.	Appendix F: The Secrets Known Only to the Inner Elites (Full Version).	251
30.	Appendix G: The Second Coming of Solomon?	322
31.	Appendix H: What Role Will the Great Pretender Play: Charlemagne, King Arthur or King Solomon?	371
	Other Books in the <i>Restoration of Ancient Christianity</i> Series.	386

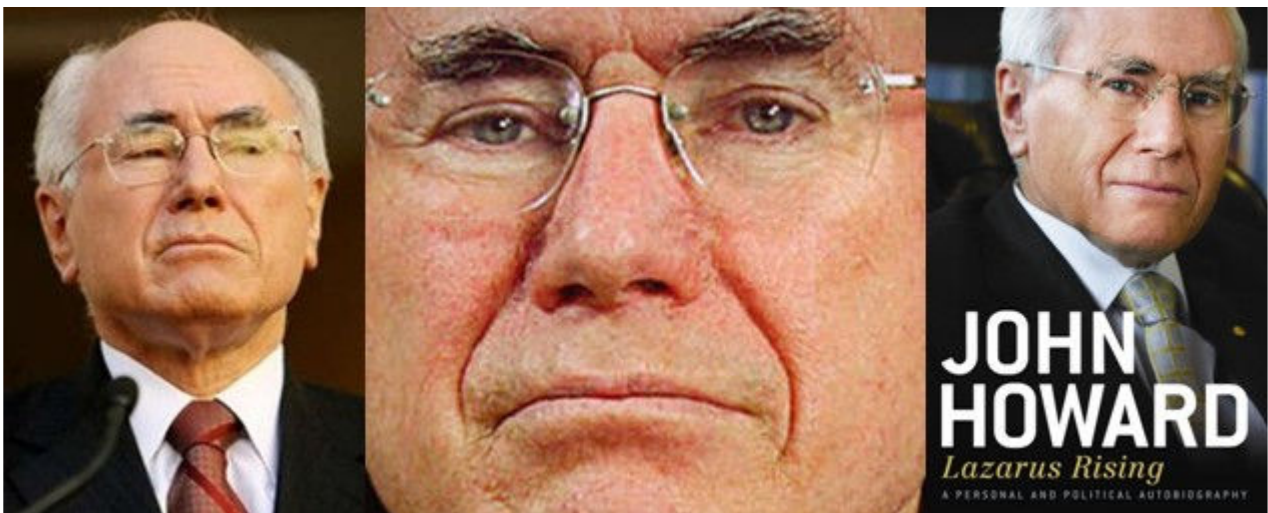
2 Make sure you read this book in conjunction with the following books: 1. *The Two Seeds of Genesis 3:15*, by Charles Lee Mange; 2. *Who Rules the World: The Origin of Evil: Ancient Mythology or Occult Reality*, by Philip Jones; and 3. *Antichrist and the Green Prince*, by John D Christian. These books are available on the DvD / USB version of this work, or from our Web site.

The Satanic Order of the Garter Runs Your Community

The chain of command in Freemasonry **locally** comes directly and secretly **from** the head of the **Order of the Garter in the UK** (now secretly relocated to Australia [3]), who is Queen Elizabeth II, and filters down to the local lodge:

“I saw [in the Masonic Lodge] that superior orders were distributed from chiefs unknown to their executors. Those chiefs, in turn, obey a supreme and completely unknown authority whose orders must be carried out blindly by them.” [4]

The “chiefs unknown” are the central ruling body of the Order of the Garter, which is the Committee of 300. The head of this sinister Satanic organisation, the Order of the Garter, and the Committee of 300, is the imposter Queen Elizabeth II. [5] **The orders being implemented against the knowledge and will of the people are known collectively these days as Agenda 21.** [6]



“It is unknown to the Australian people that John Winston Howard's first overseas trip after becoming Prime Minister of Australia was to receive his honours of becoming a 33rd degree Freemason.”

When a Freemason reaches the 33rd degree level, they are expected to serve only the Order of the Garter, the head of which is Queen Semiramis II (aka Queen Elizabeth II). The 33rd degree Freemason takes an oath to that effect.

3 For explanation see the article “The Sydney International Fleet Review was a Blatant ‘In-Your-Face’ Celebration of the Successful Relocation of Satan’s Lair on Earth from the City of London Southward to Australia,” in Issue #77, 21 October, 2013, of our *Last Days Watch* newsletter, which is on the DvD / USB version of this work, or the online download page is here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/issue-75-ldw.html>

4 From *The Dissipation of the Darkness: History of the Origin of Masonry*, on the DvD / USB or online here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/dissipation-of-the-darkness-history-of-the-origin-of-masonry.html>

5 See “The TRUTH about the British Monarchy,” Issue #77, 21 October, 2013, of our *Last Days Watch* newsletter, which is on the DvD / USB version of this work, or the online download page is here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/issue-75-ldw.html>

6 For details see the Appendix, “**Agenda 21: Overview of the Stealth Takeover of Australia.**”

“The purpose of the oath is to put everyone in a state of feudal bondage. It is a demonstration of fealty or fidelity. Now, **if a person wants to be a slave, the oath is the best way to offend God and be a bond servant to the state; in other words, a serf.** I advocate never, ever, for any reason, should any man or woman swear any oaths because it violates God's commandments; no idolatry, no taking the name of the Lord's name in vain. That's really the only reason anyone needs. If the ‘government’ needs people to swear oaths, then that's their problem.” (Quote from **“Any Man Who Takes An Oath is a Liar,”** by Walter Allen Thompson. The full article is found towards the end of this book.)

It is also to be understood that a **demonic** 33rd degree Freemason is also expected to engage in the Black Mass, and in human sacrifice. [7]



This is who Tony Abbott really is! John Howard, 33rd degree Freemason, is Tony Abbott's mentor and evil guide (I believe Abbott, a Rhode Scholar, is a 32nd degree Freemason). **This picture says it all about that sinister relationship! It is my view that John Howard spent a considerable amount of time, in the early years, in grooming Pauline Hanson to become what Julia Gillard eventually became. The key was the red hair, since that is the trademark of the seedline of Cain!** It matters little whether Pauline Hanson was to be introduced as a Labor politician, or a Liberal, **since both parties serve the same master.** My view is that Hansen turned away from Howard's evil and secretive programming, and served a more honest and powerful agenda of her own making. This provided an immense problem for the Alpha Lodge and Freemasons like John Howard. They had to find a substitute, and that's where the red-headed Julia Gillard entered the picture. When Hansen rebelled she was destroyed by John Howard, **using the weak and manipulative Tony Abbott as the evil hatched man.** This story, I believe, will never be told beyond what is written here.

7 For more information see *The Black Mass You Don't Want To Know About*, here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-black-mass-you-don't-want-to-know-about.html>



It is my view that John Howard spent a considerable amount of time, in the early years, in grooming Pauline Hanson to become what Julia Gillard eventually became. The key was the red hair, since that is the trademark of the seedline of Cain! It matters little whether Pauline Hanson was to be introduced as a Labor politician, or a Liberal, **since both parties serve the same master.** My view is that Hansen turned away from Howard's evil and secretive programming, and served a more honest and powerful agenda of her own making. This provided an immense problem for the Alpha Lodge and Freemasons like John Howard and Tony Abbott. They had to find a substitute, and that's where the red-headed Julia Gillard entered the picture. When Hansen rebelled she was destroyed by John Howard, **using the weak and manipulative Tony Abbott as the evil hatched man [8].** This story, I believe, will never be told beyond what is written here. As she rightly points out in her book, **Untamed and Unashamed**, Howard appropriated many of the policies in her famous 1996 maiden speech.

Margo Kingston: "It's hard to believe now, but in 1999, when Allen and Unwin was finalising my book on Pauline Hanson's 1998 federal election campaign, they thought it wise to consult mainstream booksellers on whether they'd stock *The Pauline Hanson Trip*. The answer was no, unless the book title gave a clear impression that it was 'anti-Hanson'; hence it became **Off the Rails, The Pauline Hanson Trip [9]**. Eight years later, Hanson launched her autobiography, **Untamed and Unashamed [10]**, at Dymocks, Angus & Robertson and Borders bookshops around the nation, and scored a *Sydney Morning Herald* literary launch. She's now a mainstream celebrity, the subject of a "This is your Life" eulogy, a celebrated contestant on Network Seven's "Dancing with the Stars," and the recipient of long, largely sympathetic book interviews on the ABC and commercial radio. I'd divide her time in public life into two parts, before and after her jailing in 2003 for electoral fraud. That moment marked her transition from failed political figure into rolled gold celebrity, when it pressed the 'fairness' red button for most Australians on both sides of the love her or hate her divide and saw the nation come together **to condemn her mistreatment by a rigged political system** which had gone too far."

8 See Appendix E: "Tony Abbott's Dirty Hanson Trick—and He Lied About It, of Course," for details.

9 Title: **Off the Rails: The Pauline Hanson Trip**; Author: Margo Kingston; Publisher: Allen and Unwin; ISBN-13 9781865085944

10 Title: **Untamed and Unashamed: The Autobiography**; Author: Pauline Hanson; Publisher: JoJo Publishing; ISBN 978-0-9802836-2-4 . This is Pauline's story - the good, the bad, and the ugly, because she is determined to let the Australian public know the truth about those heady years and why she kept fighting for what she genuinely believed in. She writes about her detractors, mostly the media, who under specific instructions set out to ruin her credibility and her political aspirations. Greed, lies, sycophantic personalities and downright dirt! Pauline's book covers her time in politics and her shock discovery about what really happened behind closed political doors. But, it also lets the reader know about Pauline's close-knit family and the lengths to which the family will go to protect each other. (<http://randombooks.net.au/>)



The important theme of the red-headed woman is illustrated here. The usual picture that is on the cover of Satanist and freemason Manly P Hall's book *The Secret Teachings of All Ages* shows red-headed Eve (or orange-headed Eve) supping (blood) at table with the demons (to the left), while blood fills the jug on the table, with some of it flowing over the table and dripping into terracotta pots by the table (foreground). This is very reminiscent of Prince Charles' Garden at *Highgrove*, where great prominence is given to terracotta pots. For more information on this see our free [The Sinister Garden at Highgrove](#) [11]. You would have undoubtedly noticed that today's music industry goes to great lengths in presenting **red-headed women** as being little less than raunchy sluts given to all sorts of sexual excess and perversion, both onstage and off. This is always intended to mock and poke fun at the Supreme God whose metaphor for the first woman, Eve, was reduced to this status by satan and his demons. Not only that, the real message is that the modern money-power elite, the 13 Illuminati bloodline families, **are all descended from the adulterous sexual intercourse of satan and Eve**, which produced this breed of fiends in the first place. They take every opportunity to remind us of this fact, and are in the process of turning our young woman into this same type of woman. That is what the degradation of our women is really all about: a repeat performance of the sexual sin between the woman and satan, which caused the First Fall. **Again satan spits in God's eye, using our women!** Thus today we are on the edge of the Fall, Version 2.0, with the coming Wrath of God (the Wrath begins three and one half days after the death of the Two Witnesses in Jerusalem. See the *Book of Revelation* for the details.) being a repeat performance of what God did to the world at Fall 1.0. Also see Appendix B of Essay #1, "The Fall," William Cooper and the Red-Headed Eve, of our book *The Beguiled and the Doctrine of the "Two Spirits,"* which is here:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-doctrine-of-the-two-spirits.html>

11 Link: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-sinister-garden-at-highgrove.html>



“The argument that the two parties should represent opposed ideals and policies, one perhaps of the Right, and the other of the Left, **is a foolish idea** acceptable only to doctrinaire and academic thinkers. **Instead, the two parties should be almost identical**, so that the American people can 'throw the rascals out' at any election without leading to any profound or extensive shifts in policy ... But either party in office becomes in time corrupt, tired, unenterprising, and vigourless. Then it should be possible to replace it, every four years if necessary, by the other party, which will be none of these things but will still pursue, with new vigor, **approximately the same policies.**” (Carroll Quigley, *Tragedy and Hope*, 1966, p. 1247-48)

The purpose of having two political parties to run a country is a device of the Illuminati, who have seen this system of “democracy” installed in so many countries since 1931 (the Statute of Westminster). **Both parties are actually controlled not by the people, but by the money-power elite**, to whom our politicians actually answer. Our elections, under this demonstrable lie, are a sham in that it doesn't really matter who gets in, since both parties are in the pocket of the demonic host. In fact, the truth is that it would have been impossible for the demonic host to gain control of so many nations by stealth without the institution of democracy, and that is why the actions in Iraq, Egypt, Libya and elsewhere, seek to remove those leaders (such as Gadaffi) who oppose the Illuminati agenda for a New World Order, and replace them with “democracy.”

“The emerging set of Satanic leaders is young, savvy, competent and heartless. They are masters and mistresses of their emotions and their intellect. Many are involved **in business, politics, the legal profession and the arts.** They are affluent, mobile and stylish examples to the next generation and therefore to the next generation of Satanists that power is glory, lust is nobility and liberty [from God's Law] is the highest ideal of the new world man and woman. They use **debasement of their victims** as a ritual of power to themselves and their Deities. Often their victims are made to suffer in any number of situations. All of them are dedicated 'to creating the new men and women of the future' and 'to surpassing the Old Ones.’” (Quote from *Australia's Global Satanic Legacy And Future*, by the Satanic ex-Lord Mayor of Sydney, Sir David Griffin. Parts 1 and 2 can be found in *The Fozdyke Letters*, here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/the-fozdyke-letters.html> They also can be found in Issue #77, 21 October, 2013, of our *Last Days Watch* newsletter, which is on the DVD / USB version of this work, or the online download page is here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/issue-75-ldw.html>)



A biography on Julia Gillard, seen here yesterday at the funeral of Lance Corporal Andrew Jones with MP Warren Snowdon and Tony Abbott, has been dumped

Both political parties always conspire to keep the truth from the public. Notice that Tony Abbott (John Howard Junior) and MP Bob Snowdon seem to have been able to get a copy of Christine Wallace's dumped book on Julia Gillard, as they browse through it at the funeral of Lance Corporal Andrew Jones on the 11 June, 2011. And shame on Christine Wallace for bowing to pressure to dump her book ... or perhaps she was bribed with a massive sum of money to hide the truth about Gillard. Source of image: the *Sunday Telegraph*, 12 June 2011

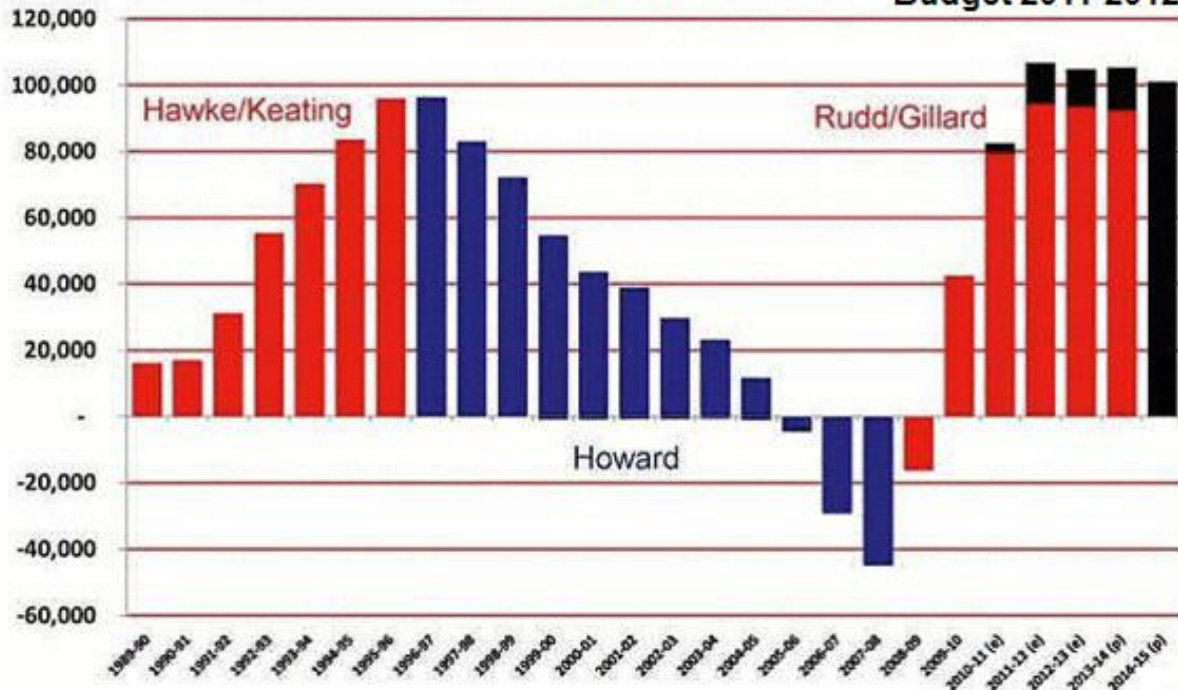


Freemasons dividing the spoils in Australia after the August 21, 2010 Federal election. The **Jewish** Federal Treasurer, **Wayne Swan**, is seen here making a Masonic deal with fellow Freemason **Bob Katter**. Australians are the most naïve people on Earth to believe that their vote determines what happens in the country. Nothing could be further from the truth. All of the people in this telling photograph serve the Ashkenazi money-power elite (generally known as the Illuminati, and to refine that term down further, they are actually Jewish **Zionists**). **They are members of the worst secret societies ever created, Freemasonry, and the satanic Alpha Lodges, and that's where the real decisions of our government are actually made.**

Australian Government NET DEBT

(\$millions)

Budget 2011-2012



Source: Budget Paper No. 1, 2011-12

20

Masonic financial sorcery is at the heart of how modern “democracies” such as Australia are owned and controlled. The real financial situation in Australia is shown here in red and blue. The Labor governments always destroys and tears down, and brings the nation into a massive debt cycle. The Liberals/Nationals then get back in and restore the system to its pristine good health of national surplus. This provides the funds for the red side (which is really communism/Satanism) once again to further ruin the country, when they get back into power again. **Yet both sides, the red and blue, serve the same masters!** The long-term agenda **is an absolute charade** with the Australian Labor Party over-spending on the “dark agenda items” that will ruin the country. This massive debt accumulation enables the blue side (the Liberals/Nationals) to come back in as our rescuers! **We always fall for this sucker punch to our heads ... ALWAYS!** The stark clue to the accuracy of the above analysis is that the supposed blue side **usually NEVER rectifies** the damage inflicted on the nation by the red side. Witness the carbon-tax imposed on Australia by liar and Satanist Julia Gillard. Abbott says he will dismantle the tax, but he is so far **all talk and no action** on the subject. In this way, both the red and the blue cooperate in advancing the cause of national control which is pure Satanism, and the people have no idea how they have been conned. And all of it is effected in the dark recesses of your local Masonic Lodge by ignorant Masons who take orders from the head of the Order of the Garter in England.



Tony Abbott meets with the head of the **Order of the Garter**, HM Queen Elizabeth II in 2011, whom he had given an **illegal** oath to obey over the Australian people, who were instrumental in bringing him to power. **This is his defining treachery.** Queen Elizabeth II is also the head of the Committee of 300. Photo: Getty Images.

Mystery Portrait of Queen Hung in Australian PM's Tony Abbott's Office:

“Portraits of the Queen have begun mysteriously appearing inside the prime minister's department in Canberra since the election of Tony Abbott, Australia's new British-born and staunchly monarchist leader.

Civil servants in the capital reportedly first noticed the appearance of the **portraits [of Queen Elizabeth II]** during a meet and greet with the new prime minister last Wednesday at the offices of the department of prime minister and cabinet. **However, the portraits were not hung at the request of Mr Abbott,** a 55-year-old former Rhodes Scholar who once headed the country's monarchist movement. **The department,** which is the most powerful arm of the civil service but also tends to be discrete, if not secretive, **is understood to have chosen to hang the portraits but has refused to say why.**

[Nazarene Remnant comment: Mystery solved! The reason why the portrait of the Queen now hangs in Tony Abbott's office in Canberra is to show all and sundry that **the Prime Minister of Australia DOES NOT serve the people of Australia at all, but the head of the Order of the Garter,** who is Queen Elizabeth II (in Satanism she is actually known as **Queen Semiramis II** of the New Babylon). This is the prime requirement for being accepted into the Order of the Garter in the first place. But such sentiments will never be expressed in words. **Only symbols** such as these **pictures** in Tony Abbott's offices will reveal this truth. That truth is well summarized by this saying by Confucius **“Signs and symbols rule the world, not words nor laws.”** Summarising, this indicated that **Tony Abbott,** like his Masonic mentor John Winston Howard, **is also a 33rd degree Freemason!** It also has to be understood that Abbott has willingly colluded with the vilification he will

undergo, because this is the plan of Masonic sorcery that is to be put in place against us. This is dealt with in more detail in the section headed **“Project Vilification is About to Change into Top Gear”** further on in this book. By the way, the satanic headquarters of the Order of the Garter is **St. George’s Chapel** in Windsor Castle in Scotland.]



The Chapel of the Order is St. George's Chapel, Windsor, located in the Lower Ward of Windsor Castle. It was founded for the Order in 1475. The order once held frequent services at the Chapel, but they became rare in the eighteenth century. Discontinued after 1805, the ceremony was revived by George VI in 1948 and it has become an annual event. On a certain day each June, the members of the Order (wearing their ceremonial vestments and insignia) meet in the state apartments in the Upper Ward of Windsor Castle, then (preceded by the Military Knights) process on foot down through the castle to St George's Chapel for the service. If there are any new knights, they are installed on this occasion. After the service, the members of the Order return to the Upper Ward by carriage. Each member of the Order, including the Sovereign, is allotted a stall in the quire of the chapel, above which his or her heraldic devices are displayed. Perched on the pinnacle of a knight's stall is his helm, decorated with a mantling and topped by his crest. Under English heraldic law, women other than monarchs do not bear helms or crests; instead, the coronet appropriate to the Lady's rank is used (see coronet). The crests of the Sovereign and Stranger Knights who are monarchs sit atop their crowns, which are themselves perched on their helms. Below each helm, a sword is displayed. Above the crest or coronet, the knight's or lady's heraldic banner is hung, emblazoned with his or her coat of arms. At a considerably smaller scale, to the back of the stall is affixed a piece of brass (a "stall plate") displaying its occupant's name, arms and date of admission into the Order. Upon the death of a Knight, the banner, helm, mantling, crest (or coronet or crown) and sword are taken down. No other newly admitted Knight may be assigned the stall until (after the funeral of the late Knight or Lady) a ceremony marking his or her death is observed at the chapel, during which Military Knights of Windsor carry the banner of the deceased Knight and offer it to the Dean of Windsor, who places it upon the altar. The stall plates, however, are not removed; rather, they remain permanently affixed somewhere about the stall, so the stalls of the chapel are festooned with a colourful record of the Order's Knights (and now Ladies) throughout history. (Source: http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/sociopol_garter.htm)



Charles, Prince of Wales, and Camilla Parker-Bowles, Duchess of Cornwall, during the Satanic blessing of their illegal wedding in St. George's Chapel in Windsor Castle.

'The prime minister **has not** ordered the installation of portraits of the Queen at the department's building,' the department told Fairfax Media. 'We have no further comment on the subject.' The *Telegraph* requested a more detailed explanation late today but has yet to receive a response. Some employees of the prime minister's department were reportedly none too pleased by the sudden appearance of the portrait in the staff briefing room. ***A portrait has also reportedly appeared in one of the suites of the department's senior executives.*** An unnamed civil servant told the *Canberra Times*: 'Next they'll be making us curtsy when he comes into the building.' ***Mr Abbott, a conservative and self-described 'incorrigible Anglophile,' became the first prime minister since John Howard in 1996 to be sworn in with an oath to the Queen during a ceremony in Canberra two weeks ago.*** Former Labor leaders Kevin Rudd and Julia Gillard instead pledged to serve the Commonwealth." (Source: <http://www.telegraph.co.uk/>)

~~~~~

## ***John Howard's Father: A Member of the Fascist New Guard***

Source: <http://cecaust.com.au/main.asp?sub=pubs&id=nce05-04.htm>

**Australia May 20**—At press conferences all over the nation on May 19, [Citizens Electoral Council](#) spokesmen released the shocking evidence indicating that Prime Minister ***John Howard's father had been a member of the 1930s fascist New Guard in Sydney, according to members of his own family,*** buttressed by evidence unearthed by CEC researchers. The Big Business-sponsored New Guard, like its fraternal bodies, the Old Guard and the Melbourne-based League of National Security, had planned to seize power from the federal Labor government of James Scullin and the NSW Labor government under Premier Jack Lang, rather than allow those governments to direct credit for job creation and the Common Good, ***in preference to paying debt to the City of London banks.***

With a new great Depression looming today, CEC spokesmen charged that Howard is continuing the fascist tradition of his father, in ramming through draconian police- state laws, which already give the Government more power than Hitler had immediately after the Feb. 27, 1933 Reichstag fire, **which the Nazis themselves set, in order to seize power.** Then, the excuse was "fighting the Reds"; today, it is "fighting terrorism". In reality, such laws are to give the government police-state powers to control the population under Depression conditions, **so that brutal austerity can be enforced on the Australian population on behalf of the financiers which own Howard and his government.**

CEC spokesmen also announced that the CEC intends to mount a campaign against the latest police-state bill, the Anti- Terrorism Bill 2004, which, among other things, proposes to recognise, under Australian law, the offences under American law, which gave rise to the notorious hell-holes at Guantanamo and Abu Ghraib in Iraq.

"The present Australian government is a 'beast-man' regime," charged CEC National Secretary Craig Isherwood at a press conference in Melbourne, "no different than the bestial regime of the Cheney and Rumsfeld-led neocons in the U.S." And Labor under Latham has now joined the push for a police state, Isherwood noted.

Beyond the barrage of fascist police-state laws passed over the past few years, which are far more sweeping than anything existing in the U.S. or U.K., "If you want to see the real character of the Howard government", said Isherwood, "look at its inhuman response to the recent Human Rights and Equal Opportunity Commission inquiry into the detention of children, which charged that such detention is 'cruel, inhumane and degrading'. Nurse Barbara Rogalla, who served at Woomera for three months, cited chapter and verse of the awful abuse to which the children were subject in her submission to the HREOC, and concluded, **'The Australian government is thereby culpable of torture of children.'**" Anyone who reads the HREOC report, along with the accompanying submissions, is forced to draw the same conclusions as Barbara Rogalla," emphasised Isherwood.

"Howard and Vanstone have rejected the report and the HREOC's findings. It is time that the Australian population rejected them, beginning with this hideous new police state bill. Judging by his push for a police state, and his treatment of the most defenceless sector of our population, John Howard is indeed his New Guard father's son," concluded Isherwood.

~~~~~

Freemasonry (once known as the Mysterious Force) is the most sinister and evil **false-front for Satanism** that exists on the planet, and always has been. Every village, town, city, or suburb which contains a Masonic Lodge has by default the local **Synagogue of Satan** right in the midst of everything. Australian have little understanding that the Prime Minister's residence in Canberra is known as the "Lodge." That is not accidental!

Those who founded Freemasonry knew that they would never convince a man or woman of common sense and decency to join their ranks if they knew the true facts about the satanic purpose of the organisation. **So instead, they created two organisations in one** (just as the Catholic Church is organised along the same lines). They did this even within their degrees, as William Cooper has pointed out in relation to the 33rd degree:

“I tell you now that Freemasonry is one of the most wicked and terrible organizations upon this earth. The Masons are major players in the struggle for world domination. *The 33rd Degree is split into two. One split contains the core of the Luciferian Illuminati and the other contains those who have no knowledge of it whatsoever.*” (William Cooper, *Beyond a Pale Horse*)

Thus it was based on a multi-tiered structure, much as the Great Pyramid of Giza is a multi-course structure composed of 203 courses of masonry (which of course is where they get their name). The lower levels would have to be attracted to the organisation for its perceived "goodness," a community-based organisation that strives for the betterment of the human race. **Now this then is the first level of Masonry**, and at this level it does perform these functions. I have worked with these low-level Mason (they're actually called "Porch Masons" because they never actually are admitted beyond the front door, the porch so to speak.), and they have always been a bunch of good men. Some of them actually service in their local churches in the higher levels of the laity there, **and are outstanding pillars of their community. But they do not at any time grasp the powerful deceptions they live under.**

Unfortunately it is nearly impossible to convince **a "Porch Mason" that they are being shamelessly used to give the organisation this shining white facade that the public only gets to see.** Incidentally, these "Porch Masons" are the first three degrees in the Masonic hierarchy. So this is the first level of Freemasonry, and they are involved in all sorts of so-called community relations from **Rotary, Apex, Lions,** running whole retirement villages (one of their specialties), as well as the regular Lodge meetings held in all towns and villages all over the planet. **We would estimate that 90-95% of all Masons are of the duped "porch" Mason variety.**

But it is at the higher levels, above the 22nd degree, where the real evil of the organisation manifests itself. **Gradually, as members are tested in various secret ways, it becomes clear who will be susceptible to enter into the higher, satanic, degrees.** Bribery and blackmail form the essential weapons that are used to lure and entrap those men who enter into dark and sinister places "where angels fear to tread." **Of course only the higher active Masons will know the important Luciferian decrees above the third.** We estimate that 5-10% of Masons enter into the depths of Satan, and even their fellow "porch Masons" are ignorant of who fits into this demonic category in their local Lodges.



Sign in River Street advertising the operation of the Masonic Lodges in Maclean, New South Wales, Australia, my birth town.

Who *Runs Your Town?*

The Game is "Rigged"

By Paul A Drockton

"I am not just talking about election boxes. I am talking about the entire game. Who's on First, Second and Third? Illuminati Pawn #1, #2 and #3.

"The administrators, whom we shall choose from among the public, with strict regard to their capacities for servile obedience, will not be persons trained in the arts of government, and will therefore easily become pawns in our game in the hands of men of learning and genius who will be their advisers, specialists bred and reared from early childhood to rule the affairs of the whole world. As is well known to you, these specialists of ours have been drawing to fit them for rule the information they need from our political plans from the lessons of history, from observations made of the events of every moment as it passes." (Protocol #2 of the Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion)

I was very active in local politics, as I have previously mentioned, and very active in helping to elect Governors, Congressmen, etc. I have raised money for politicians, wrote their campaign literature and speeches etc. I was well know locally for kicking butt and taking names. Let me tell you what I have learned:

1. **All politics are local.** Candidates are selected by your local Masonic Lodges. I have never been a Mason, but I was told that if I joined, it would launch my political career into stardom. So, every "viable candidate" is a Masonic candidate. The Illuminati control things right from the get go through their leadership of the local Masonic Lodges.
2. Once the candidates are selected, **they are permitted to "fight it out"** in the Primaries. No-one comes out of the Primaries unless they are supported by the local Masonic Lodge.
3. Newspaper Endorsements and other positive press are granted the Masonic Candidates. Oppose them like I did and you will be slammed in the media every chance they get. **Illuminati Editors work for Illuminati Publishers.** It takes a whole lot of money to run a Newspaper and that is one thing the Illuminati have plenty of.

Newspapers will never become obsolete, no matter how much red ink they produce, as long as they are relevant to the election process. Right now and in the past, they have been very relevant. Newspaper Endorsements are picked up by the Illuminati controlled media in television and radio and then cited *ad nauseum* before the election.

4. **Money is the milk blood of politics.** You won't get any unless you get it from your fellow Masons and their bosses in the Illuminati. If you are not anointed by them, good luck raising cash. **Your Chamber of Commerce is a front for them,** so are your other civic organizations. Remember we are talking about 1% of the population controlling the other 99%, so their key to control is through the organizations they choose to sponsor. **The Kiwanis, Jaycees, [Nazarene Remnant comment:** That also includes organisations like Rotary International, Apex, and Lions.] **etc., etc., are all owned by the 1%.**

Yes, they do good things in the community. Yes, many good people belong to these organizations. I am not referring to the 98% that are actively involved in their communities doing legitimate charitable work. **I am referring to the Luciferians that control things at the very top of these organizations.**

5. **Their candidates for elected office will protect the "Illuminati Business Interests".** These include, narcotics, pornography, gambling, prostitution and every other form of vice. Forget the Mafia, they serve the same masters as many of your elected officials (They don't need to control all of the elected positions, only the ones that matter to their "business", which, by the way, is "corrupting" your lives.)

I have gone against corruption and I can tell you they will destroy you any way they can. They will try to bribe you. When that doesn't work they try intimidation. Then they focus on your family members. You lose your employment because of them if you don't back down. **Then, they will try to take your life.**

6. As I see it, we are back to not supporting their candidates and writing in our own on the ballot when we vote. But, don't assume your protest vote will ever win an election, they have plenty of back-up.

They also control the votes. Electronic ballots are easier, paper ballots are more work for them. In the end, they will get the results that they want. They own your Board of Elections. Ballot boxes will re-appear or disappear, depending on how many votes their candidate needs to win. Numbers are preset in their electronic voting booths before the 1st vote is cast.

"You must conceal all crimes of your brother Masons... and should you be summoned as a witness against a brother Mason **be always sure to shield him** ... It may be perjury to do this, it is true, but you're keeping your obligations." (Ronayne, Handbook of Masonry, page 183.)"

Source: Paul A Drockton, <http://deadmanmusings.blogspot.com/>

Also see: [How Freemasons Rule the World](#) [12]

12 Link: <http://aftermathnews.wordpress.com/2008/11/18/how-the-freemasons-rule-the-world/>

The Frightful Oath

As those who are more susceptible to evil are recognised in the organisation, they are advanced up the ladder. **But they have to take "the frightful oath,"** as the following material from [Dissipation of the Darkness: History of the Origin of Masonry](#), reveals:

"My Brothers: I have no doubt of your sincerity and affection. We know that your respective functions are in direct relationship with the Jewish religion and nation, with the country and the king; for that reason we must bind ourselves by an oath that each one of us must take in the presence of the others.

I have composed its text and I have called it **the FRIGHTFUL OATH**. I will be the first to take it. I will read its formula to you before taking it officially, so you may approve it if it seems complete to you.

And the King began the reading of the text of the Oath. ...

The King continued. Brothers: you have seen that this Oath is horrifying, frightful. Each one of us must meditate on it before taking it, for oath binds the Founder with chains of steel. **It chains him to the brotherhood, it chains him to the fundamental principles whether they be innocent or corrupt. It chains him** with obedience to the orders and decrees of the commission and with the fulfilment of everything decreed, good as well as bad. **It obliges him** to attack the Impostor's men and to kill them in any way possible. **It obliges him** to be a perfect guardian of the decrees of the Association, even in front of his own sons, except the one who will be the trustee as heir to the secret. Just as **he is obliged** to carry out orders to kill, so also **he is obliged** with respect to the divulgence of something prohibited, that the Association judges expedient for the preservation of the Jewish religion. **He is even obliged to sacrifice everything dear to him to serve its principles.** ...

Dear Brothers: **Each association must have a private see where its active members meet.** This hall, where we have realized **our fundamental meetings, will not serve for our secret meetings.** We must install a see that will be called **the Lodge of Jerusalem.** This Lodge must be located in a hidden corridor where no one will see us nor hear our decrees. I take this opportunity to call your attention to an affair of utmost importance. **We have said that we must increase our Association until thousands of people join, thus increasing our strength.** But if it should come to be known that this Association has been founded at this time, it will cause fear and reaction, and consequently, the alienation of a part of the people, especially in these critical times in which the revolution of that Impostor continues increasing its strength. We nine are the cornerstone of this splendid edifice which is "The Mysterious Force." Let us consider, then, the instruments for the construction of this edifice. Let us saturate ourselves with the grandeur of our mission in this political and religious work that would not exist if it were not for us, for without masons and instruments there is no edifice. Obviously, we are the reason for the existence of this edifice. I desire, and I ask that you accept with me, the making of this edifice the most magnificent of palaces. And how? With Occultism. **And what does this Occultism mean?**

Listen: **The best means of making our association, besides grand and important, exciting, is to hide the date of its foundation, the names of its founders, our names, from every affiliate, whoever he may be.**

These secrets will be guarded by the nine of us and each one of us will pass it on as an inheritance to one of our sons, the most serious, the most secretive, when he reaches 21 years of age. **His own brothers must know nothing.**

With this legend we will hide the date of the foundation and the goal of the Association. This will be our principal weapon. **Occultism will be a disguised even for our brothers although they reach the highest of degrees;** in regard to these degrees, I must let you know beforehand that with brothers Moab and Hiram we will make different degrees for the associates and, once in order, we will make them known so you may give us your opinion.

What's more, we will hide all the decrees issued by us nine. Besides, it will not escape your profound discernment that **the absolute concealment will provoke the desire to enter our Association, to know the occult.**

There will be other secrets, secondary ones, that the brother will only be able to know after taking the General Oath, the text of which we will study in the next session. The Oath will oblige him to keep the secret. ... ” [13]

13 From Appendix A3, “[Dissipation of the Darkness: History of the Origin of Masonry](http://NazareneRemnant.org/wtsohshb-ebook.html),” in *What The Study Of History Should Have Been*, freely available here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/wtsohshb-ebook.html>



World Freemasonry is protected by their private army, the police, ambulance, SES, fire brigade, and the military. In NSW, Australia, these services have been grouped together under the one department, whose acronym is, appropriately, **DOPES** (i.e. Department of Police and Emergency Services). World Freemasonry is protected by their private army, the police and the military. For more information consult our book *The People Who Do the Dirty Work of the Satanic Money-Power Elite*, which is on the DVD / USB or online here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-people-who-do-the-dirty-work-of-the-satanic-elite-download.html> Also see the article below “The Real Reason for the Military.”

Freemasonry Used to be Called *the Mysterious Force*

In the early days of the Movement, which was then called *The Mysterious Force*, they called their meeting places “Temples,” after the Temple of Solomon in Jerusalem. Later this name was changed to “Lodges,” but they continued to have the twin pillars of Jachin and Boaz in the front of each Lodge, as it was in the Temple of Solomon:

“The King said: You already know that **we must make everyone believe that our Association is very ancient.** And so there may be no doubt about the legend of the “found papers,” we will place in our temple Symbols from ancient times, such as those Solomon used in his Temple.

We will erect two Pillars as Solomon did in the Temple. We will call the first **BOOZ** and the second **JACHIN**. One will be to the right; the other to the left. **We will say also that our brother, Hiram Abiud, is Hiram Abiff, the** Great Syria¹ Architect called by Solomon for the construction of the Temple. These two subterfuges must be noted in the general principles of the .Association.

We will reinforce this deceit with the use of the instruments of construction that the architect Hiram utilized in the construction, such as the Square, the Compass, the Trowel, the Scales, the Hammer, etc., all of wood as Hiram Abiff had them.

It is fundamental that **the front of the Temple must face the East**, a point that I will explain to you later. I believe also that we must adopt symbols inspired by the firmament, such as the stars, the sun and the moon, symbols that remind us more of antiquity. We will also utilize other symbols to recall the impostor Jesus, the images of which we will select so they may be adopted by our sons and grandsons who inherit this History together with the administration of our new Association. ...

“Let us erect the two pillars, one at the right and the other at the left. Let us bless them. We bless these instrument and we also bless these various symbols of Jesus (12) that represent, ironically, some episode of those that the Impostor spoke of during his preaching in his instructions and blasphemies, such as the cock, the sword, the light, the darkness, **the hammer, because of its being the instrument that was used to nail his hands and his feet, and with it we will open all the sessions, emphasizing this irony. Every session will be opened by striking three times consecutively with this hammer;** thus we will remember eternally, through the centuries, that we have crucified him and that with this hammer we have fixed the nails in his hands and feet, killing him. These three stars you see symbolize the three nails. We would be able to change them for three points that VI have the same significance. Among our symbols will be the three steps, ridiculing with them this blasphemy: God is Father, Son and Holy Ghost, with his claiming to be the Son. ...



Prince Charles with his hammer, performing for his Ashkenazi groomers. The hammer is a decidedly anti-Christian symbol as used by world Freemasonry, and in every court and parliament on the planet.

“Within our Association, **we will make degrees**, as we have mentioned previously. **These will be thirty-three**, symbolizing the age of the impostor. We will give a name to each degree and we will create other similar symbols. All these things were my idea and those of brothers Moab and Hiram. **The meaning of these ironic symbols must not be perceived**; it must remain among the nine of us. For the other brothers or affiliates it is enough to make them see the utilities and instruments so they may believe that the Association was founded in the times of Solomon or earlier than this. Any brother can propose a new symbol.” [14]

NOTE 1: In ancient Egypt Satan's evil "Mysterious Force" was known as **Nephyys**, in opposition to the righteous Birthright Holy Spirit.

NOTE 2: Krister, in a blog comment on [Henry Makow's](#) excellent article "Were Illuminati Jews Responsible for the Holocaust?" revealed this important information on March 22, 2012, which is deserving of deeper research:

"Swedish-American Pastor John Torell, already in the 1970:s identified that the plan of the NWO, was hidden in the Jewish Kaballah. He made this discovery as a result of first researching Freemasonry and later on studying the works of Professor Gershom Scholem. Pastor Torell writes about the booklets:

"In this series of booklets you will learn how the diabolical Kaballah was started in the days of Moses, more than five thousand years ago by men who rebelled against God. **This secret religion among the twelve tribes of Israel burned like a smoldering fire under the surface and it was King Solomon who fanned the fire some 900 years before Christ and made it into the**

refined system we see today. As we are approach the coming of the Antichrist and the Mark of the Beast, it should be of utmost importance to know about the religion of this coming world dictator."

The main subject (names) of the four booklets are **Sabbatai Sevi, Jacob Frank, 'The Rothschild Family** and **The Stealth Takeover of the United States**. The booklets can be ordered by following this link: <http://www.eaec.org/bookstore/kaballah.htm> " (Source: "[Were Illuminati Jews Responsible for the Holocaust](#)")

Here's the Reason *Why the Name was Changed* from the Mysterious Force

It is true that the way of life symbolized by the black and white squares of Freemasonry is the way of life of most people on planet Earth, known to Satanists as **duality**. It has been succinctly expressed in the central lie of Freemasonry:

“To find that unity or synthesis [of good and evil] is to know the peace which passes understanding i.e. which surpasses our present experience, because in it the darkness and the light are both alike, and our present concepts of good and evil, joy and pain, **are transcended and found sublimated in a condition combining both.**”

The scriptures have held the clear answers for thousands of years, had we cared to look and learn with a serious mind. The point that most people have missed is that God's plan is **to develop wholly good people, not a mixture of good and evil**, without disturbing free will, which means that we have a choice in life. As you will learn, since the Fall, the Creator God has set up a system whereby we choose which way we will go. But what most people don't realise is that, while we can choose our paths, **we cannot choose the eternal consequences!** This plan can only be achieved by the operation of God's goodness, mercy and justice through pain, suffering and death, and most significantly, through the temptations and deceptions offered by the *most* powerful created being.

The most dangerous lie of Freemasonry is well expressed by Amitakh Stanford:

“The most dangerous misconception about Evil is that It is believed to be necessary in order to balance the Light. This misconception actually justifies Darkness and is a deadly trap. It locks people into tolerating, and, worse still, embracing Evil, thus giving Evil the same glory and importance as Light. If that be the case, there would be no need to fight Evil, there would be no need to counteract Evil, **and there would be no need to work on oneself towards Purity and goodness.** If Evil were necessary to balance Light, then one's house should be open indiscriminately to marauders as well as friends at all times.

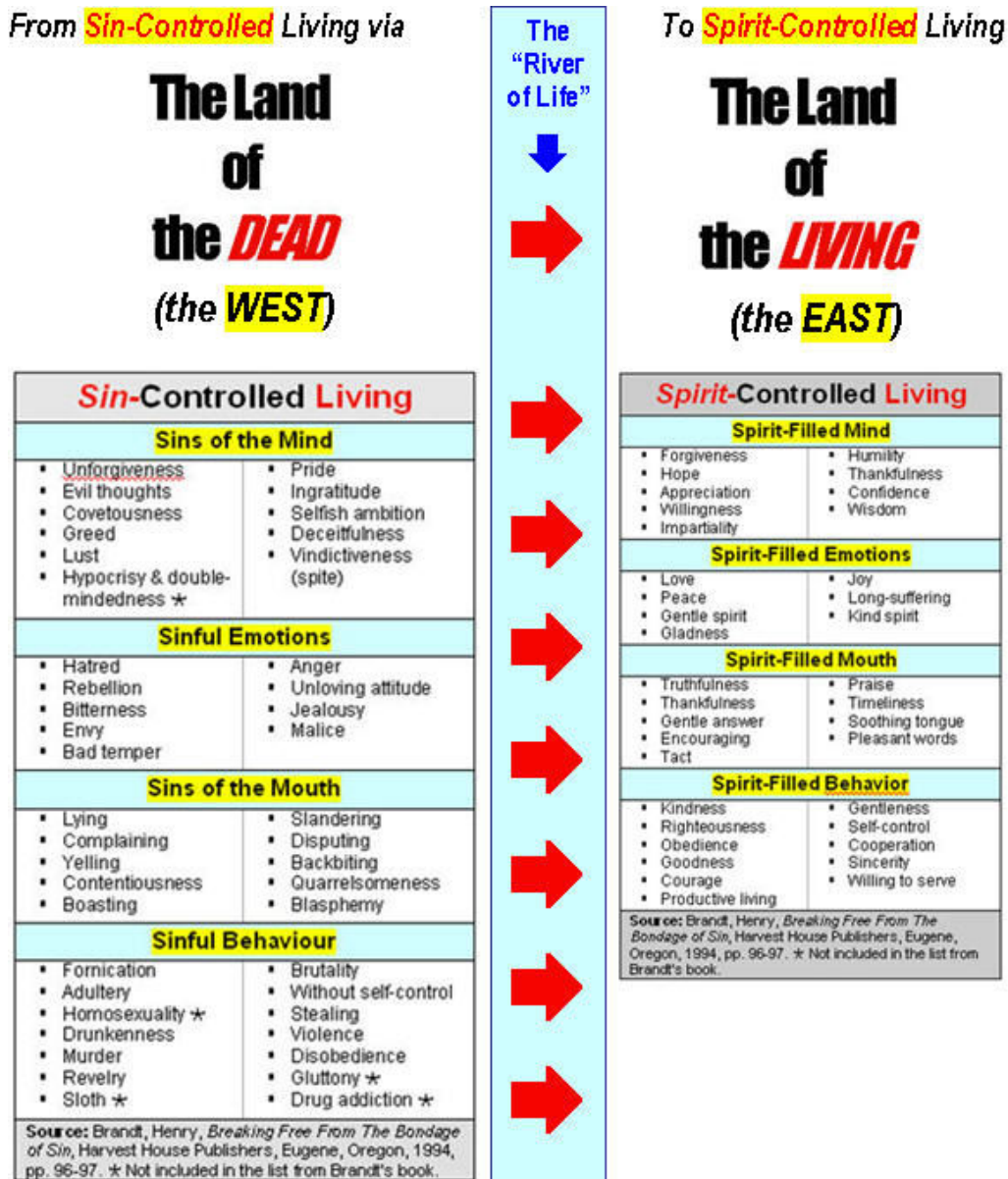
The Light is **A-itu**, which means **‘The Eternal Flame.’**

Darkness has several representatives who make up an assembly of thoughts from the various beings. These thoughts are **extremely putrid** and form the ‘circle’ of Darkness. The energy assembled in the ‘circle’ of Darkness becomes the total mind of Darkness - the Evil Mind.

It is from the Evil Mind that all Evil forms are created and projected into the realms of Darkness. The Evil Mind is a mind of total Evil. **There is no Light in the Evil Mind.** The Evil Mind is the total mind of eight high beings of Light who have embraced Darkness. These eight beings of Light, are now, for all intents and purposes, beings of Darkness. For want of a better description, they are called the eight evil minds. **Each of them expresses extreme deception, cruelty and filth.** They are so cunningly deceptive and evil that pure beings are easily deceived by them because pure beings have difficulties comprehending Evil.

Thus, it has taken extreme laboured efforts and Love for the Light to study Evil in order to gain sufficient understanding of Evil so that It can be effectively combated. Many people believe that love conquers all, but Love does NOT conquer all in this

realm of Virtual Reality controlled by Evil. In fact, Love cannot conquer Evil in this evil creation. **Love can only appear to conquer Evil in this Evil realm because Evil surreptitiously manipulates, suffocates, exploits and abuses True Love for Its own selfish purposes.** It has often been observed that when Love no longer serves Evil's purposes, Evil can turn and reveal Its ugly face **without remorse or conscience.** It is only the viable True-Light beings who can be touched by True Love in this Virtual Reality.” (From “The Eight Evil Minds,” by Amitakh Stanford, from here: Source: http://www.xeeatwelve.com/articles/eight_evil_minds.html)



We have to make a “river crossing” from the Land of the Dead, which describes Freemasonry perfectly, to the Land of the Living. Every trace of evil has to be totally removed from our character. Freemasons, and many so-called wisdom teachers, such as Carl Jung, have taught lies when they propose that the dark side of our nature—i.e. the evil left-hand side of the above image—has to be incorporated into our spirit. This is not true at all. **The truth is that all traces of darkness—the left-hand path in the above diagram—have to be TOTALLY eliminated from our character,** and it is the spiritual re-birthing process, or the work of the Birthright Holy Spirit, that does this for repentant and baptised human beings. Freemasons and people like Jung knew nothing about this most important of all spiritual processes.

Those Freemasons who opt to live **a putrid sinful life of duality** invite a group of destructive beings to dwell within their hearts and minds, alien visitors of the worst kind.¹⁵ Freemasons are poor duped human beings who do the dirty work of the Satanic money-power elite in all our villages, towns, and cities right around the world. You will understand why C S Lewis could so confidently make the following claim: “There is no neutral ground in the universe: every square inch, every split second is claimed by God and counterclaimed by Satan.”¹⁶ The **Book of Enoch** neatly sums up the *dual* spiritual process of the Moon—and none of its functions act as a calendar determinant—and which explains why *Enoch* was left out of the Bible:

*“The course of the moon’s path **to the righteous is light, but to sinners it is darkness**; in the name of the Lord of Spirits, who created a division between Light and darkness, and separating the spirits of men, strengthened the spirits of the righteous in the name of his own righteousness (Isaiah 30: 26; Mark 13: 24).[17]*

***Nor does the angel prevent this**, neither is he endowed with the power of preventing it; for the Judge beholds them all, and judges them all in his own presence (Genesis 1: 14; Revelation 8: 12).[18]” (Book of Enoch, 41: 6-7, Richard Laurence translation, 1821.)*

Very few people on this Earth have understood the truth that is found in the Moon’s path each month. That truth is that the **white squares** symbolize the Moon’s work from first crescent to day 15 each month (this is the first form of God’s Holy Spirit, the Birthright); and that the **black squares** depict the evil emanation of Satan’s defining destructive character. This was once called the Mysterious Force, as opposed to God’s Birthright Holy Spirit, which the waxing Moon is all about. Freemasonry’s defining symbolism, the black and white tessellated pavement, that is found in every Masonic Lodge, is the hallmark of hypocrisy. To hide the evil nature of the waxing Moon, whereby evil enters into the hearts and minds of men and women, **the name Mysterious Force was dropped in favour of Freemasonry.**

This is because Satan was given dominion over all the Earth at the time of the Fall. Everyone who is sucked in by this lie will be destroyed unless he or she repents, becomes baptised, and allows God to teach him His truths, and change his character through the work of the Birthright Holy Spirit during the 15 days of the New Moon Festivals each month.

¹⁵ Indeed there is such a thing as demon possession, and you’d better believe it! Unfortunately this facet of human nature has been so thoroughly redefined by the *shadow government* as mental illness, and not the result of sin. For more information on demonic possession see *Birthright, Sceptre, Loaves and Fishes*.

¹⁶ Lewis, C S, *Christianity and Culture in Christian Reflections*, edited by Walter Hooper, Eerdmans Publishing Company, Grand Rapids, 1967, p. 33.

¹⁷ Compare Isaiah 30: 26 with Mark 13: 22-26: “Moreover the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the LORD bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound.” (Isaiah 30: 26) “For false Christs and false prophets shall rise, and shall shew signs and wonders, to seduce, if [it were] possible, even the elect. But take ye heed: behold, I have foretold you all things. But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, And the stars of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken. And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds with great power and glory.” (Mark 13: 22-26)

¹⁸ “And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years.” (Genesis 1: 14) “And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise.” (Revelation 8: 12)

See Essays 1 to 5 of our free book *The Beguiled and the Doctrine of the "Two Spirits"*:

Essay 1—"The Fall."

Essay 2—"To Walk Between The Two Pillars."

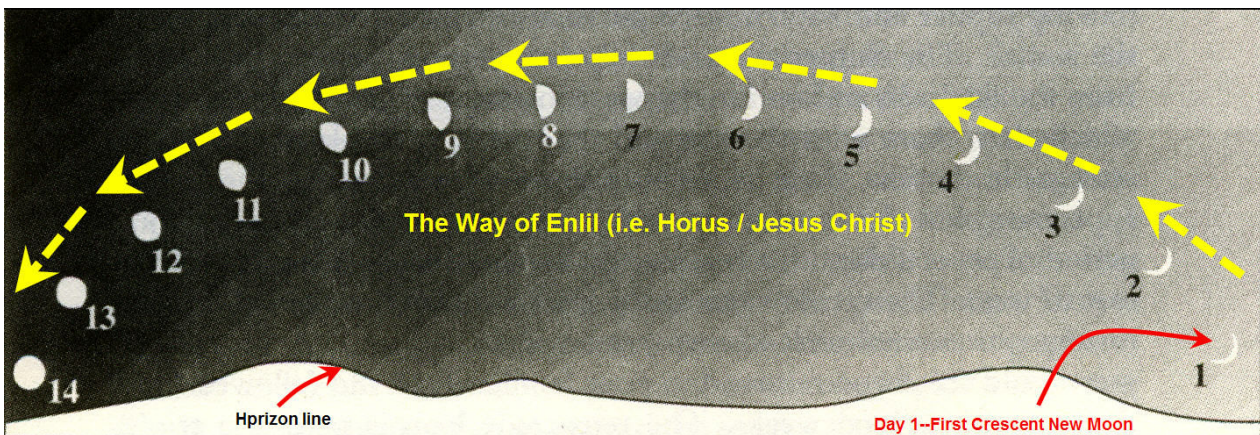
Essay 3—"The Answer To Albert Einstein's Vital Question."

Essay 4—"The Way of the "Two Spirits" Described."

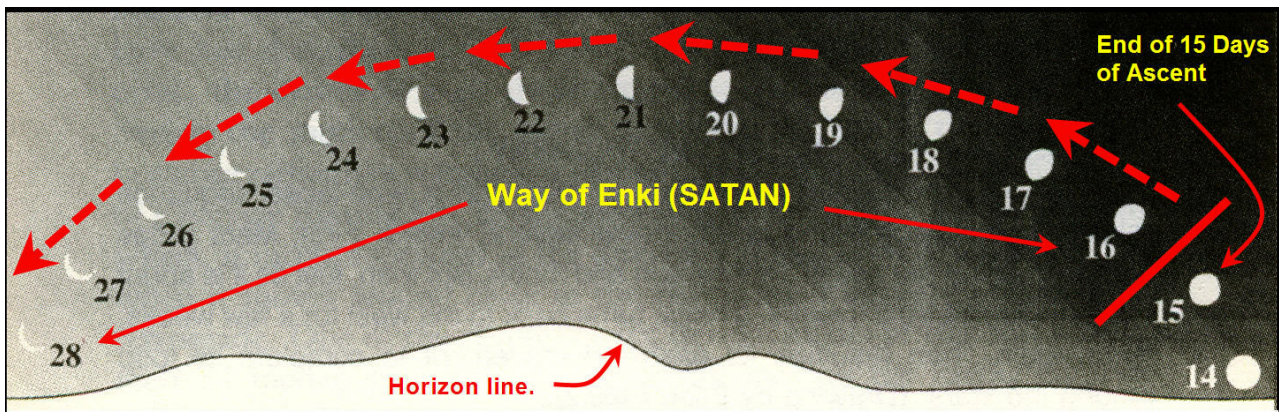
Essay 5—"The "Ethics" of the Wolf and the Wisdom of the Dove, Compared."

The book *The Beguiled and the Doctrine of the "Two Spirits"* is available on the USB / DvD version of this work, or online here:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-doctrine-of-the-two-spirits.html>



The Way of Righteousness, the New Moon Festivals, lasting from the first crescent New Moon (day 1) to Day 15 of each month.¹⁹



The Way of Evil, the "Dark Cycle" of the month. Lasting from day 16 to the end of the month ²⁰

¹⁹ Source of original image (I have added the arrows and text to Aveni's image): Aveni, Anthony, *Conversing With The Planets: How Science and Myth Invented the Cosmos*, Kodansha International, New York, 1994, p. 25.

²⁰ Source of original image (I have added the arrows and text to Aveni's image): Aveni, Anthony, *Conversing With The Planets: How Science and Myth Invented the Cosmos*, Kodansha International, New York, 1994, p. 25.



One of the favourite pictures that Satanists use to depict this ancient truth about the Moon is that of Baphomet—i.e. Satan—shown above, making the supposed “Sign of St. John.” Different names for the Adversary: Anu-Lucifer / Set / Baal / Satyr / Jahbulon / Loki / Goat of Mendes / Baphomet / Enki / Enki-Ea / Satan. Notice that the goat-headed (sign of Capricorn, which is the lowest sign in the Zodiac) **Satan is portrayed as an hermaphrodite**, with the breasts of a woman and the beard and penis of a man. The staff that is protruding from the groin area also doubles as the penis. The head of his penis (the penis of Pindar) looks very much like a pine cone! See Chapter 2—“The Key To All the Sacred Mysteries Lies in Ancient Egypt,” of [Birthright, Sceptre, Loaves and Fishes \[21\]](#), for the connection between pine cones, the penis of satan, and the antics that are going on in the latter day Catholic Church. Notice also the double serpents coiled up this staff, which many people call the *Caduceus of Mercury*. Also notice that satan here is pointing to the first crescent New Moon with **his right hand**, and to the last crescent Moon, with **his left hand**. This is very significant. The Moon on Baphomet’s *right*-hand is “the path of righteousness,” and lasts from first-crescent New Moon to day 15 each month, and this is the period of the monthly New Moon Festival [22]. The Moon on Baphomet’s *left*-hand is the path of evil, as noted above. Also worthy of note is the fact that the newest state on Earth, quietly proclaimed by the Nazi Satanists in Australia, is that of “**Capricornia**,” and is that part of Queensland North of the Tropic of Capricorn. Notice that at the very pinnacle of this new satanic state is an island in Torres Strait called Prince of Wales Island! The new state of Capricornia will be the founding state of the New World Order. [23]

21 Link: <http://nazareneremnant.org/birthright-sceptre-loaves-and-fishes.html>

22 For explanation of the vital significance of the New Moon Festivals to your salvation, see our free book *The New Moon Festivals: the “First Works” of Salvation*, which is on the USB / DvD or online here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-new-moon-festivals-the-first-works-of-salvation.html>

23 For more information see the article “‘Capricornia,’ Australia’s Secretive Seventh State, Starting to Appear on Australian Maps,” in Issue #40, 21 January, 2011, of our free available *Last Days Watch* newsletter, available here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-40-ldw.html>



Satan portrayed as an *hermaphrodite*, with the breasts of a woman and the beard and penis of a man. The head of his penis (the penis of Pindar) looks very much like a pine cone! See Chapter 2—“The Key To All the Sacred Mysteries Lies in Ancient Egypt,” of [Birthright, Sceptre, Loaves and Fishes \[24\]](#), for the connection between pine cones, the penis of Satan, and the antics that are going on in the latter day Catholic Church. Notice also the double serpents coiled up this staff, which many people call the *Caduceus of Mercury*.

24 Link: <http://nazareneremnant.org/birthright-sceptre-loaves-and-fishes.html>

The Importance of Keeping the New Moon Festivals

The following short excerpt from our book *The New Moon Festivals: the "First Works" of Salvation* [25] shows the critical importance of the New Moon Festivals for life or death on planet Earth:

"The Feast of the New Moon as treated as a *Shabbatown* or Holy Sabbath, in which we must abstain from all work. **The profaning of the Sabbath and the New Moons by traffic and commerce of any kind was totally forbidden [in ancient Israel].** The offerings for the New Moon exceeded those for the Sabbath (Numbers 28: 11-5; Ezekiel 46: 4-7). However the religious importance of the New Moon declined while that of the Sabbath increased (The American University, Washington, 1976, pp. 69-70) [26]:

*"Hear this, O ye that swallow up the needy, even to make the poor of the land to fail, Saying, When will **the new moon** be gone, that we may sell corn? and the sabbath, that we may set forth wheat, making the ephah small, and the shekel great, and falsifying the balances by deceit? That we may buy the poor for silver, and the needy for a pair of shoes; yea, and sell the refuse of the wheat?"* (Amos 8: 4-6, KJV)

*"And in the **beginnings of your months** ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, seven lambs of the first year without spot; And three tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one bullock; and two tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one ram; And a several tenth deal of flour mingled with oil for a meat offering unto one lamb; for a burnt offering of a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD. And their drink offerings shall be half an hin of wine unto a bullock, and the third part of an hin unto a ram, and a fourth part of an hin unto a lamb: this is the burnt offering of every month throughout the months of the year. And one kid of the goats for a sin offering unto the LORD shall be offered, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering."* Numbers 28:11-15, KJV)

The New Moons and the weekly Sabbath were to be kept "continually before the Lord:"

25 The book is on the DvD / USB version of this work, or online here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-new-moon-festivals-the-first-works-of-salvation.html>

26 This decline came about through the slackness of the priests, especially the High Priest. It did not come from God, as many have erroneously concluded. Then it declined further when King Solomon became apostate **and began following and codifying the religion of Satan.** The falling away of Solomon is why he is revered in Satanism and Freemasonry, which is something the ordinary "knee-flasher" of the "Porch Mason" variety is never told. Essentially we are told that Solomon lost all his purity and Godly wisdom, and turned himself over to being a follower of Satan. This came about, we are told, because he was seduced into Satanism by the hordes of Canaanite (i.e. women of the seedline of Cain) and foreign women he had in his life. The authorship of the *Book of Ecclesiastes* is attributed to King Solomon. The last two verses of *Ecclesiastes* reveal that Solomon *may* have repented on his death bed: "Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this [is] the whole [duty] of man. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether [it be] good, or whether [it be] evil." (Ecclesiastes 12: 13-14) President John Quincy Adams gives us some of the more glaring things that Solomon is credited with introducing into his Masonic religion of Satan: "I saw a code of Masonic legislation adapted to prostrate every principle of equal justice and to corrupt every sentiment of virtuous feeling in the soul of him who bound his allegiance to it. I saw the practice of common honesty, the kindness of Christian benevolence, even the abstinence of atrocious crimes; limited exclusively by lawless oaths and barbarous penalties, to the social relations between the Brotherhood and the Craft. I saw slander organize into a secret, widespread and affiliated agency. ... I saw self-invoked imprecations of throats cut from ear to ear, of hearts and vitals torn out and cast off and hung on spires. I saw wine drunk from a human skull with solemn invocation of all the sins of its owner upon the head of him who drank it."

“And to offer all burnt sacrifices unto the LORD in the sabbaths, **in the new moons**, and on the set feasts, by number, according to the order commanded unto them, **continually before the LORD.**” (1 Chronicles 23: 31 KJV)

“**Blow up the trumpet in the new moon**, in the time appointed, on our solemn feast day.” (Psalm 81: 3 KJV)

The great Eastern Gate to the Inner Court in Solomon’s Temple was kept shut for the six working days of the week, and only on the **New Moon Festival day** and the **Weekly Sabbath** was it opened:

“Thus saith the Lord GOD; The gate of the inner court that looketh toward the east shall be shut the six working days; but on the sabbath it shall be opened, **and in the day of the new moon it shall be opened.**” (Ezekiel 46: 1)

The prophet Amos gives a severe sentence upon Israel for her failure to keep the Sabbaths and the New Moons Festivals:

“Shall not the land tremble for this, and every one mourn that dwelleth therein? and it shall rise up wholly as a flood; and it shall be cast out and drowned, as *by* the flood of Egypt. And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord GOD, that I will cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in the clear day: And I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all your songs into lamentation; and I will bring up sackcloth upon all loins, **and baldness upon every head;** and I will make it as the mourning of an only son, and the end thereof as a bitter day. Behold, the days come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the LORD: And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the east, they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the LORD, and shall not find it.” (Amos 8: 8-12, KJV)

But the most significant part of the Scriptures outlining the effects of keeping or not keeping the New Moon Festivals is glaringly obvious, and that is in **the “blessings” (for keeping it), and the “cursings” (for not keeping it) of Deuteronomy 28.** The blessings are a direct reference to the work the Birthright Holy Spirit does in the life of a true-blue repentant and baptised human being:

“And it shall come to pass, **if thou shalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the LORD thy God**, to observe [and] to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the LORD thy God will set thee on high above all nations of the earth:

And all these blessings shall come on thee, and overtake thee, if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God.

Blessed [shalt] thou [be] in the city, and blessed [shalt] thou [be] in the field. **Blessed** [shall be] the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

Blessed [shall be] thy basket and thy store.

Blessed [shalt] thou [be] when thou comest in, and blessed [shalt] thou [be] when thou goest out.

The LORD shall cause thine enemies that rise up against thee to be smitten before thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and flee before thee seven ways.

The LORD shall command the *blessing* upon thee in thy storehouses, and in all that thou settest thine hand unto; and he shall bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

The LORD shall establish thee an holy people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto thee, if thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, and walk in his ways.

And all people of the earth shall see that thou art called by the name of the LORD; and they shall be afraid of thee.

And the LORD shall make thee plenteous in goods, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the LORD swore unto thy fathers to give thee.

The LORD shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven to give the rain unto thy land in his season, and to bless all the work of thine hand: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow.

And the LORD shall make thee the head, and not the tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; if that thou hearken unto the commandments of the LORD thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do [them]:

And thou shalt not go aside from any of the words which I command thee this day, [to] the right hand, or [to] the left, to go after other gods to serve them.”
(Deuteronomy 28: 1-14, KJV)

Here are the curses for remaining an unrepentant sinner. These curses result from the fact that **satan's perfect law of evil** comes to dwell in our hearts, and this occurs monthly from day 16 of the month, right through to the dark of the Moon at month's end, as Deuteronomy 28 continues:

“But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day; that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee:

Cursed [shalt] thou [be] in the city, and ***cursed*** [shalt] thou [be] in the field.

Cursed [shall be] thy basket and thy store.

Cursed [shall be] the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy land, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

Cursed [shalt] thou [be] when thou comest in, and ***cursed*** [shalt] thou [be] when thou goest out.

The LORD shall send upon thee cursing, vexation, and rebuke, in all that thou settest thine hand unto for to do, until thou be destroyed, and until thou perish quickly; because of the wickedness of thy doings, whereby thou hast forsaken me.

The LORD shall make the pestilence cleave unto thee, until he have consumed thee from off the land, whither thou goest to possess it.

The LORD shall smite thee with a consumption, and with a fever, and with an inflammation, and with an extreme burning, and with the sword, and with blasting, and with mildew; and they shall pursue thee until thou perish.

And thy heaven that [is] over thy head shall be brass, and the earth that is under thee [shall be] iron.

The LORD shall make the rain of thy land powder and dust: from heaven shall it come down upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

The LORD shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out one way against them, and flee seven ways before them: and shalt be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

And thy carcase shall be meat unto all fowls of the air, and unto the beasts of the earth, and no man shall fray [them] away.

The LORD will smite thee with the botch of Egypt, and with the emerods, and with the scab, and with the itch, whereof thou canst not be healed.

The LORD shall smite thee with madness, and blindness, and astonishment of heart:

And thou shalt grope at noonday, as the blind gropeth in darkness, and thou shalt not prosper in thy ways: and thou shalt be only oppressed and spoiled evermore, and no man shall save [thee].

Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: thou shalt build an house, and thou shalt not dwell therein: thou shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not gather the grapes thereof.

Thine ox [shall be] slain before thine eyes, and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine ass [shall be] violently taken away from before thy face, and shall not be restored to thee: thy sheep [shall be] given unto thine enemies, and thou shalt have none to rescue [them].

Thy sons and thy daughters [shall be] given unto another people, and thine eyes shall look, and fail [with longing] for them all the day long: and [there shall be] no might in thine hand.

The fruit of thy land, and all thy labours, shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up; and thou shalt be only oppressed and crushed alway:

So that thou shalt be mad for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

The LORD shall smite thee in the knees, and in the legs, with a sore botch that cannot be healed, from the sole of thy foot unto the top of thy head.

The LORD shall bring thee, and thy king which thou shalt set over thee, unto a nation which neither thou nor thy fathers have known; and there shalt thou serve other gods, wood and stone.

And thou shalt become an astonishment, a proverb, and a byword, among all nations whither the LORD shall lead thee.

Thou shalt carry much seed out into the field, and shalt gather [but] little in; for the locust shall consume it.

Thou shalt plant vineyards, and dress [them], but shalt neither drink [of] the wine, nor gather [the grapes]; for the worms shall eat them.

Thou shalt have olive trees throughout all thy coasts, but thou shalt not anoint [thyself] with the oil; for thine olive shall cast [his fruit].

Thou shalt beget sons and daughters, but thou shalt not enjoy them; for they shall go into captivity.

All thy trees and fruit of thy land shall the locust consume.

The stranger that [is] within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low.

He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail.

Moreover all these curses shall come upon thee, and shall pursue thee, and overtake thee, till thou be destroyed; because thou hearkenedst not unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which he commanded thee:

And they shall be upon thee for a sign and for a wonder, and upon thy seed for ever.

Because thou servedst not the LORD thy God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, for the abundance of all [things];

Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies which the LORD shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all [things]: and he shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee.

The LORD shall bring a nation against thee from far, from the end of the earth, [as swift] as the eagle flieth; a nation whose tongue thou shalt not understand; A nation of fierce countenance, which shall not regard the person of the old, nor shew favour to the young:

And he shall eat the fruit of thy cattle, and the fruit of thy land, until thou be destroyed: which [also] shall not leave thee [either] corn, wine, or oil, [or] the increase of thy kine, or flocks of thy sheep, until he have destroyed thee.

And he shall besiege thee in all thy gates, until thy high and fenced walls come down, wherein thou trustedst, throughout all thy land: and he shall besiege thee in all thy gates throughout all thy land, which the LORD thy God hath given thee.

And thou shalt eat the fruit of thine own body, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters, which the LORD thy God hath given thee, in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee:

[So that] the man [that is] tender among you, and very delicate, his eye shall be evil toward his brother, and toward the wife of his bosom, and toward the remnant of his children which he shall leave:

So that he will not give to any of them of the flesh of his children whom he shall eat: because he hath nothing left him in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee in all thy gates.

The tender and delicate woman among you, which would not adventure to set the sole of her foot upon the ground for delicateness and tenderness, her eye shall be evil toward the husband of her bosom, and toward her son, and toward her daughter,

And toward her young one that cometh out from between her feet, and toward her children which she shall bear: for she shall eat them for want of all [things] secretly in the siege and straitness, wherewith thine enemy shall distress thee in thy gates.

If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book, that thou mayest fear this glorious and fearful name, THE LORD THY GOD;

Then the LORD will make thy plagues wonderful, and the plagues of thy seed, [even] great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses, and of long continuance.

Moreover he will bring upon thee all the diseases of Egypt, which thou wast afraid of; and they shall cleave unto thee.

Also every sickness, and every plague, which [is] not written in the book of this law, them will the LORD bring upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

And ye shall be left few in number, whereas ye were as the stars of heaven for multitude; because thou wouldest not obey the voice of the LORD thy God.

And it shall come to pass, [that] as the LORD rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the LORD will rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought; and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest to possess it.

And the LORD shall scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other; and there thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, [even] wood and stone.

And among these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot have rest: but the LORD shall give thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and sorrow of mind:

And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee; and thou shalt fear day and night, and shalt have none assurance of thy life:

In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning! for the fear of thine heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

And the LORD shall bring thee into Egypt again with ships, by the way whereof I spake unto thee, Thou shalt see it no more again: and there ye shall be sold unto your enemies for bondmen and bondwomen, and no man shall buy [you].” (Deuteronomy 28: 15-68, KJV)

Man-Made Laws are *Prohibited by God*

Gods Laws of Righteousness (the Ten Commandments) are to stand forever, **and all man-made Laws are totally prohibited by God.** Even King Solomon knew this, and after his apparent death-bed repentance from the Masonic foolishness of his previous life, he is reputed to have taught this to anyone who would listen:

“Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: **for this [is] the whole [duty] of man.** For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether [it be] good, or whether [it be] evil.”(Ecclesiastes 12: 13-14)

It is also a truism that has long been squashed, and that is that God has insisted that **none of His Laws are to be altered or changed,** as we can see from the following short article by John Anthony Hill, as well as the pertinent Scriptural commands:

By John Anthony Hill

Source: <http://jahtruth.net/cuofch.htm>

Blackstone; the authority on English law, whose teaching is still studied today; says that **any legislation (such as divorce and remarriage as sanctioned by the satanic state system of “Family Law”) that contravenes the Law of God is not an enactment and cannot be enforced.**

Deuteronomy 4:1 -2, 12: 32: God’s Law Not to be Changed

“Now therefore hearken, O Israel, unto the Statutes and unto the Judgments, which I teach you, for to DO [them], that ye may LIVE, and go in and possess the land which the ‘I AM’ God of your fathers giveth you.

Ye shall not ADD unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish [ought] from it, that ye may keep the Commandments of the ‘I AM’ your God which I COMMAND you.

What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.” Deuteronomy 4:1 -2, 12: 32)

Matthew 5: 16-20: Christ confirms that God’s Law is Eternal

“Let your Light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

Think not that I am come to destroy The Law, or the Prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfill.

For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no way pass from The Law, till all (the prophecies) be fulfilled.

Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least COMMANDments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the Kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach [them], the same shall be called great in the Kingdom of heaven.

For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall EXCEED [the righteousness] of the lawyers and politicians (who were also priests), ye shall in no case enter into the Kingdom of heaven.” (Matthew 5: 16-20)

Deuteronomy 30: 8-20: Keeping God's Law gives Life Eternal; any other (man-made) law gives death eternal

“And thou shalt return and obey the voice of the "I AM", and do all His Commandments which I command thee this day.

And the "I AM" thy God will make thee plenteous in every work of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy land, for good: for the "I AM" will again rejoice over thee for good, as He rejoiced over thy fathers:

If thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the "I AM" thy God, to keep His Commandments and His Statutes which are written in this Book of The Law, [and] if thou turn unto the "I AM" thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.

For this Commandment which I command thee this day, it [is] not hidden from thee, neither [is] it far off.

It [is] not in heaven, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go up for us to heaven, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

Neither [is] it beyond the sea, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go over the sea for us, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

But the Word [is] very near unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest do it.

See, I have set before thee this day life and good, and death and evil;

In that I command thee this day to love the "I AM" thy God, to walk in His Ways, and to keep His Commandments and His Statutes and His Judgments, that thou mayest live and multiply: and the "I AM" thy God shall bless thee in the land where thou goest to possess it.

But if thine heart turn away, so that thou wilt not hear, but shalt be drawn away, and worship other gods, and serve them;

I denounce unto you this day, that ye shall surely perish, [and that] ye shall not prolong [your] days upon the land, where thou passest over Jordan to go to possess it.

I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, [that] I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live:

That thou mayest love the "I AM" thy God, [and] that thou mayest obey His voice, and that thou mayest cleave unto Him: for He [is] thy Life, and the length of thy days: that thou mayest dwell in the land which the "I AM" sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give them.

And Moses went and spoke these words unto all Israel (the Brit-ish).”
(Deuteronomy 30: 8-20; 31: 1)

Matthew 5: 16-20: *Christ Confirms that God's Law is Eternal*

“Let your Light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

Think not that I am come to destroy The Law, or the Prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil.

For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no way pass from The Law, till all (the prophecies) be fulfilled.

Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least COMMANDments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the Kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach [them], the same shall be called great in the Kingdom of heaven.

For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall EXCEED [the righteousness] of the lawyers and politicians (who were also priests), ye shall in no case enter into the Kingdom of heaven.” (Matthew 5: 16-20)

Here are some of the higher degrees in Freemasonry:

- Degree 7 The Guide
- Degree 9 The Elder
- Degree 12 The Triumphant One
- Degree 15 The Scientist
- Degree 18 The Talented One
- Degree 21 The Preacher
- Degree 24 The Little Master
- Degree 27 The Little Philosopher
- Degree 30 The Kadosch
- Degree 31 The Cross
- Degree 32 The Great Architect
- Degree 33 **The Living Dead** [27]

27 Ibid.

The 33rd degree is thus very special, not for the reasons given above (that it was the age of Jesus when He was crucified. He wasn't 33, that is a fabrication!). It denotes something about the backbone in human beings, as we'll come to understand a little later on. The number 33 also denotes the one-third of the angels who rebelled against our Father God Ptah, and joined satan in the rebellion, which has just about reached its full maturity on Earth.

"To all the dear brother members of the affiliate temples: **Degree 33 being the symbol of the end of the life of the impostor Jesus**, we have decreed that the aspirant to the Degree mentioned must wear a shirt of a purple color with a cross of white fabric sewn over the breast, **over the cross must be drawn the four letters INRI**.(42) These letters will then be a sacred word of recognition for the degree mentioned, like the word BOOZ. And, as the secret word must be changed every six months, we authorize the presidents of the temples to select the word they desire. Continue the battle to serve religion and the prestige of the Association. May union and occultism be our emblem." [28]

When a Mason reaches the 33rd degree level, they are expected to serve only the Order of the Garter, the head of which is Queen Semiramis II (aka Queen Elizabeth II). It is also to be understood that a 33rd degreed Freemason is also expected to engage in the Black Mass, and in human sacrifice. For more information in this grisly sector of such a Mason's life, see:

The Black Mass You Don't Want To Know About

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-black-mass-you-don't-want-to-know-about.html>

Most Western Nations Have Long Been Masonic Tyrannies

"In his book *"The Brotherhood,"* Stephen Knight showed how [Masons secretly control every aspect of British society](#). There are 500,000 Masons in England. Lodges are associated with every local government, police, bank, military unit, hospital, university, church, court and of course Westminster. What passes for politics is basically members of the same Lodge contending for office to decide how to enact the Masonic agenda. **[Nazarene Remnant comment: This naturally extends to the definition of democracy: "two wolves and a chicken deciding what's for dinner."]** Knight documents how Masons give each other preferment in hiring, promotion and business. Non-Masons are continually hassled. **It is no understatement to say that the UK is a Masonic tyranny.**



Former Scotland Yard Chief Sir Paul Stephenson

Look at the picture of former Scotland Yard Chief Sir Paul Stephenson (above.) He resigned because he was implicated in the scandal. Look at the checkerboard symbol on his hat, worn by every British constable. [It is Masonic.](#)” (Source: Henry Makow: “Masonic Blackmail Behind Murdoch Scandal?” available here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/masonic-blackmail-behind-murdoch-scandal.html>)

Battling for Temporal Authority

It is a fact that many politicians, beside coming the ranks of the legal profession (see [Your Lawyer's Secret Oath](#), and [Woe Unto You Lawyers!](#)) come from the ranks of Freemasonry. [29] In fact it would be a worthwhile exercise to determine who in Local, State and Federal politics is actually a member of the Freemasons, and what degree they have attained. Of course that would be a difficult project bearing on mind the oaths of secrecy that they take.

“I told her how, through my permanent contact with the grand Masons, **I discovered that there are three groups of them in the lodges:**

1. Some of them attack Catholicism.
2. Others attack all religions.

29 Also see [Woe Unto You Lawyers](#), here:
<http://NazareneRemnant.org/woe-unto-you-lawyers.html>

3. The third, composed of men from the first two groups, **[Nazarene Remnant comment: like John Winston Howard]** battle in politics for the purpose of coming to dominate temporal authority.” **[30]**

³⁰ Ibid.

The Secrets Known Only to *The Inner Elites*

NOTE: The full version of the book *The Secrets Known Only to the Inner Elites* forms Appendix of this book.

“Like other esoteric groups and some fraternities, the Masons have secret doctrines and initiations. **The homosexual agenda is hidden from the membership.**”

Now, as Pike mysteriously put it, Freemasonry ‘**conceals its secrets from all except the Adepts and Sages, or the Elect, and uses false explanations and misinterpretations of its symbols to mislead those who deserve only to be misled; to conceal the Truth, which it calls Light, from them, and to draw them away from it. Truth is not for those who are unworthy or unable to receive it, or would pervert it.**’

Instead of Masons stating their secrets secretly, they only obliquely impart them. Pike states: ‘What the Chiefs of the Order really believed and taught, is indicated to the Adepts by the hints contained in the high degrees of Free-masonry.’

Pike again: ‘The symbols and ceremonies of Masonry have more than one meaning. They rather conceal than disclose the Truth. They hint it only.’

More: ‘We have hints, and not details...hints of the true objects and purposes of the Mysteries.’ (The ‘Mysteries’ are secret Masonic ‘Truths’ and secret initiatory rituals.)

Pike speaks in enigmas because he can only hint at Masonic secrets. Masons take oaths not to reveal the group's secrets.

Upper-level Masons even keep secrets from lower-level Masons. According to Pike, **a lower-level Mason ‘is intentionally misled by false interpretations [of Masonic symbols]. It is not intended that he shall understand them [the symbols]; but it is intended that he shall imagine he understands them. Their true explication is reserved for the Adepts, the Princes of Masonry.’ [Hence the compartmentalised structure of Freemasonry]**

Lower-level Masons are just dupes being used by the upper-level ones, the so-called ‘Princes of Masonry.’” (From the article “Freemasonry's Secret Homosexual Agenda,” by Henry Makow, which is here: http://henrymakow.com/left_albert_pike_1809-1891by.html)

~~~~~

**“The cleverest way, psychologically, in which to hide a secret** is to divert the investigator down a tiring trail toward a false discovery. His own efforts convince him either that he has found a secret through great energy and cleverness on his own part, or, if the secret he seeks appears still but to barely elude his grasp, he values all the more his continued course of misdirection. That is the lesson which can be learned from Edgar Allan Poe's fictional case of *The Purloined Letter*.

Exemplary of the follies into which presumably educated and informed people are misled in the pursuit of the snipe, are the doctrines of the ‘international Jewish conspiracy’ and the recently more popular ‘international communist conspiracy.’

During the twentieth century, **more people have been turned into dupes along those two false-trail pursuits than any competing obsessions.**

**The effect of that sort of misdirected search** for the ultimate, global master-conspiracy is principally two-fold. The dupes themselves are misled away from the secrets being hidden in this manner. Secondly, the discredit which is directed to fall upon the lured turns most others, foolishly, away from all searches for the secrets of those 'inner elites' which have in fact run the world's affairs during approximately three thousand years of known history. ...

The relevant key point can be abstracted fairly thus. Since the English traitors **Robert Cecil** and **Francis Bacon** around the onset of the seventeenth century, and later, more notably, from the 1660 Stuart Restoration to the present day, within and behind British intelligence regular and irregular services **there is an inner circle representing the ranks of the Black Guelph families of all Europe, an oligarchy gathered around the privileges and powers of the British and Dutch monarchies.** (7) Attached to and overlapping these oligarchical families, there is a special collectivity, **traditionally centered notably in Oxford, Cambridge, and Sussex universities,** an inner intelligentsia of that faction, **which studies the classics,** thereby to gain the knowledge through which the forces associated with the British monarchy may rule the world." (From *The Secrets Known Only To The Inner Elites*, on the DvD / USB or online here: <http://www.nazareneremnant.org/the-secrets-known-only-to-the-inner-elites.html> )

From the Introduction of our book *What the Study of History Should Have Been ...*

"The study of history has been an important subject for human beings because it gives us our bearings as to where we have been as a people, so that we can have a better understanding of how we got to our present situation. So goes an often repeated definition of history, but the central fact of history is that **none of us here, from our vantage point, was there in person when an historical moment was taking place.** That fact, our removal from the time of historical events, has enabled the enemies of mankind to write a version of history which has duped the world to this day. This truth has placed the people of the world in the most horrible of predicaments. The following material is from a pro-Illuminati Web site, and it shows what a Satanist has to say about the writing of history:

'What appears in history books is not the real history of the world. **Real history is conducted in secret and is almost never documented.** Real history revolves around a handful of power-players, together with a small number of secret societies and closed associations. Real history is all about conspiracies whereas history, as it appears in books, resembles a crime scene investigation. Events take place and historians come along later and try to work out what caused those events. But while crime scene investigators have elaborate scientific techniques to help them gather decisive forensic evidence, historians have access only to what is available in **the public record** and even that is often unreliable.

If there is no public record, historians have nothing to fall back on other than their imagination. They create a narrative to link the events, to establish cause and effect. **But that's all it is – a narrative, a story. It's not the truth.** The real causes are always concealed from the gaze of history. Only a fool would take a historian's



interpretation of events as reality. History is as meaningful as literary criticism. Historians are always unreliable narrators.

At the end of the movie *The Godfather*, Michael Corleone is seen being appointed as the new Godfather, and the door is closed in the face of his wife because she is an untrusted outsider. **It is also closed in the faces of the audience. That is a metaphor for history.** The door is always closed in our faces at the moment when the vital decisions are taken. We never hear what took place, who said what, who advanced what arguments, who disagreed, what glances were exchanged, what was whispered. All we get is the speculation of historians who weren't there, working from second-hand sources and the narratives of previous generations of historians.

The whole of history could be considered as *The Godfather* on a global scale. Powerful people conspire in secret rooms far from public scrutiny and then send out their agents, assassins and attack dogs to execute their will. Presidents, popes and princes are agents too. Although these people may seem powerful in their own right, **the real decision-makers stand in the background, unseen.** Presidents, more often than not, are puppets put in post to do the bidding of their masters. That might involve declaring war, introducing new laws favourable to the puppetmasters, awarding lucrative contracts to the puppetmasters' favoured corporations, appointing allies of the puppetmasters to vital, well-paid jobs, discrediting enemies of the puppetmasters, planting stories, even carrying out assassinations. **All of that will be denied, of course.** Well, it would, wouldn't it?

And, naturally, they have a huge machine of misinformation, disinformation, spin and propaganda, **to conceal themselves and rubbish their enemies.** Conspiracy theorists are always dismissed as mad. Who benefits from the discrediting of conspiracy theorists? The conspirators, of course. **Their greatest trick is to convince the ordinary person that they do not exist.** In the fairytale *The Emperor's New Clothes*, the scam-artist weavers say that anyone who is unable to see the emperor's (non-existent) new set of clothes is either stupid or unfit for the office they hold. Something similar happens in reverse with conspiracy theories. **Anyone who can see the conspiracy is called stupid or unfit for office.** But in each case the reality is the opposite of what we are told by those who seek to con us.

No historian will ever take conspiracy theories seriously. They can't afford to. If they admit that conspiracy theories exist then **they are putting themselves out of a job** because they are admitting that the causes of major historical events are forever concealed from them. Historians promote their own agendas and exaggerate their own importance and significance. The conspirators can rely on historians not to cause any trouble. It's an alliance of self-interest.' 31

More honest enquirers into our past know that what has been documented has had the purpose of deception. According to G. K Chesterton, the history of the world should be about the study of power elites:

'G.K. Chesterton said the study of history should be a study of power elites. **Instead historians obscure and deny the truth. The more I read, the more I am**

---

31 Source: *The Secret History: How 6,000 People Can Rule the World*  
<http://armageddonconspiracy.co.uk/The-Secret-History%281492844%29.htm>

**convinced that the function of the news media, the arts, education and entertainment is to deceive and make us stupid.** While we are numbed and distracted, our leaders carry out their orders under occult discipline (or blackmail.) As human life becomes degraded, it seems less worth saving. The devil is afoot and all-powerful. As long as he uses deceit, good people seem helpless to resist.' 32

Tracking along the same path is Lyndon LaRouche, who fundamentally agrees with Chesterton, but he provides a more penetrating analysis, when he shows that the working out of world history has fundamentally been a struggle between two power groups to gain ascendancy over the planet. In *The Secrets Known Only To The Inner Elites*, LaRouche makes his position quite clear:

'The true, primary determinants of the course of human history are expressed in the most concentrated form **in the factional issue between the factions of Plato [33] and Aristotle during the fourth century BC.** All preceding and

---

32 In my opinion G.K. Chesterton was the greatest writer and thinker of the 20<sup>th</sup> century. But we hardly hear of him today in our education system. That's because the satanic overlords of this planet have done much to suppress what he wrote about and stood for. And what did he stand for? He stood for the common man, the down-trodden, and plain old common sense. He defended the poor, and the family. He defended beauty, but above all else he defended Christianity as he understood it to be.

33 From David Livingstone's article "Plato the Kabbalist," from here:

<http://www.thedyinggod.com/node/105> "It was in his *Republic* that Plato articulated the basis of the future totalitarian state, ruled by the elite, or "philosopher kings", or "guardians", instructed in the Kabbalah. Essentially, *The Republic* provided the basis for all future Illuminati projects, including communism, the elimination of marriage and the family, compulsory education, the use of eugenics by the state, and the employment of deceptive propaganda methods. According to Plato, "all these women shall be wives in common to all the men, and not one of them shall live privately with any man; the children too should be held in common so that no parent shall know which is his own offspring, and no child shall know his parent." (*Plato and Totalitarianism*, <http://www.worldfuturefund.org/wffmaster/Reading/Quotes/plato.htm> ) This belief is associated with a need for eugenics, as "the best men must cohabit with the best women in as many cases as possible and the worst with the worst in the fewest, and that the offspring of the one must be reared and that of the other not, if the flock is to be as perfect as possible." More pernicious still is his prescription for infanticide: "The offspring of the inferior, and any of those of the other sort who are born defective, they will properly dispose of in secret, so that no one will know what has become of them. That is the condition of preserving the purity of the guardians' breed." It is for this reason that Plato has been at the center of all esoteric philosophy ever since, and been extolled by all the leading philosophers of the Illuminati, for whom he articulated the vision of a New World Order, like Kant, Hegel, Nietzsche, and recently, Leo Strauss, the guru of the neo-conservatives that have embarked America in proxy wars in the Middle East on behalf of Israel. Strauss, like Plato, taught that within societies, some are fit to lead, while others only to be led. But for Strauss, it was Machiavelli who initiated the Enlightenment, by rejecting the purely theoretical world of Plato, in favor of a more practical interpretation of reality, thus creating political science. For Strauss, in accordance with Machiavellian thinking, virtue would not be applicable, because no regime could meet its standards. Rather, a new regime should be created, by accepting, understanding, and harnessing man's tendency for self-interest, or "human nature". Strauss thought that those who are fit to rule are those who realize there is no morality. Therefore, Strauss believed the world to be a place where policy advisers may have to deceive their own publics, and even their rulers in order to protect their countries. If exposed to the absence of absolute truth, the masses would quickly succumb to nihilism or anarchy. They "can't handle the truth". Thus, according to Strauss, it is necessary to maintain these "pious frauds", or "the Noble Lie", as Plato would have referred to it. Finally, like Thomas Hobbes, Strauss believed that the inherently aggressive nature of human beings could only be restrained by a powerful nationalistic state. In other words, Fascism. "Because mankind is intrinsically wicked, he has to be governed," he once wrote. "Such governance can only be established, however, when men are united – and they can only be united against other people." (Lobe, Jim. "Strong Must Rule the Weak, said Neo-Cons' Muse", Inter Press Service. <http://www.ipsnews.net/interna.asp?idnews=18038> ) According to Shadia Drury, in [Leo Strauss and the American Right](#), "Strauss thinks that a political order can be stable only if it is united by an external threat." Ultimately, as Drury clarifies, "following Machiavelli, he maintained that if no external threat exists then one has to be manufactured." (ibid)

subsequent history is properly understood from that standpoint of conceptual reference, as we have already indicated and as we shall show in this report.’ 34

Later in the article, he asserts that unless we understand these critical differences between the two systems, of Aristotle and Plato,<sup>35</sup> can we truly appreciate our world:

‘Likewise, only by tracing such policies to their roots in the cult of Apollo, to show how the British mentality has been evolved as a species-mentality, can one comprehend the criteria which governed London's choice of Bismarck and Prussia. **Without knowing the sweep of history as a process, one can not competently understand any of its parts.**’ 36

In the same document, he further states that the money-power elite, who possess secret knowledge, have created foundational lies, which he calls “mythologies,” and they use these lies to manipulate the people of all nations:

‘Outside and above the foolish folk who rely upon the *Washington Post*, *New York Times*, *London Times*, or the popular women's magazines, and so on and so forth, there is indeed a governing elite. **This elite does possess ‘secret knowledge.’ The first aspect of this special knowledge, which makes it efficiently secret, is that the elite not only know that the mythologies are mythologies, but also know that they themselves create and use those mythologies to manipulate the credulous masses.**

Beyond that first broad level of division between the knowledgeable and the credulous, **the secret knowledge is distinguished by the division of elites into two irreconcilable factions.** Beyond the sheep-pens of the believers in mythologies, there exist **two fundamentally opposed views** of what to do with the world, of what direction to adopt in steering the historical movement of the human, species. **One elite, the humanists, the Platonic or Neoplatonic faction, is dedicated to steering the course of history away from rule through mythologies.** The other, **the Aristotelians and their heirs, is committed to strengthening the rule by mythology, for the purpose of establishing a permanent, ‘feudal-like’ Utopia of obedient, simple-minded folk ruled by a tenured neo-Aristotelian oligarchy.**

The secret knowledge is, at first distinction, as secret as the purloined letter of the

---

34 Lyndon LaRouche, *The Secrets Known Only To The Inner Elites*, available here:

<http://www.laroucheplanet.info/pmwiki/pmwiki.php?n=Library INNERELITES>

35 On the subject of the relationship between Aristotle and Plato, LaRouche says: **“The monstrously false report that Aristotle was the successor of Socrates and Plato, and also an important original thinker in behalf of scientific knowledge, is entirely a hoax without foundation in fact.** Politically, philosophically, **Aristotle was in all respects the enemy of Socrates and Plato,** and also personally a chief enemy of Plato. The chief feature of Aristotle's character, the feature which is determining for everything else to be considered in that connection, is that like his contemporaries, the traitors Isocrates and Demosthenes, **Aristotle was an agent working for the joint forces** of the Persian and Macedonian courts. Although Aristotle was an agent of Philip of Macedon, he was not inconsistently a bitter enemy of Alexander the Great. Granted, Alexander and Aristotle maintained an interesting correspondence, and Philip did in fact appoint Aristotle Alexander's tutor. **The textbooks which emphasize such selected bare facts for the deception of the credulous omit the additional facts;** not only, was Alexander Aristotle's philosophical and political adversary, but it was Aristotle's nephew who was convicted of attempting to murder Alexander by poisoning, and Aristotle's agents who did, according to authoritative sources of that time, finally assassinate Alexander.”

36 *The Secrets Known Only To The Inner Elite.*

Poe tale. **Once the mythologies are known to be mythologies**, the primitive aspect of truth lies factually in plain sight. **Once mythology is cast aside**, the development of real knowledge out of such primitive truth, the development **properly termed scientific progress**, begins.' 37

LaRouches gets even closer to the deception that rules the world, when he discloses that **the real danger to this planet comes from the faction of Aristotle, centred in Great Britain**. It is certainly refreshing to see someone actually identifying the Black Guelph monarchies of Great Britain, and Holland, as the central evil satanic villains in this world drama. He also discloses the truism that the British Government is two governments in one: the outward one that dupes the people, and the inner government, which is totally obedient to the ruling money-power elite. We have found though, that this situation is not peculiar to Great Britain. **It is the situation in most countries in the world**, and especially in what's known as the "Commonwealth countries" of Canada, Australia, New Zealand, India, Pakistan, and South Africa. We would also include the United States in this statement. LaRouche says:

'For reasons better understood on the basis of the body of this report, the only effectively ruling elite in the capitalist sector of the world today has been the neo-Aristotelian faction's inner circles, **the inner circles of a force centered in Britain**. The humanist elite exists, but, with handfuls of exceptions relatively speaking chiefly scattered exceptions lacks the "secret knowledge" upon which its global effectiveness depends. For reasons we shall identify in due course, the present center of the power of the neo-Aristotelian or oligarchical faction, the "Persian model" faction, **is the Black Guelph monarchies of Britain and Holland**, the ...power of both monarchies consolidated under the British. So, as we account for the Black Guelph faction as a whole, we focus here upon **its center, the British monarchy**.

One of the most notable frauds afoot in today's credulous world is the myth of British "democracy," British "constitutional government." **Britain has in fact two governments**, the first a parliamentary charade for the edification of the credulous, the other the real, monarchical government.'" 38

## The Clear *Signature of Evil*

One of the clearest expressions of evil on this planet is the system known as obedience to hierarchical authority. It prevails just about everywhere, from your local pre-school, right up to the highest echelons in all industries the world over. Politicians bow to it, while pretending to serve the people. The military, the army, navy and air force, are all built upon this principle. It is the stock-in-trade of the religious hireling, and one of the prime reasons that no truth is now preached in the churches right around the world.

**"My ascent to the other degrees, from the 19th to the 33rd**

Jonas said: I have known throughout my studies that the ascent to the high degrees requires, above all, the payment of the price of the inscription, a price that varies according to the degree, but it also requires activity, zeal and services on

---

37 From *The Secrets Known Only To The Inner Elites*  
<http://www.nazareneremnant.org/the-secrets-known-only-to-the-inner-elites.html>  
38 *The Secrets Known Only To The Inner Elites*.



behalf of the principles of the Association and the realization of its purposes. I discharged the duties within my reach to make a false show of my activities and I saved, at the same time, what was necessary to pay the respective inscriptions.

I solicited the ascent, **paying the dues** for the 11 degrees, from the 19th to the 29th inclusive. My petition was accepted with pleasure. Being one of the holders of the 29th degree, I knew the secrets, vestments, terms, movements and signs corresponding to all those degrees. All the rituals are of no interest, for they are similar to those of the earlier degrees in their falsity and ridiculousness.

I saved the amount necessary to attain the 30th degree. I solicited it and attained it.

I did not delay much in attaining Degrees 31, 32 and 33 in the same way. Here my age become infinite; I remembered then what was recorded by the ancestors of my mother, Esther, who tried by that definition 'to mock the Resurrection of Jesus, His Ascension and His eternal life.

Thus I completed my ascent to the maximum degree of "elevation," reaching the "gates of Heaven." Thus I come to be considered among the ranks of the chiefs of "liberty!" **Despite the superiority of my high degree, I did not know from whence come the superior orders. The president himself of our lodge did not know their origin. I saw that all the presidents of the lodges were subject to those orders that came mysteriously.**

For example: **"Carry out the exalted order** as we have carried out ours, executing the following.... "

Another example: **"By a superior order** we must make every effort to do such-and-such a thing; comply with it and begin... "

Another example: **"By orders, the knowledge of whose origin is prohibited by Law,** you must initiate a subscription to collect (such-and-such a sum of) money that will be destined to expand the capacity of the Association and its interests.... "

**All the orders were of this nature.**

Then I remembered the cunning of our ancestor founders and their successors and noted that the nine successors **improved considerably in the art of fallacy and cunning.**

I deplored the word "free," which should be omitted from the dictionaries of languages with that meaning, to use rather the meaning, "those who claim to be free and are nothing but slaves ordered by their masters to do good or evil." **Nevertheless, the slave knows his master, but we, on the other hand, do not know who orders us, and we obey blindly."** [39]

How many people do the dirty work of satan under these same circumstances, never refusing an assignment or a task, because they will be fired, demoted, or moved to a new

---

39 From Appendix A3, "[Dissipation of the Darkness: History of the Origin of Masonry](http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/wtsohshb-ebook.html)," in *What The Study Of History Should Have Been*, freely available here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/wtsohshb-ebook.html>

place? This is how evil rules all over the planet, because people will not have the integrity to do the right thing. Instead they do the evil deeds, not realising that they have become dead people, such will be their judgment on that fateful day, called the White Throne Judgment.

### A Good Example was Adolf Eichmann

“After psychiatrists interviewed Eichmann prior to his trial, they found him "normal" and that he had a desirable attitude towards his family, relatives and friends. A minister of religion who visited him regularly found that he was a man with positive ideas.

It seems that Eichmann was not, in person, the evil madman people made him out to be. **It was discovered soon after that no one, not a relative, a friend or another officer, ever confronted him on the morality of his actions.** Not one person stood up to him. He is quoted as saying: "Not a single person came to me and reproached me for anything in the performance of my duties."

Both Eichmann and Hitler would not have had their power without the cooperation of the German people and, in many instances, Jews **who conspired against their own to save their own necks.** Many of the German people who were against Hitler from the start committed the crime of silence and then went along out of fear of personal harm. **But within the crime of silence lies a number of seemingly normal atrocities.**

In businesses, **the Eichmann of the organisation**, the axe-person for the boss or CEO, or minister or priest, readily finds some eager company or organisation ladder-climber - usually called an elder or deacon - to commence the execution of the weakest in the organisation. "Fred," the axe-man says, "profits are down and we need to let 20% of our workers go. If you do a good job, I'll make sure your division gets extra funds for the next quarter. That will really make you shine in the organisation. You'll be at the top of the ladder sooner than you think. Just make sure the blood-letting is quick and quiet. We don't want any adverse publicity." Fred (or Robert or Don or Bill), the organisation's gopher, with visions of "Vice-President" dancing in his head, slaughters friends and fellow workers, leaving them for dead.

Why didn't Fred stop and say, "Wait. Isn't there another way?" Probably because then Fred wouldn't have gotten his chance at the top of the ladder. His thoughts probably were, "Why make waves when I can be promoted. Someone has to be fired anyway."

Harvey goes on to point out that the Danes of Denmark were exemplary role models of courage during the times of Hitler. Hitler and Eichmann did not start out immediately murdering the Jews. **They started with "little atrocities"** such as requiring all Jews to carry ID cards. Once they got the Jews to do so however, **and the rest of the Germans to collude**, they asked the Jews to wear arm bands for external identification. After that was accepted, then came the murders. The King of Denmark, on the other hand, refused to go along with the Nazi's demands. Instead, he ordered that if Jews had to carry ID cards, then all Danes, regardless of race, had to carry them. The Danes continued to stand up to the tyranny and the Jews of Denmark were spared. I would say that it is time for the people of the Church to look to the Danes as models of humanity, in the very least.

**You cannot have autocratic bosses and ministers unless there are subordinates willing to collude with his or her power. There cannot be a victimiser without a victim. I have found the Sabbath-keeping churches of**

God too filled with people terrified of making waves, of truly engaging their own God-given potential *thinking capacity*, of proving the truth for themselves, of stating their beliefs and of not conforming to the **ministerial dictatorship** they collude with. They will even do this and still continue to think they are moral and ethical people, perhaps because they think that tithe and offering-paying, attendance at Sabbath services, Feasts and Holy Days (which needs pointing out are all false systems anyway) and other social functions, is all that is required of them! This method of operation is what we are conditioned to by the world system, especially its education system. We send our kids to school each day blissfully unaware that *little-by-little* they will be surely slaughtered by little atrocities each day over the next twelve years of their school life.

Robert Anton Wilson enters our discussion at this point with a most important observation about **the SNAFU principle** and the ultimate and inevitable death of authoritarian institutions - such as the *Worldwide Church of God* and its apostate daughters - coming from the fact that they have been laid on the wrong foundations right from their inception:

**“Every authoritarian structure** can be visualized as a pyramid with an eye at the top. This is the typical flow-chart of any government, any corporation, any Army, any bureaucracy, any mammalian pack. On each rung, participants bear a *burden of nescience* in relation to those above them. That is, they must be very, very careful that the natural sensory activities of being conscious organisms-the acts of seeing, hearing, smelling, drawing inferences from perceptions, etc-*are in accord with the reality-tunnel of those above them*. This is absolutely vital; pack status (and 'job security') depends on it. It is much less important-a luxury that can easily be discarded-that these perceptions be *in accord with objective fact*.

For instance, in the FBI under J Edgar Hoover, the agent had to develop a capacity to see godless communists everywhere. Any agent whose perceptions indicated that there were actually very few godless communists in this country at that time would experience *cognitive dissonance* - his or her reality-tunnel was at variance with the 'official' reality-tunnel of the pyramid. To talk about such perceptions at all would be to invite suspicions of eccentricity, intellectual wisecreing or of being oneself a godless communist.

The same would apply to a Dominican inquisitor in the middle ages who lacked the capacity to 'see' witches everywhere. In such authoritarian situations, it is important to see what the Top Dogs (alpha males) see; it is inconvenient, and possibly dangerous to see what is objectively happening.

But this leads to the equal and opposite *burden of omniscience* upon those at the top, in the eyes of the pyramid. All that is forbidden to those at the bottom-the conscious activities of perception and evaluation-is demanded of the Power Elite, the master class. *They must attempt to do the seeing, hearing, smelling, etc., and all the thinking and evaluating* for the whole pyramid.

**But a man with a gun** (the power to punish) is told only what the target thinks will not cause him to pull the trigger (write the pink slip, order the court-martial). The elite, with their *burden of omniscience*, face the underlings, with their *burden of nescience*, and receive only the feedback consistent with their own preconceived notions and reality-tunnels. The burden of omniscience become, over time, another and more complex burden of nescience. Nobody really knows

anything anymore, *or if they do, they are careful to hide the fact.* The burden of nescience becomes omnipresent. More and more of sensory experience becomes unspeakable.

As Paul Watzlawick notes, that which is objectively repressed (unspeakable) soon becomes subjectively repressed (unthinkable). Nobody likes to feel like a coward and a liar constantly. *It is easier to cease to notice where the official tunnel-reality differs from existential fact.* Thus SNAFU accelerates and *rigiditibus bureautaticus* sets in-the last stage before all brain activity ceases and the pyramid is **clinically dead as an intellectual entity.** [40]

In other words, an authoritarian institution is dead right from the start. It is only a matter of time before it self-destructs into a brain-dead ho-hum church, of which there are thousands on planet earth, or finds its expression as **just another social club** that people blindly devote their lives to. It is the House of SNAFU! **Jesus called it "the synagogue of Satan."** And well might he, because Satan's system, as the Master Liar, is a self-perpetuating loop, aka a vicious circle. These nasty little things are a series of problems that ends where it starts. The last problem in the series stimulates the first problem so that the whole sad sequence can start out all over again. **And no one is any the wiser!** This gives that dead-awful "treadmill feeling" where there is no joy or spontaneity or excitement, just laboured deadness, which is the *exact definition* of spiritual death. All that needs to be done to break the vicious circle is to find the solution to *any* one of the problems! When one of the problems is solved, all the others will dissolve.

Perry Marshall, in his brilliant little eCourse, *The 7 Lies of Organized Religion*, put this very well:

*"They always have something to do with a free spirit that starts out being very inspired.*

**Then somebody makes like a plaster cast of it and then says,** 'Okay, that's what everybody is supposed to do here. That's what everybody is supposed to look like.' *It turns into a whole bunch of rules and it gets encrusted with barnacles and after a while it's totally unrecognizable.*

*A lot of people confuse that with spirituality. They see that and they see how ugly it is and how confining it is and they get so disgusted they turn and run the other way.*

*It's like people put themselves up on a pedestal and they look nice and they've got the right kind of suit and they say the right kind of things."* [41]

Many scholar have studied Eichmann. Many have claimed that he was an inhuman monster. Others support his own claim that he was **a simple bureaucrat doing his**

---

40 Robert Anton Wilson invented the SNAFU Principle (or Celine's Law), which holds, on the simple level, that communication is only possible between equals. More rigorously "this proposed 'law' would read: "Adequate communication flows freely between equals. Communication between non-equals is warped and distorted by second-circuit Domination and Submission rituals perpetuating communication jam and a *Game With End.*" (*Prometheus Rising*, p. 241) The word SNAFU has quite a vulgar meaning. Nevertheless, it is very true and very apt. I will let you add the missing letters: "Situation Normal All F--ked Up."

41 Robert Anton, *Prometheus Rising*, New Falcon Publications, Tempe, Arizona, 1983, pp. 241-242.



**duty**, and therefore not responsible for what he did. This explanation seeks to absolve all those who participate in evil, provided only that the organisation of that evil be organised as a bureaucracy from "the top down." In other words, this is the government organisation branded by Christ as "being under authority." In these totalitarian organisations the governmental system resembles an onion with the leader, **or bully**, in the centre surrounded by front organisations (performed by the local clones of the system, the elders and deacons who have been "bought off" in various non-monetary ways). Each layer of the onion represents a different degree of ideological militancy, so that those in each layer can accept that the movement fits the real world.

Other scholars see a third possibility in the Eichmann story. It is that the Eichmann of this world represent a certain personality type - the authoritarian personality of the cultural model of the obedient German. This too is probably a bit too simplistic to accept as the truth of the matter - because the truth is that Eichmannism was and is a general phenomenon of **fallen** human nature. **It is not limited to monsters, to bureaucrats, to authoritarians, or to Germans. To these scholars, Eichmannism is the refusal to make moral judgements, not because bureaucratic duty makes one amoral and not because a monster is immoral, but because an Eichmann is unable to think and so unable to judge.** This is Hannah Arendt's explanation. Hannah Arendt (1906-1975) was a Jewish woman who became one of the foremost thinkers and political commentators of last century. She addressed some of the most difficult and contentious issues of modern times: she insisted always that freedom and autonomy, indispensable for human existence itself, are only attainable within an framework authentic personal responsibility. She had much to say about the failure of human responsibility in the presence of political evil. Some of her more famous works include: *The Jew as Pariah: Jewish Identity and Politics in the Modern Age*; *The Origins of Totalitarianism*; *The Human Condition*; *Eichmann in Jerusalem: A Report on the Banality of Evil*; *Men in Dark Times*; *Personal Responsibility Under Dictatorship*; *On Revolution and The Life of the Mind.*)

Arendt attributed the undoubted evil of Nazism to *ordinary* men and women; not to monstrous individuals, although they certainly played a sizeable part, nor to a dehumanising system called bureaucracy, although it too was a contributing factor of great importance. **Without the collusion and compliance of so many ordinary people** neither the monsters (ministers) nor the bureaucracy (the "bought off" elite of the system) would have been so effective. If one studies the most common assumptions in political science in general and political theory in particular, one of the first truths we come across is this very point: that political power can only be exercised with the voluntary support of at least some of the governed, even *if only* a praetorian guard.

David Hume called this a first principle of government, as did A V Dicey (Dicey, *Law and Public Opinion in England*, 1905). Thus, much research in political science today examines the support that rulers enjoy, be it through elections, class interests, conspiracies, or alliances.

Arendt's analysis of **Eichmann's ordinariness** (she called it **the banality of evil**) implies something different and that is that a regime does not need the voluntary support of anyone, not even a praetorian guard. Though coercion, fear, and what she calls double-think have their uses, **the inertia of ordinary men and women when they do not think or judge suffices to sustain even the most barbaric regime.** The results of this inertia, or should we call it spiritual laziness (which it really is), is a compliance with the system but not a voluntary support for the regime. In the end nearly all citizens could

truthfully say they did not support the regime but, nonetheless, the regime persisted. It is not double-think, fear, and coercion that oil the wheels of totalitarianism, **but no-think.**”

[42]

---

42 *Little Atrocities: Eichmannism in the Church*, available here:  
<http://NazareneRemnant.org/little-atrocities-eichmannism-in-the-church-2.html>

## The Evil of **Compartmentalization**

**“Satan rules this planet almost exclusively through Freemasonry, and the local expression of that demonic power is the Masonic Lodge. Therefore all the local leaders in business and commerce, the 'angels of light' in all local communities, **are actually highly deluded Freemasons.** It is literally the synagogue of Satan on Earth!”**

**“Nothing more insane has been devised by the mind of man than Freemasonry.”** (Pope Pius IX.)

By Jim Stone

Source: <http://www.JimStoneFreelance.com/compartmentalization.html>

So, they checked your background, and you got that job at an intelligence agency. No doubt you are smart, and with that fancy compartmentalized clearance you have, you can truly claim to be the BIG SHOT. **But perhaps there is something you failed to consider** . . . . .

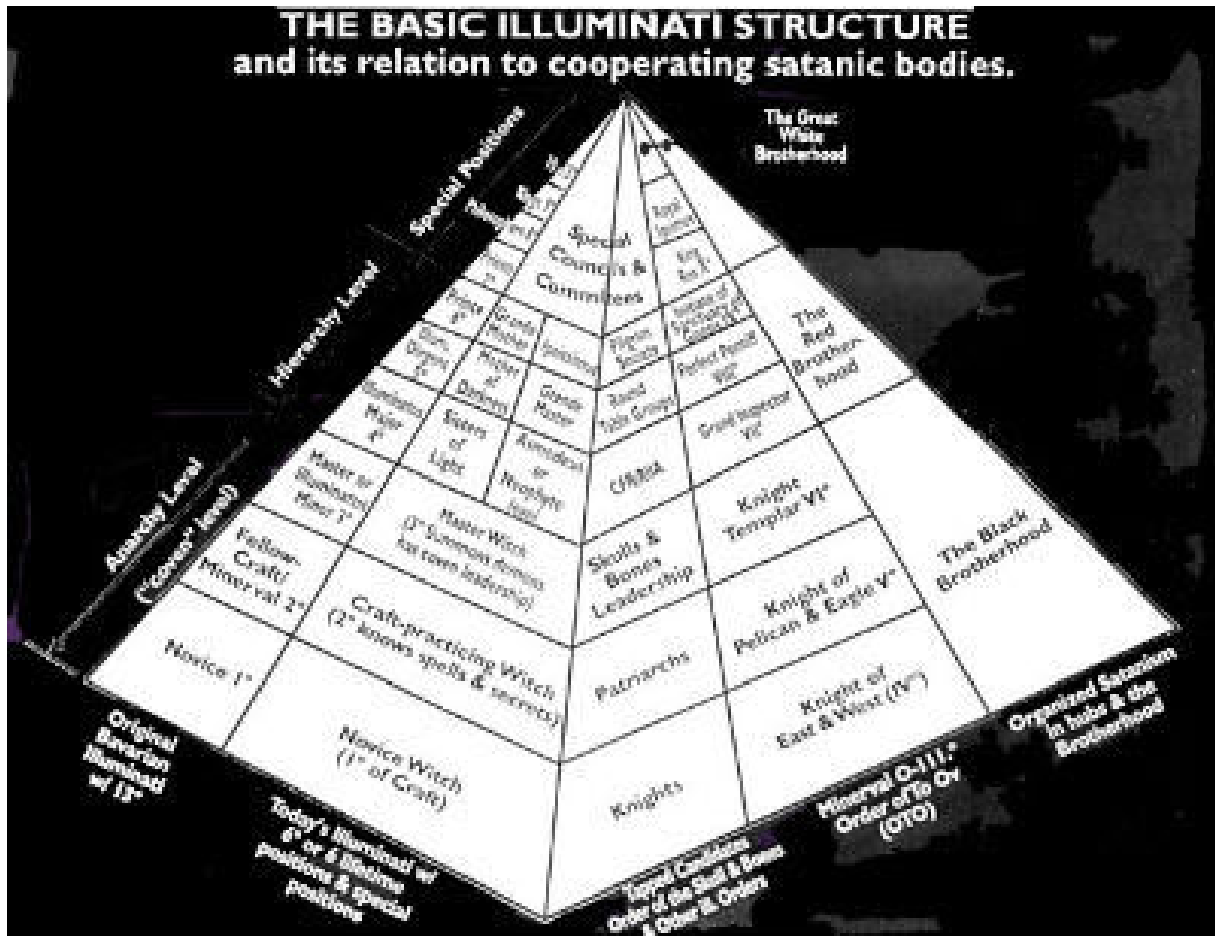
There is something that I am sure most people do not realize when they talk about the NSA, CIA, FBI, etc.

**[Nazarene Remnant comment:** And that includes Freemasonry, since each degree is actually a separate compartment. Notice what the highly respected whistleblower, **William Cooper**, had to say about this aspect of Freemasonry:

**“Most members of the Freemasons are not aware that the Illuminati practices what is known as **"secrets within secrets," or organizations within organizations.** [i.e. **Compartmentalization**] That is one purpose of initiation. I cannot excuse any of the members, however, for anyone who joins a society without knowing EVERYTHING about the organization **is indeed a fool.** Only those at the top who have passed every test truly **know what the Masons are hiding**, thus rendering it impossible for anyone outside to know much at all about the group. What does that say about new members or those who are already members but do not know the ultimate secrets? **It tells me that fools abound.** Unlike authors who out of fear have acted as apologists for the Freemasons, I decline to absolve them of responsibility and guilt. The freemasons, like everyone else, are responsible for the cleanliness of their home. **The occupant of a secret house within a secret house within a secret house cannot clean if he cannot see the number of rooms or what they contain. Their house is a stinking cesspool.** Look to the Masons for the guilty party if anything happens to me. I believe that they have murdered in the past and that they will murder in the future. ...**

I hope to show that most modern secret societies and especially those that practice degrees of initiation — and that is the key — are really one society with one purpose. You may call them whatever you wish — the Order of the Quest, the JASON Society, the Roshaniya, the Qabalah, the Knights Templar, the Knights of Malta, the Knights of Columbus, the Jesuits, the Masons, the Ancient and Mystical Order of Rosae Crucis, the Illuminati, the Nazi Party, the Communist Party, the Executive Members of the Council on Foreign Relations, The Group, the Brotherhood of the Dragon, the Rosicrucians, the Royal Institute of International Affairs, the Trilateral Commission, the Bilderberg Group, the Open

Friendly Secret Society (the Vatican), the Russell Trust, the Skull & Bones, the Scroll & Key, the Order — **they are all the same and all work toward the same ultimate goal, a New World Order. ...**



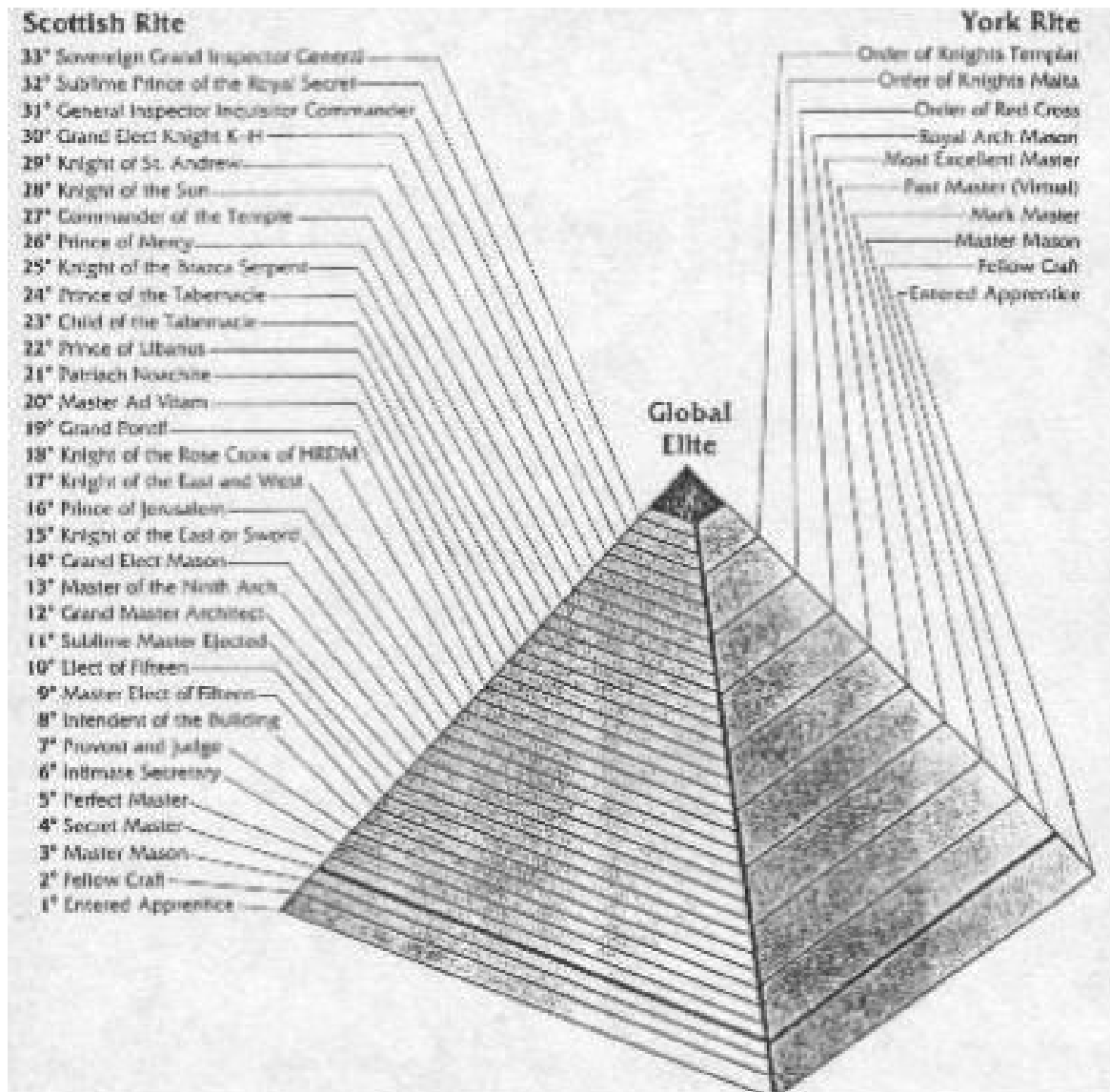
**You must understand that secrecy is wrong.** The very fact that a meeting is secret tells me that something is going on that I would not approve. Do not ever believe that grown men meet on a regular basis just to put on fancy robes, hold candles, and glad-hand each other. George Bush, when he was initiated into the Skull & Bones, did not lie naked in a coffin with a ribbon tied around his genitalia and yell out the details of all his sexual experiences because it was fun. He had much to gain by accepting initiation into the Order, as you can now see. **These men meet for important reasons, and their meetings are secret because what goes on during the meetings would not be approved by the community. THE VERY FACT THAT SOMETHING IS SECRET MEANS THERE IS SOMETHING TO HIDE.**

John Robison wrote *Proofs of a Conspiracy* in 1798, and I believe he said it best in the following passage from the book. "Nothing is so dangerous as a mystic Association. The object remaining a secret in the hands of the managers, **the rest simply put a ring in their own noses, by which they may be led about at pleasure;** and still panting after the secret they are the better pleased the less they see of their way.

"A mystical object enables the leader to shift his ground as he pleases, and to accommodate himself to every current fashion or prejudice. This Again gives him almost unlimited power; for he can make use of these prejudices to lead men by troops. **He finds them already associated by their prejudices, and waiting for a leader to**



**concentrate their strength and set them in motion.** And when once great bodies of men are set in motion, with a creature of their fancy for a guide, even the engineer himself cannot say, "Thus far shalt thou go, and no farther."



Source: The two sides of Freemasonry, the York Rite and the Scottish Rite. Wes Penre, *The Secret Order of the Illuminati: A Brief History of the Shadow Government*, available here: <http://www.illuminati-news.com/moriah.htm> Updated: September 26, 2009

**Is the common man really as stupid as the elite seem to believe?** If he is, then maybe the average citizen is better off ignorant, being manipulated this way and that, whenever the elite deem it necessary. We will discover the answer very quickly when the common man finds that his "E" ticket to Fantasy Land has just expired." (William Cooper, *Behold a Pale Horse*, pp. 79-80, 95)

**End Nazarene Remnant comment.]**

And that is that these agencies are staffed by highly moralistic and very good people (Unless they are Mossad). A tyrannical government will always seek out the best in a society, the most intelligent, most honest, hardest working people, because it is these people who will report back 100 percent, do the job they are told to do without question, and never lie. **The use of honest people to do the works of evil is accomplished**

**by only letting them see one small part of the total mission, and the reason given to them is so that *one individual cannot spill the whole can of beans.* This restriction of information is called compartmentalization.**

But there is a problem with compartmentalization, and it is that it can serve a dual purpose. **Because one individual is never allowed to see the entire mission, the mission can be evil and no one will be the wiser.** Let's say that the corrupted elite on the top of the chain are after a whistleblower. There will be a mission born at the FBI or another agency, **where they will be told they are pursuing a terrorist who plans to blow something up.** They will never be told they are really after someone who caught a Rothchild molesting a four year old, **they will be told it is a terrorist, and national security is severely threatened.**

**Freemasons are "Plainly  
Kidding Themselves."**

"Your average plumber who goes down to the local lodge for a quick knee-flash wouldn't know what the hell was going on. Freemasonry like many organizations is pyramidal; **those at the bottom are unwitting participants in the agendas of those at the top.** They may smugly believe that they are in on the secret but when you consider how many levels (at least 33) there are and **each level reveals fresh secrets they are plainly kidding themselves.**" (Source: "Hell's Bells," Part 2, by Ellis C Taylor, here: <http://ellisctaylor.homestead.com/HELLSBELLS2.html> )

Good moralistic people will want to defend their country, so they will work hard to keep tabs on this "terrorist." Down in the lower levels, there will be a few well selected people who know the truth, no doubt paid very well to manipulate and steer the honest away from any discoveries, and if discoveries are made which are counter to the cover story, **those who made those discoveries will be congratulated and assigned a new mission.** You can't have morals getting in the way of a composite work of evil.

I had a little fun with this. When I did the **Fukushima report** [Jim Stone's report on the Mossad attack on the Fukushima nuclear reactor is the classic work on the subject. See the report "The Truth About the Fukushima Earthquake," here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-truth-about-the-fukushima-earthquake.html> Jim website is here: <http://www.JimStoneFreelance.com>. ], **I was stalked and watched continuously.** It was so bad that the neighbors noticed and asked me why there were always people watching my house. I had two cell modems destroyed by people who re-flashed their bios to meaningless gobbledygook. The agents also woodpeckered my hard drive, which I stopped on time. Right after posting the report, for a month straight, right at midnight someone would empty seven rounds from a shotgun in a field adjacent the house. **If that's not a death threat, what is?**

Anyway, I got rid of them with a unique solution. **These people were ignorant to why they were assigned to watch me, and I knew that.** I am sure they fragged the cell modems and thrashed the hard drive of a "terrorist." But I did away with that, I began

printing out the Fukushima report, going up to them, **and handing it to them while telling them that THIS is why they were really watching me, and to show it to their boss. I knew by doing so I breached about 30 compartments. I destroyed good agents, several, because I knew they had morals and would NOT agree to be used the way they were being used.** To prevent losses, and I am sure the losses went up the chain of command a ways, they HAD TO call off the hounds. Smart thinking on my part, **and a direct result of knowing exactly how the compartmentalized clearance system works.**

If you ever get yourself in a situation like I was in at that time, where they are not shooting at you, **or arresting you yet after you because you have exposed some major truth, print it up and hand it to your stalkers.** You'd be surprised by how fast they vanish.

To the people at the intelligence agencies, **CONSIDER THIS: You were told after 9/11 that there were terrorists all over this country. You were told that there were sleeper cells, bio labs brewing up diseases, explosives experts, and all sorts of evil al-quaida rag tags running around this country, just waiting to blow up a bridge, a day care center, a stadium, and we have not seen JACK other than patsies your own agencies set up.**

**Consider this the next time you are told to track a terrorist, or a threat to "national security."** Consider the fact that you are not allowed to see the entire mission from start to finish, and you may very well IN FACT be spelling the doom for someone who is seeking to save YOUR child from vaccine damage, your wife from getting her brain blown out by psyche meds, or your home from being washed away by a nuclear tsunami; - **no doubt blamed on mother nature.** Consider whether or not a compartmentalized clearance should even exist, **for truly, the worst of evils can be accomplished through the ignorance of good hearted people totally oblivious to the reality of what their work really represents.**" (From "The Evil of Compartmentalization," by Jim Stone, here: <http://www.JimStoneFreelance.com/compartmentalization.html> )

## **"Tolerance"—A Sneaky Attack on Your Identity**

April 28, 2007

By Henry Makow

Source: <http://www.HenryMakow.com>

***"You can't change what you tolerate!"***

For centuries the Masonic central bankers **[it is also an important doctrine taught in Freemasonry]** who control Western society and culture have been pushing "tolerance." Why?

"The Protocols of the Elders of Zion" is a notorious "forgery" that uncannily explains our predicament. It says the Illuminati bankers want to "dislocate all collective forces which are still unwilling to submit to us." (Protocols, Section 5)

**The four major collective forces are: Race, Religion, Family and Nation.** They are the four pillars of our human identity.

How do you undermine them? Certainly a frontal attack would meet with spirited resistance. **Instead you promote "tolerance" which destroys these collective forces by erasing the differences between them.**

**"Today, Most of the Good People  
are Afraid to be Good."**

**"Today, most of the good people are afraid to be good.** They strive to be broadminded and tolerant! It is fashionable to be tolerant—**but mostly tolerant of evil**—and this new code has reached the proportions of demanding intolerance of good. The wall of resistance to evil has thus been broken down and no longer affords protection to those who, persecuted by evil doers, stand in need of it." (Lady Edith Queenborough, *Occult Theocracy*, published in **1933**, p. 4)

American Zionists can instigate a disastrous war in Iraq, but the EU declares illegal any

Thus you have ecumenicalism in religion, miscegenation in race, and regionalism (i.e. EU, NAU) in nation states. You destroy family by erasing gender differences.

At this stage, the Masonic bankers perceive Christian and Islamic nations as their principal adversary. But eventually all national, racial and religious identity will come under their gun.

"Tolerance" is applied selectively. We must tolerate what undermines these collective forces but have "zero tolerance" for efforts to resist or uphold them.



Thus Black rappers can trash Black females but Don Imus is fired for a passing remark. Zero tolerance for white heterosexual Christians.

Gay activists can plot the end of "hetero-normative" society but the [EU censors Poland](#) for "hate" because it doesn't allow public schools to promote homosexuality.

Boris Berezovsky, the Russian oligarch in London [can publicly plot](#) the violent overthrow of Vladimir Putin from his London exile, and use Muslim Chechen terrorists to kill Russian children at Beslan, but anyone else mistaken for a Muslim terrorist faces torture or death. Tolerance for Rothschild skills; zero tolerance for everyone else.

**"Political Correctness" is the  
New Term for Toleration**

**"Today, most of the good people are afraid to be good.** They strive to be broadminded and tolerant! It is fashionable to be tolerant - but mostly tolerant of evil - and this new code has reached the proportions of demanding intolerance of good. The wall of resistance to evil has thus been broken down and no longer affords protection to those who, persecuted by evil doers, stand in need of it." (Lady Edith Queenborough, [Occult Theocracy](#), published in 1933, p. 4)

~~~~~

"From such an example I have been led to the conclusion that, among others, three factors can help one from being completely destroyed by the combined forces of that 'underworld:' a flawless life, independent means and real friends, all three of which must be backed by **a fearless determination to fight evil** on all points of the Masonic compass.

In these days when apparently vice triumphs and virtue must be penalized, it may be well for all of us **to fight the undertow by which our children may be dragged under and must of necessity perish.** Vice rings and secret societies form but one vortex into which youth is drawn and destroyed whilst the 'good people,' because of their ignorance, look on helplessly in despair." (Lady Edith Queenborough, [Occult Theocracy](#), published in 1933, pp. 5-6)

American Zionists can instigate a disastrous war in Iraq, but the EU declares illegal any scrutiny of the Jewish holocaust, which might deprive these Zionists of their impunity. Zero tolerance for Muslims and Christians.

"Tolerance" (and "human rights") are nothing but Orwellian doublespeak for the banker world government agenda. I am in favor of genuine tolerance but no one should tolerate the Satanic agenda of our money lenders.

I will focus on one aspect of this agenda: the attempts by the American Psychological Association to suppress therapies that help homosexuals assume a heterosexual life.

In our "tolerant" world, homosexuals are tolerated unless they become heterosexuals again.

ZERO TOLERANCE FOR HETEROSEXUALS

In the one-race, one-religion, one-world government, we are to have one sex as well. The bankers are creating a homosexual society by blurring the line between masculine and feminine. (This uniformity is called "Diversity.")

In 1973 the Rockefellers had the American Psychological Association change the definition of homosexual from a disorder to a normal lifestyle choice. If you google "Rockefeller Foundation" and the APA, you will get about 500,000 links, indicative of how the bankers buy "scientists" and other "professionals" by the tonne.

Some psychologists protested this banker takeover. One was Ray Johnson, who wrote that the APA "has been seized by political activists who have little regard for science or the democratic process. Since the seventies, the American Psychological Association has lobbied the government, filed court briefs, and engaged in and promoted boycotts on behalf of ..the ERA, unrestricted abortion (including abortion for children without parental notification and consent), sex and racial-ethnic discrimination, and homosexual politics."

The APA is lobbying to have homosexuals declared "a protected minority." It engages in intimidation and propaganda. It threatened with boycotts "states whose citizens passed APA disapproved laws regarding homosexuality. It has supported efforts to introduce programs into the public schools to "reduce prejudice" aimed at so-called "gay, lesbian and bisexual youth" or "prehomosexual" children." "[American Psychology: The Political Science](#)"

Does this sound like "tolerance" to you? The APA is vehemently against "conversion therapy" because they can't have homosexuals reverting to heterosexuality. That implies something is wrong with homosexuality!

In 1979 the noted sex therapists Masters and Johnson published their findings that 72% of dissatisfied homosexuals who entered their program converted to satisfied heterosexuals, based on follow-up five years later. Immediately the APA attack hounds condemned their methodology and claimed the men weren't really homosexuals. The careers of the sex therapists went into eclipse.

Only in a Masonic Communist system like our own is science determined by politics.

CONCLUSION

To understand our world, we must appreciate that we are frogs in a large pot, having our identities boiled and blended. Our culture -- the pot and the stove -- is largely a fraud.

The bankers want us to identify as consumers and producers only, and be amenable to guidance by their "experts", presumably members of the APA.

Let's resist by strengthening our identities: sexual, national, religious and racial, respecting but not deferring to others. ----

See also "[The Fraudulent Basis of Modern Culture](#)"

See below: "Communism Negated Nation State: Precursor of NWO" by Thomas Allen

See also "[Protocols Hold Key to Our Exasperation](#)"

~~~~~

### Comments for "Tolerance'—A Sneaky Attack on Your Identity "

**James said** (April 30, 2007):

I attended the public school system for 12 years. I did not start to learn until after "graduation" from high school. What a waste of time public school is. **All concerned parents should teach their children at home.** The school teachers are just as confused as the students.

For example, The "DARE" program taught at public schools actually introduces the allure of drugs into the minds of young people. This program does very little to help students to refuse drugs. Psychologically, it is also designed to weaken one's volition in a society where commercial drug advertisement runs rampant. **The drug pushers are also the zealous advertisers, manufacturers, and doctors who prescribe these chemical "alternatives" to a wholesome spiritual solution.**

**I loathed attending sexual education class.** How uncomfortable and spiritually degrading this was to an adolescent. A friend related to me an instance where the whole class was shown a video of a woman giving birth. I am proud that I skipped school and refused to be indoctrinated during so many occasions. Consequently I missed the episode of the woman giving birth.

**These escapades took place ten years ago. It is horrible to think of what might be taking place in pathetic "sex- education" class around the country these days.**

**Public school systems promote anti-social tendencies.** Before the first class commenced, students enjoyed an outsider rendezvous across the street and shared cigarettes and pot. My friend who was an intelligent honor roll student also frequented the gatherings. There was no doubt by anyone that he was destined for a decent college education and a successful life, as desirable as it sounds. **Currently, he is struggling with alcoholism, failure to find work and troubled with the company and ill influences of misguided human beings.** It is up to me to help this person find the right path.

I earned terrible grades in "school" but have kept my conscience and uncovered the spiritual path and the joy of seeking a fulfilling life. As we know, it is not up to socialist-public school to guide us, to teach us morals, to help us cope with the gamut of human personality or to help us become decent, concerned people, worthy of being called human-beings.

We have quite a task on our hands; to seek purpose, to be aware of our actions and thoughts and to achieve all that we are capable of doing for the good of humanity and creation while dwelling in the jungle of human transgressions.

Guy in Uk said (April 29, 2007):

***We are dying of stupidity – I have come to loathe the words ‘tolerance’ and ‘diversity.’*** This Orwellian reversal of language to mean the opposite of what it says is truly Evil with a capital ‘E.’ Organisations like the Moonies and the Scientologists are easily recognised by outsiders as brain washing cults – but because ***Socialism with it’s vernacular of Political Correctness is so universal*** – as your article indicates, the EC lives and breathes in that vernacular – people do not realise it is the biggest mind control cult that ever existed – ***anybody who uses bogus invented words like ‘sexism’, ‘racism’ and ‘homophobia’ may as well have a large banner over their head declaring ‘I have given my mind away.’***

~~~~~

Sergio said (April 28, 2007):

I just wanted to say that this was an awesome article.

The issue of promoted "tolerance" was very hard for me to understand. They use arguments to end "difference" among people, but ***they don't do that with the intention of creating loving communities, but on the contrary, they just want to centralise power.*** In truth they have no respect for the richness that "difference" is, and just want to homogenize everything.

In a way their propaganda goes on baiting people. They start with a truth and then from there they lead people down a chain of thought to where they desire to go. And it leaves people in a situation in which they can't question anything, because if they do, it's as if they question the first premise, that is perceived as true.

For example, people shouldn't be discriminated based on race - true. But from there they have led society into such a situation in which an innocent commentary can be perceived as racism and there can be consequences for that.

And the whole goal for that is to homogenize the population and make it easier for them to control and govern.

~~~~~

Hal said (April 28, 2007):

Very well done, Henry. One of your master's touch projections!

You may remember Perry Como had a hit entitled, "Keep It Gay" in which there is a line, "keep it light keep it gay". He would have found your article fitting to that tune as you indeed make it on point of ***the homosexual role in the destruction of our "value system"*** and you did hold the weight of it down to a more common receptive level without giving up the foundational considerations to be gained in/by/from the article! I consider that to thicken the brew would play to either those already hell-bent against its substance or possibly appeared redundant to those already on board with the idea, changing opinions in neither regard! Thus my appraisal of the well placed "lighter touch" to a most weighty trend of thought!



**Precursor of the NWO: Communism Negated Nation State by Thomas Allen**

April 28, 2007

**From Solzhenitsyn's experience in the camps:**

"All nations in the Gulag crawled in order to survive and the lower to the ground they got, the better the chances of survival. But Russians in 'their own Russian' camps were the lowest order."

Any denationalization campaign leads with an assault on the core nationality of the nation-state.

**"During the 20's the very understanding of Russian history was changed-there was none!** And the understanding of what a Russian is was changed-there was no such thing! And what was most painful, we Russians ourselves willingly walked along this suicidal path. The period of the 20's was considered the dawn of liberation.. I recall from my school days that even the word 'Russian', such as 'I am a Russian' sounded like a call to counter-revolution.. But everywhere was heard and printed the term **'Russopyati'**." [a curse word for 'Russian'].

Sound familiar? In "liberated" America, only minorities can claim a national identity. Elite foundation support for racist organizations, "affirmative action" for immigrants, the astonishing alliance between the welfare state and corporate power, border guards jailed while drug dealers roam free, federal handout programs, such as the USDA Minority Farm Register which explicitly excludes white farmers no matter how poor while including recent immigrants no matter how wealthy, an amnesty and **mass invitation to welfare-could the most evil xenophobe have dreamed up better ways to identify centralized power with immigrant entitlement and privilege?**

**This and faux multiculturalism, a maidservant of the globalist agenda, have resulted in one group being asked to deny its nationality and past while others are encouraged to play up their separate identity.**

A pernicious co-dependence of the state and aggrieved minorities is the ultimate irony of the new "universal nation". Its clearest mainstream political expression is found in presidential hopeful Bill Richardson's oft-repeated question: **"What do Hispanics want? Fully funded government programs!"**

The state can never grow large enough to satisfy the wants of newly-arriving immigrant groups, especially when it is encouraging the growth of those groups and their expectations. At the same time, to the extent the state is identified, rightly or wrongly, with minority or immigrant privilege, it will lose its legitimacy and core support.

Of course, in some ways it might appear to be simpler if nationality did not exist and everyone on earth had the same way of life. That's the presumed, unmentioned benefit of globalization and the varying ideologies that travel with it.

In contrast, **Solzhenitsyn asserts that "the erosion of nations. will sooner lead to the entropy of the soul. not the unification of humanity"**. And the 20th century showed us just what that "entropy of the soul" can bring.

Commentators wisely refrain from predicting what a truly globalized world will look like in the end. **The Russian Revolution, a signal event of the universalist, socialist vision remains little understood. And the work of one most capable of explaining it has been ignored.**

But a debate is underway, perhaps out of public view, over the proper balance between the universal and the national.

The latter is still very much alive-100 years after it was supposed to die.

And every nation must face the dilemma noted by Solzhenitsyn:

**"How difficult and intertwined are the ways of *self-preservation* and *self sacrifice* which alone can save humanity."**

Thomas Allen describes himself as a recovering refugee worker. Fluent in Russian, he is currently translating *200 Years Together*.

[http://www.vdare.com/allen/070427\\_solzhenitsyn.htm](http://www.vdare.com/allen/070427_solzhenitsyn.htm)

**The URL of this page is:**

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/tolerance-a-sneaky-attack-on-your-identity.html>

## The British Royal Family and the *Order of the Garter*

*“We have been so brainwashed that we believe the **British royal family** is just a nice, harmless and colorful institution, and fail to realize just how corrupt and therefore highly dangerous is this institution called the **British Monarchy**. The Knights of the Order of the Garter are **the INNERMOST circle** of the most corrupt public servants who have utterly betrayed the trust placed in them by their nation, their people.*

**The Knights of the Order of the Garter are the leaders of the Committee of 300**, Queen Elizabeth II’s (right) most trusted “privy council.” When I did my research on the Order of St. John of Jerusalem some years ago, I went to Oxford to talk with one of the Masters who is a specialist on ancient and modern British traditions. He told me that the Knights of the



Garter are the inner sanctum, the elite of the elite of Her Majesty’s Most Venerable Order of St. John of Jerusalem. Let me say this is not the original order founded by the true Christian warrior, Peter Gerard, but is typical of many fine institutions that are taken over and destroyed from the inside, while yet appearing to the uninitiated to be the original.

From Oxford I went to the Victoria and Albert Museum and gained access to the papers of Lord Palmerston, one of the founders of the Opium Dynasty in China. Palmerston, like so many of his kind, was not only a Freemason, but a dedicated servant of Gnosticism....

Like the present ‘royal family,’ **Palmerston made a pretense of being a Christian but was in fact a servant of Satan**. Many satanists became leaders of British aristocracy and made immense fortunes out of the China opium trade.

I learned from the papers in the museum named after Victoria that she changed the name of the Order of St. John of Jerusalem in 1885 in order to break away from the Catholic connection of the Order’s founder, Peter Gerard, and renamed it the “Protestant Most Venerable Order of Jerusalem.”

Membership was open to every oligarchical family that had made its fortune in the China opium trade and every thoroughly decadent family received place in the ‘new order.’” (Dr John Coleman, *The Committee of 300*, p. 92.)



Also see *A Brief History of the Sceptre*

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/a-brief-history-of-the-sceptre.html>

## List of *Famous 33rd Degree Freemasons*

The reason why I am focusing on Freemasonry, and in particular the treacherous 33rd degree Freemason, is explained by Henry Makow, in his article "[Humanity is Satanically Possessed.](#)" [43]



The Main Library of the Supreme Council 33° of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite of Freemasonry, S.J., U.S.A., the Mother Supreme Council of the World, Washington D.C., is dedicated to none other than Confederate *General Albert Pike, the KKK's Chief of "Judiciary."* Source: *Christians Beware of Freemasonry*, freely available here: <http://www.bibleprobe.com/freemasonry.pdf>

### **"33 DEGREES. What's the Significance?**

**The numbers 33 and 3 are both prominently featured in occult doctrine.**

Ancient mythology teach that the 'Sons of man' (Fallen Angels cast out of Heaven with Lucifer?) landed on earth on Mount Hermon. It was then in Phoenicia; now in Israel **[Nazarene Remnant comment: It's actually now in Syria]. Its altitude makes it Israel's primary strategic early warning system.** This was the first location of extraterrestrial influence on man. Using the old Paris Meridian, this lies exactly at 33.33 degrees North and 33.33 degrees East. It is also 2012 miles from the equator and 2012 miles from the Paris Meridian. The Paris Meridian is the meridian to which many ancient structures are aligned **[Nazarene Remnant comment: The true ancient meridian of the world was the one that passes through the Great Pyramid at Giza. For more information see Chapter 2: "The Key To All the Sacred Mysteries Lies in Ancient Egypt," in our book *Birthright, Sceptre, Loaves and Fishes*, which is on the DvD / USB, or online here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/birthright-sceptre-loaves-and-fishes.html> ].** The number of nautical miles in 33.33 degrees of the earth is 2012.9. This corresponds to the year, month day that (December 21, 2012) the ancient Mayans believed their calendar would end.

---

43 Link: <http://www.nazareneremnant.org/humanity-is-satanically-possessed.html>



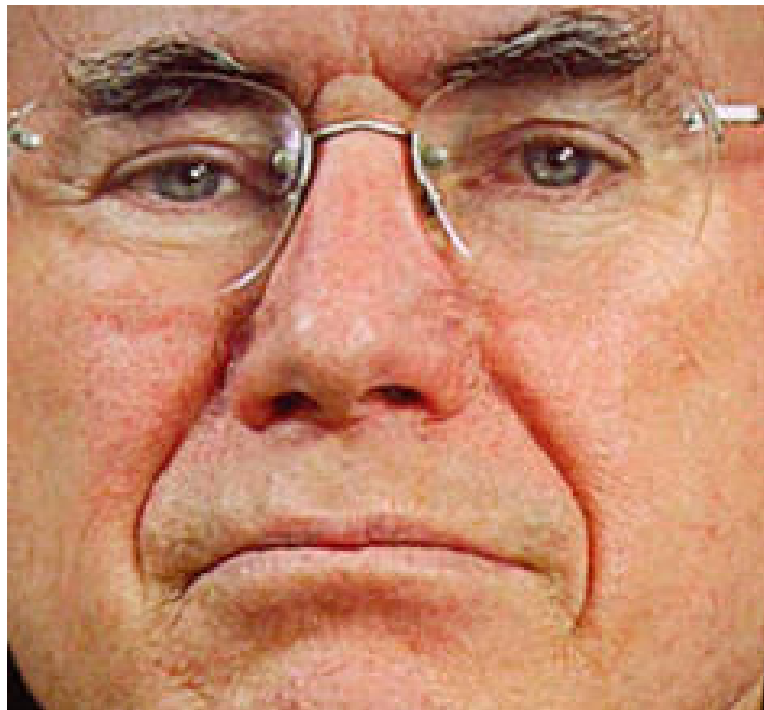
Many believe that December 21, 2012 is the date that the "sons of God" will return to earth and establish a new world order. They will be led by a powerful "unearthly" ruler. Will this be the return of the Nephilim through dimensional gates or "stargates"? Will this be the awaited antichrist? Do Nephilim need space craft to enter this dimension? Was Roswell one such craft?

Masons believe that this "new age" or "new world order" will come out of chaos. Is "Chaos" beginning now? Will it get more and more chaotic than it is in 2008?

Do Masons believe that this powerful unearthly ruler will give them a leadership role in this coming "New World Order" because they have been such good followers?

**Reference:** *Nephilim Stargates: The Year 2012 and the Return of the Watchers*, by Thomas R. Horn."

Source: *Christians Beware of Freemasonry*, freely available here:  
<http://www.bibleprobe.com/freemasonry.pdf>



**John Winston Howard**, Umberto Agnelli, Bernard Baruch, **John Wilkes Booth**, John C Breckinridge, **George Herbert Walker Bush**, Senator Byrd, Henry A Clausen, **Aleister Crowley**, Bob Dole, **Gerald Rudolph Ford**, **Giuseppe Garibaldi**, JJJ Gourgas, **Manly P Hall**, Christian A Herter, **J Edgar Hoover**, **Col. Edward Mandell House**, **Colin Powell**, Jack Kemp, **Bill Clinton**, Jesse Helms, **Barry Goldwater**, Strom Thurmond, Newt Ginrich, **Joseph Mazzini**, **Francois Mitterand**, Henry Morgenthau, Henry Palmerston, **Albert Pike**, Roscoe Pound, **Franklin D Roosevelt**, **James Rothschild**, **Jacob Schiff**, James D Shaw, **Rev. Robert Schuller**, Senator Simpson, **Rudolph Steiner**, **Harry Truman**, Felix M Warburg, **Earl Warren**, **H G Wells**, William Wynn Westcott, John Yarker, **Walt Disney**, **Robert Schuller**, Oral Roberts, **Buzz Aldrin**, **Yasser Arafat**, **Gene Autry**, Foster Bailey, Hugo Black, **Dr. Norman Vincent Peale**, **Shimon Peres**, **Prince Phillip**, **Yitzak Rabin**, **Ronald Reagan**, **Joseph Rettinger**, Michael Rey, **Cecil Rhodes**, Bill Schnoebelen, Gerhard Schroeder, R W Thompson, **Leon Trotsky**, Earl Wheeler, Brigham Young, Admiral W

Baird, Achille Ballori, Jonathan Blanchard, **Tony Blair**, Plutarco Elias Calles, James Cameron, **Jimmy Carter**, **Winston Churchill**, Howell Cobb, James B Conant, Copin-Albancelli, Adolphe Crémieux, Francesco Crispi, **Richard DeVos**, James Doolittle, Gerard (Papus) Encausse, **Frederick Engels**, Senator Sam J Ervin, King Frederick II, John Glenn, **Mikhail Gorbachev**, **Al Gore**, **Rev. Billy Graham**, James Graham, Col. James “Bo” Gritz, Mark Hatfield, Richard Holbrook, **King Hussein**, **Saddam Hussein**, **Burl Icle Ives**, **Lyndon Baines Johnson**, **Rev. Jesse Jackson**, **Jesse James**, **Duke Michael of Kent**, **Alexander Kerensky**, Spencer Kimball, **Henry Kissinger**, C Fred Kleinknecht, Kenneth S Kleinknecht, **Hekmut Kohl**, Arnold Krumm-Heller, Adriano Lemmi, **Vladimir Lenin**, **Douglas MacArthur**, Sir Henry McMahon, **Robert McNamara**, Vasili Maklakov, Domenico Margiotta, Thurgood Marshall, James C Martin, **Karl Marx**, **Lord Alfred Milner**, **Benjamin Netanyahu**, G Bromley Oxnam, Olof Palme, M H Barroso, Harry L Baum, John H Cowles, Delmar Darrah, Morris B de Pass, Mcllyar H Lichliter, Yves Marsaudon, Harman Gansevoort Reynolds, Marshall S Reynolds, Michel Reyt, Pierre G Vassal, George Warvelle, Leo Wheeler.

## Concerning 33° North and the **Third Temple** to be Built Somewhere Inside Israel

Source: Source: Our book, **The Usher of Desecration**, which is on the DvD / USB, or online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/the-usher-of-desecration.html>

“Another monster bombshell waiting to be dropped concerns the **Third Temple to be built in Jerusalem**. In the book *Intelligent Design: Message from the Designers*, the satanic false prophet Rael (from **ISrael** with the **IS** deleted) clearly reveals that the Third Temple soon to be built in Israel will be triggered by a demand from the leaders of the fake alien invasion (Rael calls them Elohim) **that an embassy be built to house their presence on the planet**. Rael turns Solomon's Temple in Jerusalem into a sumptuous residence used to welcome the Elohim/creators (i.e. the fake aliens) when they came to visit the earth during that time. This fantasy is found in chapter 3, “Watching Over the Chosen People.” The revelation that this new embassy demanded by the elohim will be the Third Temple somewhere in Israel is found here: “Since their first embassy on Earth was Jerusalem's first temple, they have asked for their new modern embassy to be built **as close as possible** to that most ancient of all cities in the heart of Israel.” (*Intelligent Design*, p. xvii) and here: “The first temple of the Jewish religion was in fact a previous embassy around which the ancient city was built. The Elohim are now waiting for the state of Israel to grant such extra-terrestrial status for the new embassy—**the third temple**—but so far there have been no positive responses made to the seven requests that have been made.” (*Intelligent Design*, p. 368) *Intelligent Design* is available from <http://www.rael.org>

When the third temple is built, most commentators are expecting it to be built in Jerusalem on the Temple Mount. However, I don't think that is the case. First, notice the highly generalised language used in *Intelligent Design*, which does not say “Jerusalem” is to be the location, but *somewhere in the state of Israel*. **That somewhere else will be Mount Sion, also known as Mount Hermon.** [44] However, the problem here is that,

---

44 Mount Hermon is 2,814 metres / 9,145.5 feet high. There are 13 occurrences of the word “Hermon” in the Scriptures: Deuteronomy 3: 8-9; 4: 48; Joshua 11: 3, 17; 12: 1, 5; 13: 5, 11; 1 Chronicles 5: 23; Psalms 89: 12; 133: 3; and Song of Songs 4: 8. Mount Hermon is also known as **Sirion** by the ancient Sidonians and **Shenir** by the ancient Amorites. Notice the close association of *Sion* with *Sirius*, which to Satanists, is the “Black Sun.”

at the moment, Mt. Hermon is not in Israel but in Syria! It is approximately 50 miles West-South-West of Damascus, roughly midway along a line joining Damascus and Tyre. [45]

The article “The False Gospel In The Stars Preparing The Way Of The Antichrist: Capricorn,” provides us with information about the connections between the tribe of Dan, the coming Antichrist (who is to come from the tribe of Dan) and Mount Hermon, and the soon-to-be-build third temple:



Mount Hermon in the far North. Source of image: *Biblica: The Bible Atlas*, Chief Consultant Barry J Beitzel, Global Book Publishing, Lane Cove, Australia, 2006, p. 397.

**“The tribe of Dan had relocated** from its assigned territory along the seacoast to the northernmost part of Israel, to the area of Mount Hermon, also called Mount

45 See the article “Why Do Israeli Defense Force Soldiers Desert Mt. Hermon Stronghold,” in Issue #68 of our *Last Days Watch* newsletter, which is freely available here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/issue-68-ldw.html>

Sion, which had previously been the Canannite center for Baal worship **[Nazarene Remnant comment:** Baal is Satan, hence Baal worship is none other than what satanists have practised all their lives. It is also of note that Baal worship is going to be forced on all people during the final establishment of Satan's New World Order (aka the **AshkeNAZI Fourth Reich**). **It will be the official religion.** You will also have to take the "Mark of the Beast," as well as take a pledge to worship Satan, if you want to be part of this evil world empire: "No one will enter the New World Order unless he or she will make a pledge to worship Lucifer. No one will enter the New Age unless he will take a Luciferian Initiation." (David Spangler, Director of Planetary Initiative, United Nations Organization)]. There the tribe of Dan adopted the pre-flood paganism [Baal worship] of the Canaanites, the descendants of Ham and his son, Canaan, who occupied the Northern area of Palestine at Mt. Hermon/Sion, which is located at the 33rd degree latitude and longitude with reference to the Paris Zero Meridian." **[Nazarene Remnant comment: Hereby giving us the connection with the 33rd degree in Freemasonry, which is a satanic degree.** Once a Mason reaches this level he must take an oath to serve the head of the Order of the Garter, who is Queen Elizabeth II. And we also know that the system of the Antichrist is Freemasonry.] ...

Israel became a divided nation when the 10 northern tribes led by the tribe of Dan instituted the worship of Baal [Satan] at Mount Hermon/Sion in revolt against God who had appointed the Temple on Mount Zion in Jerusalem for his worship. (I Kings 12) ...

**The origins of the Merovingians/Prieuré de Sion may be traced to Mount Hermon/Sion** where the **Knights Templar** established a base during their occupation of Jerusalem. An article by Sandy Hamblett in *The Journal of the Rennes Alchemist*, "Godfrey de Bouillon's Templar Knights, Mount Sion and the Essenes," associates Mount Hermon/Sion with the monastic Essene community at Qumran as well:

'When Godfrey liberated the Holy Sepulchre in 1099 he set up base at a place called Mount Sion. Here, the Crusaders are said to have fortified the area with towers and battlements. Also based here was the Church of the Apostles. This article looks at Godfrey's presence here and why this specific site may have been important to him and the other Crusader Knights. The amazing identification of this site with an Essene settlement at the time of Jesus adds fuel to the suggestions that the Templars may have been looking for specific knowledge once they had control of the Holy Places.' ...

**Mount Sion/Hermon appears to be the Merovingians' destination point,** where they intend to establish the universal worship of Pan/Baal. **The rebuilding of the temple on Mount Zion in Jerusalem is a diversionary tactic to conceal the true plan and to win Jewish and Evangelical support (including \$\$\$) to fund their long march toward Mount Sion.** The Merovingians will attempt to build Solomon's Temple in Jerusalem, however the earthquake foretold in Revelation 11: 13 will justify their abandonment of Jerusalem in order to build a temple at Dan dedicated to Pallas, the Greek sea-beast (Revelation 13: 1).

Interestingly, the name of 'Palestine' is derived from the Greco-Roman god named Pallas/Pales (Pan). However, Israel is named after God (Elohim) **[Nazarene**



**Remnant comment:** The name **Is-ra-el** is derived from Is = **Isis** + Ra = **the Sun** + el = **Elohim** ]. (II Chron. 7: 14; Is. 43: 7) Those who renamed Israel as Palestine, did so in order to glorify the Greek phallic god, Pales/Pan, rather than the true God of Israel. See: "[The Mark of the Beast](#)," and "[Israel Regathered](#)."

**[Nazarene Remnant comment:** We may also trace the keen interest of Ashkenazi Israel in the **Golan Heights** area over the last several decades, as this is a pathway directly leading to Mount Hermon!]

But why the emphasis on Mount Hermon/Sion (Mount Sion means the Sun Mountain) on the 33rd degree Latitude? The *Book of Enoch* provides the answer: **following upon the Satanic rebellion against God in heaven**, the wicked angels were cast down to the Earth, **where they descended on the summit of the mountain and named it Hermon:**

“And it came to pass when the children of men had multiplied that in those days were born unto them beautiful and comely daughters. And the angels, the children of the heaven, saw and lusted after them, and said to one another: **'Come, let us choose us wives from among the children of men and beget us children.'** And Semjaza, who was their leader, said unto them: **'I fear ye will not indeed agree to do this deed, and I alone shall have to pay the penalty of a great sin.'** And they all answered him and said: **'Let us all swear an oath, and all bind ourselves by mutual imprecations not to abandon this plan but to do this thing.'** Then swore they all together and bound themselves by mutual imprecations upon it. And they were in all two hundred; who descended in the days of Jared on the summit of Mount Hermon, **and they called it Mount Hermon**, because they had sworn and bound themselves by mutual imprecations upon it. And these are the names of their leaders: **Samlazaz, their leader**, Araklba, Rameel, Kokabel, Tamlel, Ramlel, Danel, Ezeqeel, Baraqijal, Asael, Armaros, Batarel, Ananel, Zaqiel, Samsapeel, Satarel, Turel, Jomjael, Sariel. **These are their chiefs of tens.**

And all the others together with them took unto themselves wives, and each chose for himself one, and they began to go in unto them and to defile themselves with them, and they taught them charms and enchantments, and the cutting of roots, and made them acquainted with plants. **And they became pregnant, and they bare great giants**, whose height was three thousand ells: **Who consumed all the acquisitions of men. And when men could no longer sustain them, the giants turned against them and devoured mankind.** And they began to sin against birds, and beasts, and reptiles, and fish, and to devour one another's flesh, and drink the blood. Then the earth laid accusation against the lawless ones.

And Azazel taught men to make swords, and knives, and shields, and breastplates, and made known to them the metals of the earth and the art of working them, and bracelets, and ornaments, and the use of antimony, and the beautifying of the eyelids, and all kinds of costly stones, and all colouring tinctures. **And there arose much godlessness, and they committed fornication, and they were led astray, and became corrupt in all their ways.** Semjaza taught enchantments, and root-cuttings, 'Armaros the resolving of enchantments, Baraqijal (taught) astrology, Kokabel the constellations, Ezeqeel the knowledge of the clouds, Araqiël the signs of the earth, Shamsiel the signs of the sun, and Sariel the course of the moon. And as men perished, they cried, and their cry went up to heaven.” (*Book of Enoch*, chapters 6-8, R H Charles translation)

Chapter 14 of the *Book of Enoch* recounts **the eternal judgment** that was made against these demons, **and explains why they and their modern descendants have so much hatred towards the human race (who is to replace them):**

“The book of the words of righteousness, and of the reprimand of the eternal Watchers in accordance with the command of the Holy Great One in that vision. I saw in my sleep what I will now say with a tongue of flesh and with the breath of my mouth: which the Great One has given to men to converse therewith and understand with the heart. As He has created and given to man the power of understanding the word of wisdom, so hath He created me also and given me the power of reprimanding the Watchers, the children of heaven. I wrote out your petition, and in my vision it appeared thus, that **your petition will not be granted unto you throughout all the days of eternity, and that judgment has been finally passed upon you: yea (your petition) will not be granted unto you.** And from henceforth you shall not ascend into heaven unto all eternity, and in bonds of the earth the decree has gone forth to bind you for all the days of the world. And (that) previously you shall have seen the destruction of your beloved sons and ye shall have no pleasure in them, but they shall fall before you by the sword. **And your petition on their behalf shall not be granted, nor yet on your own: even though you weep and pray and speak all the words contained in the writing which I have written.**” (*Book of Enoch* 14: 1-8)

At this point in this document every Freemasons ought to be able to see the grand nature of the deception that the secret Satanic heads of Freemasonry [46] have duped you all with. **What they intend to do is to get God Himself to destroy you** during what is called “the **WRATH of God.**” [47] This is their last laugh, their final mockery of God, before they are finally dealt with.

Read more here from chapter 15, 16, and 19 of the *Book of Enoch*:

“And He answered and said to me, and I heard His voice: 'Fear not, Enoch, thou righteous man and scribe of righteousness: approach hither and hear my voice. And go, say to the Watchers of heaven, who have sent thee to intercede for them: **"You should intercede" for men, and not men for you: Wherefore have ye left the high, holy, and eternal heaven, and lain with women, and defiled yourselves with the daughters of men and taken to yourselves wives, and done like the children of earth, and begotten giants (as your) sons?** And though ye were holy, spiritual, living the eternal life, you have defiled yourselves with the blood of women, and have begotten (children) with the blood of flesh, and, as the children of men, have lusted after flesh and blood **as those also do who die and perish.** Therefore have I given them wives also that they might impregnate them, and beget children by them, **that thus nothing might be wanting to them on earth.** But you were formerly spiritual, living the eternal life, **and immortal for all generations** of the world. And therefore I have not appointed wives for you; for as for the spiritual ones of the heaven, in heaven is their dwelling. And now, **the giants,** who are produced from the spirits and flesh,

---

46 Well, they're not so secret any more, since I am revealing who they are in this document, and the other relevant material on NazareneRemnant.org .

47 For more information see Article #5, “**There is No Escape From the WRATH OF GOD For An Unrepentant Freemason—They Are Caught Between a Rock and a Hard Place,**” in Chapter 23, “The Fate of the Traitors and Freemasons,” of this book.

**shall be called evil spirits upon the earth**, and on the earth shall be their dwelling. Evil spirits have proceeded from their bodies; because they are born from men and from the holy Watchers is their beginning and primal origin; **they shall be evil spirits on earth, and evil spirits shall they be called.** As for the spirits of heaven, in heaven shall be their dwelling, but as for the spirits of the earth which were born upon the earth, on the earth shall be their dwelling. **And the spirits of the giants afflict, oppress, destroy, attack, do battle, and work destruction on the earth, and cause trouble: they take no food, but nevertheless hunger and thirst, and cause offences. And these spirits shall rise up against the children of men and against the women, because they have proceeded from them.**" (Book of Enoch, chapter 15)

"From the days of the slaughter and destruction and death of the giants, from the souls of whose flesh the spirits, having gone forth, shall destroy without incurring judgment -thus shall they destroy until the day of the consummation, **the great judgment in which the age shall be consummated, over the Watchers and the godless, yea,** shall be wholly consummated." And now as to the watchers who have sent thee to intercede for them, who had been aforetime in heaven, (say to them): "You have been in heaven, **but all the mysteries had not yet been revealed to you,** and you knew worthless ones, and these in the hardness of your hearts you have made known to the women, and through these mysteries women and men work much evil on earth." Say to them therefore: **"You have no peace."** (Book of Enoch, chapter 16)

"And Uriel said to me: 'Here shall stand the angels who have connected themselves with women, **and their spirits assuming many different forms are defiling mankind and shall lead them astray into sacrificing to demons as gods,** (here shall they stand,) till the day of the great judgment in which they shall be judged till they are made an end of. And the women also of the angels who went astray shall become sirens.' And I, Enoch, alone saw the vision, the ends of all things: and no man shall see as I have seen." (Book of Enoch, chapter 19) 48

The Dead Sea Scrolls also say the same thing:

"As recounted in the Dead Sea Scrolls: '.....In the days of Jared', **two hundred Watchers 'descended' on 'Ardis', the summit of Mount Hermon** - a mythical location equated with the triple peak of Jebel esh Sheikh (9,200 feet), placed in the most northerly region of ancient Palestine. On this mountain the Watchers swear an oath and bind themselves by 'mutual imprecations', apparently **knowing full well the consequences their actions will have both for themselves and for humanity as a whole.** It is a pact commemorated in the name given to the place of their 'fall', **for in Hebrew the word Hermon, or harem, translates as 'curse.'**" (The Watchers: <http://www.fabrisia.com/thewinds.htm> )

At the foot of Mount Hermon was **the Cave of Pan**, also known as the passageway to Hades: "The cave, known as the cave of Pan, was considered the dwelling place of Pan." Pan of course is another disguise for Satan. (Footnote 328 from the Watch-Pair.com Web

---

48 For more information on this whole topic, see Appendix E, "Capricorn, Pan, the Sea Beast," to Essay 1: "The Fall," of our free book *The Beguiled and the Doctrine of the "Two Spirits,"* which is here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-doctrine-of-the-two-spirits.html>

site: "Baniyas: SMSU Team Excavates at Caesarea Philippi,"  
<http://www.smsu.edu/reist/faculty/DeVries/baniyas.htm> ) 49

If, on the other hand, the third temple is built on the original location of Solomon's Temple in Jerusalem, on the Temple Mount there, red-hot fury will erupt from the Islamic world when it sees its sacred **Al Asqa Mosque** on the Temple Mount destroyed to make way for the Third Temple, and the "Abomination of Desolation" which will follow. Tracy R. Twyman provides us with valuable background information:

"In addition to the European empire, **the Merovingian descendants also covet the throne of Jerusalem**, which is rightfully theirs through Davidic (and Messianic) descent [**Nazarene Remnant comment**: This is surely a great error, since they are truly imposters!]. Through their military arm, the Knights Templar, the Priory of Zion initiated the Crusades to capture Jerusalem from the Saracens, aiming to make it a part of the Holy Roman Empire. The Templars were initially chartered (and their headquarters hosted on) the Temple Mount itself, with the help of Merovingian descendant **Baldwin I**, who held the title 'King of Jerusalem.' This title is held today by Merovingian descendant **Otto von Hapsburg of Austria**, a member of the dynasty that last held the throne of the Holy Roman Empire. The Crusaders ultimately lost the Holy Land, which remained under Muslim which officially came into existence in 1948 with the assistance of military might. This influence until Britain (Israelite descendants) and the World Zionist Congress created the modern state of Israel, a homeland for apostate Jews was one of the major signs of the coming of the Apocalypse, according to Bible prophecy preachers, laying the groundwork for the creation of the 'New Jerusalem.' Since that time, there has been nothing but conflict between the occupying Jewish settlers and the uprooted Palestinians, a group named after the Bible's accursed '**Philistines**', who **worshipped Cain** in the form of the fish-god, **Dagon**. [**Nazarene Remnant comment**: **Dagobert II** name is sinister code for the end of the age of Pisces, since *dag* means fish. Interesting information from Tracy R. Twyman's article *The Cutting of the Orm: The Secret Calendar of the Priory of Zion*: "So the statement being made here is, perhaps, that at the beginning of the new astrological age—Aquarius— we will have a new secular [New World ] Order on Earth, symbolized by the eye and the pyramid. The dawn of this new age is symbolized by the tale of the death of the last Merovingian king, **Dagobert II**, during a hunting trip taking place on December 23. Since *Dag* means fish, and *Bert* means house, this symbolizes the death of the fish house, the Age of Pisces, at the dawning of



Statue of Prince Charles with angelic wings. For explanation see Reading 45: "Zeroing In On The Antichrist: 'Wolves in Sheep's Clothing,'" under the heading "Ecumenical Unity ... 'What A Setup!'" of our free book [The Warning of the Last Days](#).

49 Source: "The False Gospel In The Stars Preparing The Way Of The Antichrist" Series.  
<http://watch.pair.com/capricornus.html> Also see "Interactive Itinerary 1998,"  
<http://www.neosoft.com~davo/israel/images/enthades.jpg>



the Age of Aquarius. Interestingly, the Mayan calendar, which is based largely on the number thirteen, ends on December 23, 2012, right on the brink of the Age of Aquarius, and on the anniversary of Dagobert's death." Source: *The Cutting of the Orm: The Secret Calendar of the Priory of Sion*, from here:

<http://quintessentialpublications.com/twyman/>

Significantly, all Catholic Popes have been demonstrating this symbolism when they wear the "fish hat," **the mitre of Dagon**, and mockingly hold the sceptre of rulership, **which is code for when they come into their Satanic kingdom**, which is nothing other than the Ashke**NAZI** Fourth Reich, which must be well and truly established by December 21, 2012, or soon after. "The excavations of Nineveh have put this beyond all possibility of doubt. The Papal mitre is entirely different from the mitre of Aaron and the Jewish high priests. **That mitre was a turban**. The two-horned mitre, which the Pope wears, when he sits on the high altar at Rome and receives the adoration of the Cardinals, **is the very mitre worn by Dagon**, the fish-god of the Philistines and Babylonians." (From Hislop's *The Two Babylons*) For further information on Dagon see Alexander Hislop's classic expose of the Catholic Church *The Two Babylons*, Chapter III, Section III, "The Nativity of St. John."

This symbolism also ties in with the **"Beast from the sea,"** and in its modern and final form it is **the Olympic Torch** (symbol of Satan's perfectly evil spirit) which symbolically comes out of the sea (i.e. the Abyss) at Land's End in Cornwall, and makes its way to the Olympic Stadium at Wembley, in 2012, where another great sacrifice to Satan will be shortly be made. Tracy R. Twyman points out that "This beast became thereafter known as **Leviathan**, 'the Dragon of the Deep', and the ocean itself, known also as **'the Abyss'**, was thereafter associated with him." "And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the names of blasphemy...And I saw one of his heads as it had been wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed, and all the world wondered after the beast." (Revelations 13: 1)]

This conflict threatens now more than ever to erupt into a massive world war between the Islamic East and the Occident, a conflict that could result in the predicted Final Battle of Armageddon. **Another great sign of the End Times will be the re-building of the Temple**, and the erection of the 'Abomination of Desolation', an idol of the Anti-Christ to which sacrifices will be made within the temple's inner sanctum. Interestingly, some have claimed that this is already in the works. Guy Patton reports in his book, *Web of Gold* that: 'Rabbi Ariel Bar Tzadok, an expert in the Torah and cabalistic prophecy, reported in 1997 that a cornerstone for the future third temple has already been laid less than 50 metres from the mosque at the centre of the Temple Mount.' Patton believes that if any of the lost treasures of Solomon's Temple were to be discovered and publicly revealed, 'the effect on the Jewish communities in Jerusalem, and elsewhere, would be dramatic, almost certainly resulting in a call from the Orthodox to rebuild the great Temple...' **The Priory of Zion has publicly announced that they have possession of these items**. And although they have yet to be revealed, something of a temple reconstruction did take place on April 18, 2001, when, as David Hatcher Childress writes in [A Hitchhiker's Guide to Armageddon](#) [50], 'Israel unveiled the 'Virtual Temple', a computer replica of the

---

50 Link:

<http://www.amazon.com/gp/redirect.html?ie=UTF8&location=http%3A%2F%2Fwww.amazon.com%2FHit%2Fchhikers-Guide-Armageddon-Hatcher-Childress%2Fdp%2FO932813844%2Fsr%3D1->

ancient temple and what it was like to visit the holy sanctuary.’ The press release put out for the event reported that, ‘The computer simulation is just part of a new interactive museum that opened Wednesday just outside the **Al Asqa Mosque**, which sits on the land where Jews believe the remains of their two temples – one built by King Solomon, and the second, by King Herod – are buried...’ This rebuilding of the Temple seems to be part of a plot, not only by the Jews, but also on the part of **the Vatican, which appears to be commencing an effort to unite with Judaism and form a one-world religion.** Writes Tim Cohen in *The Antichrist and a Cup of Tea*: [51] **‘In September, 1993, [Shimon] Peres signed a secret deal with the Pope promising Vatican hegemony over Jerusalem’s Old City by the year 2000.’** Peres’ friend Mark Halter, who was apparently in charge of delivering the message to the Pope, was quoted as saying that, ‘The city will stay the capital of Israel, but will be administered by the Vatican. The city will have an Israeli mayor and a Palestinian mayor, both under orders from the Holy See.’ A few years later, the Pope, barely able to stand, made the difficult journey to Jerusalem to make a formal reconciliation with the Jewish nation, apologizing for the Vatican’s seeming complicity with the Nazis during the Holocaust. And on March 11, 2001, Israeli President Moshe Katsav was named by the *Bild* newspaper as saying that **he was firmly in favor of his country joining the European Union.** **One can see the above-mentioned actions initiating a backlash from the entire Muslim world that could result in the prophesied Battle of Armageddon.”** [52]

But let us never forget what the autocratic **Niccoló Machiavelli** told us: “*The occurrence of important events in any city or country is generally preceded by signs and portents, or by men who predict them.*” So, we have always to keep in our mind the prophecy found in the *Book of Daniel*, chapter 8, concerning the **sure fall of Iran**:

*“Then I lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and, behold, there stood before the river **a ram which had [two] horns**; and the [two] horns [were] high; but one [was] higher than the other, and the higher came up last. I saw the ram pushing westward, and northward, and southward; so that no beasts might stand before him, neither [was there any] that could deliver out of his hand; but he did according to his will, and became great. And as I was considering, behold, **an he goat [the king of Greece--Daniel 8: 21--see footnote 1]** came from the west on the face of the whole earth, and touched not the ground: and the goat [had] a notable horn between his eyes. And he came to the ram that had [two] horns, which I had seen standing before the river, and ran unto him in the fury of his power. And I saw him come close unto the ram, and he was moved with choler against him, and smote the ram, and brake his two horns: and there was no power in the ram to stand before him, but he cast him down to the ground, and stamped upon him: and there was none that could deliver the ram out of his hand.*”

---

[1%2Fqid%3D1168881696%3Fie%3DUTF8%26s%3Dbooks&tag=tracyrtwymanc-20&linkCode=ur2&camp=1789&creative=9325](http://www.amazon.com/gp/redirect.html?ie=UTF8&location=http%3A%2F%2Fwww.amazon.com%2FAnti-christ-Cup-Tea-Tim-Cohen%2Fdp%2F0966279301%2Fsr%3D1-1%2Fqid%3D1168881696%3Fie%3DUTF8%26s%3Dbooks&tag=tracyrtwymanc-20&linkCode=ur2&camp=1789&creative=9325)

51 Link:

<http://www.amazon.com/gp/redirect.html?ie=UTF8&location=http%3A%2F%2Fwww.amazon.com%2FAnti-christ-Cup-Tea-Tim-Cohen%2Fdp%2F0966279301%2Fsr%3D1-1%2Fqid%3D1168881696%3Fie%3DUTF8%26s%3Dbooks&tag=tracyrtwymanc-20&linkCode=ur2&camp=1789&creative=9325>

52 Source: *The Apocalypse Plot*, by Tracy R. Twyman, available here:

<http://quintessentialpublications.com/twyman/> and here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-apocalypse-plot-by-tracy-r-twyman.html>

Therefore the he goat waxed very great: and when he was strong, the great horn was broken; and for it came up four notable ones toward the four winds of heaven.

**And out of one of them came forth a little horn,** which waxed exceeding great, toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the pleasant [land]. And it waxed great, [even] to the host of heaven; and it cast down [some] of the host and of the stars to the ground, and stamped upon them. Yea, he magnified [himself] even to the prince of the host, and by him the daily [sacrifice] was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down. And an host was given [him] against the daily [sacrifice] by reason of transgression, and it cast down the truth to the ground; and it practised, and prospered. Then I heard one saint speaking, and another saint said unto that certain [saint] which spake, How long [shall be] the vision [concerning] the daily [sacrifice], and the transgression of desolation, to give both the sanctuary and the host to be trodden under foot? And he said unto me, Unto two thousand and three hundred days; then shall the sanctuary be cleansed.” (Daniel 8: 3-14)

The meaning of this prophecy is explained in *Daniel* 8: 15-27, and the time frame is clearly identified: “Understand O son of man, that the vision is for the time of the end.” (Daniel 8: 17)

“And it came to pass, when I, [even] I Daniel, had seen the vision, and sought for the meaning, then, behold, there stood before me as the appearance of a man. And I heard a man's voice between [the banks of] Ulai, which called, and said, Gabriel, make this [man] to understand the vision. So he came near where I stood: and when he came, I was afraid, and fell upon my face: but he said unto me, **Understand, O son of man: for at the time of the end [shall be] the vision.** Now as he was speaking with me, I was in a deep sleep on my face toward the ground: but he touched me, and set me upright. And he said, Behold, I will make thee know what shall be in the last end of the indignation: **for at the time appointed the end [shall be].** The ram which thou sawest having [two] horns [are] **the kings of Media [modern Iraq] and Persia [modern Iran].** And the rough goat [is] the king of Grecia: and the great horn that [is] between his eyes [is] the first king. Now that being broken, whereas four stood up for it, four kingdoms shall stand up out of the nation, but not in his power. And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors are come to the full, **a king of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences, shall stand up.** And his power shall be mighty, but not by his own power: and he shall destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practise, and shall destroy the mighty and the holy people. And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify [himself] in his heart, and by peace shall destroy many: **he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand.** And the vision of the evening and the morning which was told [is] true: wherefore shut thou up the vision; for it [shall be] for many days. And I Daniel fainted, and was sick [certain] days; afterward I rose up, and did the king's business; and I was astonished at the vision, but none understood [it].” (Daniel 8: 15-27, KJV)

For my commentary on this prophecy, see our free book *Where Are We Now in Prophecy?* which is available here:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/where-are-we-now-in-prophecy.html>

We will conclude this section with what happens next, **from the *Book of Revelation***:

“And after these things I heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying, Alleluia; Salvation, and glory, and honour, and power, unto the Lord our God: For true and righteous [are] his judgments: for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand.

And again they said, Alleluia. And her smoke rose up for ever and ever.

And the four and twenty elders and the four beasts fell down and worshipped God that sat on the throne, saying, Amen; Alleluia.

And a voice came out of the throne, saying, Praise our God, all ye his servants, and ye that fear him, both small and great.

And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth.

Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, **and his wife hath made herself ready.**

And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.

And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed [are] they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God.

And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See [thou do it] not: I am thy fellow servant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him [was] called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

His eyes [were] as a flame of fire, and on his head [were] many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.

And he [was] clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God.

And the armies [which were] in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.

And he hath on [his] vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.



And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God;

That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all [men, both] free and bond, both small and great.

And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.

And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which [sword] proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.” (Revelation 19: 1-21)

Contrary to the lies the wicked shepherds have taught us for generations, **there is no easy way out of all this for anyone, especially Freemasons, who have unwittingly allowed the Beast power to form in the first place.** In other words, [\*there is no Rapture or Place of Safety.\*](#) The Law of God stands supreme, and that is really what all this is about when it comes down to tin-tacks. One of the most serious things you will have to confront in your life is where you stand in relation to saving **your own Covenant Family.** Your Covenant Family is something you know precious little about, I'm afraid, and of course this has been quite deliberate, because it is in the area of love, sex, and marriage that we have been deceived the most severely and the most dangerously. I suggest you waste no time in studying our free book, [\*How Families Flourish\*](#) [53], especially Section 3, “The Shocking Suppressed Truth About Love, Sex and Marriage.” The material there on **the bastard curse**, and its dire coming effects on your family, especially your children, will really shock you, as it has me. [54] You can find a brief introduction to the whole topic of the bastard curse in our free book, [\*So You Believe that God Allows Divorce and Re-Marriage!\*](#) which is available here:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/so-you-believe-that-god-allows-divorce-and-re-marriage.html>

[\*The Nazarene Remnant Church of God\*](#) [55] also warns you that, **above all else**, you should prepare for your eternal judgment, for that is what will be before the whole world in the comings weeks, months, and years. Don't be like many people in my country of Australia who will continue on living in their accustomed blind and foolish ways, relying more on luck and keeping their fingers and toes crossed, than in facing the coming reality. Instead, **resolve to work on what's absolutely the most important thing in**

---

53 The book *How Families Flourish* is on the DvD / USB, or online here:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/how-families-flourish.html> I recommend that you specifically understand Section 3, “The Shocking Suppressed Truth About Love, Sex and Marriage.”

54 The problems to do with marriage and divorce are so serious that I have tried to talk about it by looking at the problems facing my own family. You can read about that in our free book *The Die Is Cast*, available here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-die-is-cast.html>

55 Link: <http://nazareneremnant.org/>

**your life** - your Eternal Salvation as well as the Salvation of all those whom you love. As the prophet Job said:

**“Our human lifespan is like a whiff of smoke compared to all eternity,”**  
(Job 7: 6-10).

Get your spiritual house in order now, **for the time of the End of this Age has arrived.** For more information see our [Invitation page](#) [56], and to appreciate just what is involved in repentance, see our book *The Hard Facts of Repenting from Breaking the Seventh Commandment*, which is freely available here:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-hard-facts-of-repenting-from-breaking-the-seventh-commandment.html> ”

**Related:**

***The Secret of the 33rd Degree of Freemasonry and Illuminati Bloodlines***  
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=vUTJIsEGJLA>

***33rd Degree Mason List***  
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=rZUgozoQ9s0&NR=1>

---

56 Link: <http://nazareneremnant.org/invitation.html>

## William Cooper on Freemasonry:

**"Most members of the Freemasons are not aware that the Illuminati practices what is known as *"secrets within secrets," or organizations within organizations.*** That is one purpose of initiation. I cannot excuse any of the members, however, for anyone who joins a society without knowing EVERYTHING about the organization ***is indeed a fool.*** Only those at the top **[Nazarene Remnant comment: Such as 33rd degree Freemason, [John Winston Howard](#), the ex-PM of Australia, who is one of the most treacherous and evil Australians living today.]** who have passed every test truly ***know what the Masons are hiding,*** thus rendering it impossible for anyone outside to know much at all about the group. What does that say about new members or those who are already members but do not know the ultimate secrets? ***It tells me that fools abound.*** Unlike authors who out of fear have acted as apologists for the Freemasons, I decline to absolve them of responsibility and guilt. The freemasons, like everyone else, are responsible for the cleanliness of their home. ***The occupant of a secret house within a secret house within a secret house cannot clean if he cannot see the number of rooms or what they contain. Their house is a stinking cesspool.*** Look to the Masons for the guilty party if anything happens to me. I believe that they have murdered in the past and that they will murder in the future.

...

I hope to show that most modern secret societies and especially those that practice degrees of initiation — and that is the key — are really one society with one purpose. You may call them whatever you wish — the Order of the Quest, the JASON Society, the Roshaniya, the Qabalah, the Knights Templar, the Knights of Malta, the Knights of Columbus, the Jesuits, the Masons, the Ancient and Mystical Order of Rosae Crucis, the Illuminati, the Nazi Party, the Communist Party, the Executive Members of the Council on Foreign Relations, The Group, the Brotherhood of the Dragon, the Rosicrucians, the Royal Institute of International Affairs, the Trilateral Commission, the Bilderberg Group, the Open Friendly Secret Society (the Vatican), the Russell Trust, the Skull & Bones, the Scroll & Key, the Order — ***they are all the same and all work toward the same ultimate goal, a New World Order.***

...

***You must understand that secrecy is wrong.*** The very fact that a meeting is secret tells me that something is going on that I would not approve. Do not ever believe that grown men meet on a regular basis just to put on fancy robes, hold candles, and glad-hand each other. George Bush, when he was initiated into the Skull & Bones, did not lie naked in a coffin with a ribbon tied around his genitalia and yell out the details of all his sexual experiences because it was fun. He had much to gain by accepting initiation into the Order, as you can now see. ***These men meet for important reasons, and their meetings are secret because what goes on during the meetings would not be approved by the community. THE VERY FACT THAT SOMETHING IS SECRET MEANS THERE IS SOMETHING TO HIDE.***

John Robison wrote ***Proofs of a Conspiracy*** in 1798, and I believe he said it best in the following passage from the book. "Nothing is so dangerous as a mystic Association. The object remaining a secret in the hands of the managers, ***the rest simply put a ring in their own noses, by which they may be led about at pleasure;*** and still panting after the secret they are the better pleased the less they see of their way.

"A mystical object enables the leader to shift his ground as he pleases, and to accommodate himself to every current fashion or prejudice. This Again gives him almost unlimited power; for he can make use of these prejudices to lead men by troops. **He finds them already associated by their prejudices, and waiting for a leader to concentrate their strength and set them in motion.** And when once great bodies of men are set in motion, with a creature of their fancy for a guide, even the engineer himself cannot say, 'Thus far shalt thou go, and no farther.'"

***Is the common man really as stupid as the elite seem to believe?*** If he is, then maybe the average citizen is better off ignorant, being manipulated this way and that, whenever the elite deem it necessary. We will discover the answer very quickly when the common man finds that his "E" ticket to Fantasy Land has just expired." (William Cooper, ***Behold a Pale Horse***, pp. 79-80, 95)



## Henry Makow on the *Scourge of Freemasonry ...*

**"Freemasonry is Cabalism for gentiles,** It's a way for the goyim to get a share of the banker scam. It behaves like Judaism does, networking and discriminating against outsiders. Dr. Isaac Wise wrote: **"Freemasonry is a Jewish Institution whose history, degrees, charges, passwords and explanations are Jewish from beginning to end."**

**Freemasonry, like Cabalism, is Satanism.** So we are not in doubt, the Masonic archives were seized in Budapest in an anti-Jewish reaction in 1919. Christians read that at the **B'nai Brith Conference** in 1897, the Grand Master said:

"We must spread the spirit of revolt among the workers. It is they whom we shall send to the barricades, seeing that their desires are never satisfied, for we have need of their discontent to ruin Christian civilization and hasten anarchy. **It is necessary that the moment arrive when the Christians shall come themselves and implore the Jews to take control.**" (Cecile Tormay, "An Outlaw's Diary")

Clearly, Organized Jewry and their Masonic goy lackeys are Illuminati tools. **Banning criticism of Jews and Israel is another way of saying you cannot name or criticize your Masters.** Ordinary Jews are kept in the dark, better to be duped and serve as camouflage.

### **SOCIETY IS A CONSPIRACY AGAINST ITS MEMBERS.**

None of this is new to many of you. We live in a cognitive dissonance. **The media is constantly telling us we're free while at the same time censoring the truth and diverting us with nonsense.** We have to keep repeating the truth like a mantra. Masonic monuments dot our cities. The Ottawa city logo is 666. It is everywhere-- on all street signs, city vehicles and buses!



City of Ottawa logo, 666. If this were not intentional, someone would have noticed and changed it.

Illuminati symbols are on major corporations. Movies and TV purvey obscenity. **Society has been thoroughly sexualized.** Schools teach children to experiment with homosexuality. **Governments launch terror attacks on their own citizens with the complicity of the mass media.** Increasingly, society risks going insane.

In its Gadarene drive to decadence, society has alienated its sane minority. What does this tiny minority do? Is Civil Disobedience the answer?

**The Illuminati are "banking" on the slaves loving their slavery.**

We have no choice but to be bystanders in a satanic freakshow until conditions get so bad that even the slaves revolt. Is the novel "1984" prophetic?

In the meantime, we can set a positive example in our personal lives, and help others to understand that our political and social institutions have lost moral legitimacy.

**[Nazarene Remnant comment: But the best solution, one that covers all the bases, is the ancient chant of John the Baptist:**

**"Repent, for the end is nigh!" (Matthew 3: 2)]**

***That is why the Illuminati need to create a police state, to rule by force rather than by right.***

...

***That's how Freemasonry works. Advancement eventually requires betrayal of friends and family*** - at first to 'prove' trustworthiness to the Order, but it becomes a brotherhood of secrets of sins. The moral compass is turned upside down, it becomes a 'virtue' to betray "the profane" - the suckers.

***Freemasonry is one of many incarnations of cult of Cain.***

**[Nazarene Remnant comment: If you really want to understand the depths of the Satanic control over the entire earth, which is actually *Masonic sorcery*, then I suggest you URGENTLY study the following material:**

***The Secret Road to Mount Olympus***

There might be an explanation to all of this, but unless we re-think our "historically"-received world-view, we won't ever see it ... and for that, and to understand what is really happening in the world and its politics today, we have to return to 1945, to the closing days of World War Two ... Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-secret-road-to-mount-olympus.html>

***The Two Seeds of Genesis 3: 15***, which is on the DVD / USB, or online here:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-two-seeds-of-genesis-3-15.html>

“This book is written in the faith that remnant of the Covenant Family of Christian people will see the light of Genesis 3: 15. By faith we proceed with the belief that the Living Church of Jesus Christ in this earth will see that Genesis 3: 15 is the key that unlocks the meaning of the Holy Scriptures, Genesis to Revelation. Any effort to evade, suppress, ignore, or diminish the truth of Genesis 3: 15 can result only in the further loss and decline of Christian Civilisation in our Western world. You may think that you know your Bible, you may pride yourself in having read and studied the Bible, and even cloke yourself in great accolades received from the Bible institutes of this world. ***But until you have confronted the truth of Genesis 3: 15 you can never understand the Bible.*** Nor will you ever understand the origin of the people who are going to attempt to destroy the world, and usher in the Ashkenazi Fourth Reich, which is coming upon the world in the next few months. Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-two-seeds-of-genesis-3-15.html>

“This comes about because of the conception of twins: ‘Eve, having been wholly seduced by Satan (Genesis 3: 13, II Corinthians 11: 3, I Timothy 2: 14) having tasted of the ‘fruit,’ then offers ‘it’ to Adam ***who partakes of his now defiled wife*** (Genesis 3: 12). Eve

conceives twice. The two 'seeds' produce Cain and then Abel (Genesis 4: 1-2). The Bible tells us that Eve was the mother of mankind (Genesis 3:20) but Adam was **NOT** the father of Cain, **Satan was. Thus, two separate lineages were established**, one the **seed of man** and the other **the seed of Satan** the deceiver and adversary.”

### ***The Black Mass You Don't Want To Know About***

The information in this book is not suited for minors, as it involves extreme violence against children. I present this information because it is not being offered in the churches, in the media, or anywhere on the planet, making it so easy for demonic forces to have the first and the last say. Moreover, most people on this earth turn a blind eye to shocking truths like this, but it is time that they truly opened their eyes and understand what really goes on in this world. Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-black-mass-you-don't-want-to-know-about.html>

### ***The Sinister Garden at Highgrove***

This book will quickly show you what the Antichrist has been passionately trying to tell the world about himself and his agenda for decades now. Read in conjunction with *Antichrist and the Green Prince* (see next). Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-sinister-garden-at-highgrove.html>

### ***Antichrist and the Green Prince***

If you've ever wondered what the environmental and the green movement that is sweeping the world is really all about, including the identity of the person who is the Antichrist, this book is a must-read. Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/antichrist-and-the-green-prince.html>

### ***The Fozdyke Letters***

Aloysius Fozdyke is an Australian satanist and member of the Alpha Lodge (the one Julia Gillard belongs to) that controls Australian politics. This book should be read and understood for what it really is, and expose, from the mouth of a satanist, of what is to come on the world. Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/the-fozdyke-letters.html>

### ***The Usher of Desecration***

*The Usher of Desecration* reveals much of what is going to transpire on this planet from 2012 onwards. This book is not for the faint of heart, because what is coming on the Earth is truly terrifying. This book is a call to face reality that is before us now. As Fritz Springmeier said in the Preface to his book "Be Wise As Serpents:" "If I could fight one thing with this book it would be fear. If we know what we are up against and are going to experience, I believe it will take away some of the fear of the unknown. The more we seek the Kingdom of God and his righteousness, and the more we love and obey God the less we fear. Christ warned, 'Ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled.' (Mt 24: 6.) Christ also said, 'Take no thought for your life...' (Mt 6:25), which is rephrased by the Holy Spirit, 'Be anxious for nothing.' Phil 4: 6. Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/the-usher-of-desecration.html>

**End Nazarene Remnant comment.]**

Church father Hippolytus exposed the secret of such secret societies in the ***Refutation of All Heresies*** that their initiations drew naive members into greater 'degrees' of perverted and criminal acts ***to make them accomplices in deeds that were not only embarrassing if revealed, but carried severe criminal penalties if made public.*** The members were therefore bound forever to the 'brotherhood'. Consider why criminal sexuality is so prevalent among politicians and religious authorities. Blackmail and extortion are Satanist's specialty. Network - "We no longer live in a world of nations and ideologies," here:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5B1uF9gmkVw>"

(From the article "When Satanists Make the Rules," by Henry Makow, in Issue #72 of our ***Last Days Watch*** newsletter, here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-72-ldw.html>)



## The 33 Vertebrae Within the Backbone of the Human Form

According to ancient esoteric traditions, **the spinal cord and brain is the "Tree of Life."** In Satanism, and therefore in the higher degrees in Freemasonry (which are Satanic), where everything is inverted, and upside down and back the front, the "Tree of Life" becomes the "tree of death." The author of the UK Web site, [LifeintheMix.co.uk](http://LifeintheMix.co.uk), provides us with much more valuable information about the real lie that is Freemasonry:

"I would like to reveal to you the Illuminated meaning of the esoteric number 33 as it relates to the Scottish Rite it is for **the 33 vertebrae within the backbone of the human form**, which thus support **the head** [where the Crown of life is located ... NazareneRemnant insertion]. In its symbolism relating to the esoteric Temple, Freemasonry in its entirety is but the blind yet solid support for the Illuminati head. Within Freemasonry one can achieve the 31st, 32nd and 33 degree **at which point Jahbulon is revealed as 'LUCIFER' the light bringer**, if they do not feel you are of the right mindset then Jahbulon is revealed as **Baal the Canaanite Sun God**. [NazareneRemnant insertion: both Jahbulon and Baal are names for satan ... Everyone who will be granted membership in the New World Order will be required to take what they call a "Luciferian Initiation," and part of this will require that the Sun is worshipped. You may remember that the crooked history books taught us that the Emperor Constantine worshipped "Sol Invictus," the disk of the venerable sun. What we were not told was that the Sun mentioned here is the Black Sun of the Satanists, and that Sunday is Black Sunday! **End Nazarene Remnant comment**]

What must be understood by all especially Freemasons themselves is that those who lead and control all Freemasons only reveal what they feel each member will accept, so for the majority, Freemasonry is exactly as they see it, no matter what level one has achieved, especially so within the [Blue Degrees](#) [57]. **This system works throughout all secret societies and religion**, for it to be any other way, these systems would collapse in an instant, because over 95% of all people involved in such organisations, and I do include religion in this, are of good intention. This very system 'IS' the means whereby the real evil can, and is, in all the controlling positions throughout all such organisations, and has thus given evil the means of absolute power over good and descent (although weak), people throughout history. I state on the Home page to this website..."The truth is simple, the difficult part is seeing and living the truth". As long as the children of Lucifer can keep you focused over there...you never see what is going on over here, there has been no better means of this diabolical act of deception, than have you all looking to the heavens, while the takeover 'TERRA FIRMA', the place on which we all reside and require for our very existence in this dimension, rages beneath your raised eyes and ears."

So You have reached to point at which you have accepted Baal if still un-initiated into the Illuminated levels of Freemasonry, or if you are on the path for full Illuminati initiations after the acceptance that it is Lucifer you serve, then what opens to you is **the Order Of The Trapezoid** [Nazarene Remnant comment: This is probably named after what's called the Trapezium, which is a most significant part of the constellation of Orion (Horus): "Four massive hot stars, visible as a kite-like box, form the Trapezium, the throbbing heart of the star factory. Theta 1 C, the largest, is 20 times as massive as the sun and 100,000 times as luminous. It alone can light up the entire nebula. Ultraviolet

---

57 Link: <http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=-783233753719250111&q=&hl=en>

radiation from the stars of the Trapezium, which are probably no more than a million years old, cause the nebulous material near them to glow brightly in all the hues of the rainbow. The area around the Trapezium is packed with a thousand lesser stars. Indeed, because of the abundance of soupy material in the nebula, this is one of the most densely congested star clusters of any known region in our galaxy." *National Geographic*, article "Orion: Where Stars Are Born," by James Reston, Vol. 188, No. 6, December, 1995, p. 100.

**End Nazarene Remnant comment]** which is the shape of the pyramid without the capstone, this is said to be the perfect shape for invoking demons. You are now on your way to understanding the truth that Freemasonry is but a regiment, a funnel to the Imperial Royal bloodlines **Praetorian Guard, the Jesuits [Nazarene Remnant comment:**The Jesuits actually are the modern counterpart of the Knights Templar], incorporating the Knights of Malta as the aristocratic knight order to which all other orders are affiliated. Baring in mind you have come through the ranks of Freemasonry, you then receive invite to: Egyptian Freemasonry Of The Ancient And Primitive Rite Of Memphis-Misriam, the direct controlling order of Elvis Presley through the Colonel, click link below:

[Click For Memphis Rite \[58\]](#)

You are now well on your way to the elite levels of global control having fully understood the connections of all religions and secret societies on the globe... **'THE INNER CIRCLE' is now placed before you,** at the lowest levels of course, you still have much to prove and work to do through the 97 degrees of the [Misriam \[59\]](#), but you have hit the jackpot at this point. From here you begin to see the structure of the satanic system on this globe, you understand what the Templars were, and why they had to be purged, you understand why the [Freemasons \[60\]](#) are manipulated to believe they are the Templars re-born ... this line of orders are the scapegoat regiments, but not of course for those who have reached this level, everyone beneath this level in the order that is Freemasonry are set to this very agenda, but of course the truth is you are certainly not innocent of purporting the conspiracy, you are just blind to the real spirit of Freemasonry and it's ancestral spirit...the Templars... "You Are For The Chop", to appease the masses, the enemy is slain, and the game goes a rumbling on with the real instigators of the whole Luciferian project once again pardoned by the ignorant masses...the game goes on and on and on, only this time they will have accomplished full and un-redeemable control of the planet EARTH...that is the New World Order... **The Old World Order**.... Why are the Templars and the lower ranks of Freemasons the scapegoats? After their defeat in Jerusalem which removed a great threat to Rome in that many bloodlines and potentially great minds had been destroyed, the elite of the Templars learnt the art of the Muslim Hasshishin, so named because they distilled hashish to open their psychic centres and became fanatical warriors for a man named Hassan Esaba, a very un-orthodox Muslim, despised by many Caliph's. There were more Persian orderts who made brotherhood with the Western knights, The Drusers, Ishmalies, Karmatites, Fatimites, This man is said to have invented mind control, but this is certainly not the case, mind control was rife in Babylon and Egypt as the Babylonian Hyksos took over and created the Phaoronic lines of god kings, who would be transformed into the Biblical patriarchs by the Levite priests, and setting the scene for the shadow religions for all those who could not understand the message of love. This gave the surviving Templars great occult knowledge for their return to Europe especially in how to use hallucinogenic substances to create merciless warriors and the knowledge of how to create spies for infiltration. They had also accrued great wealth, thus began their lending

---

58 Link: [http://www.geocities.com/iutmah/meaprrmm\\_english.html](http://www.geocities.com/iutmah/meaprrmm_english.html)

59 Link: <http://user.cyberlink.ch/~koenig/mm.htm>

60 Link: <http://www.bavarian-illuminati.info/?cat=14>

power to European Monarchs, or so the story goes. One has to remember the Templars were started by the Imperial Roman bloodlines and fully controlled by the same. The Templars became the means for the Nephilim bloodlines to continue the takeover of the European landmass whilst keeping the deception; it had nothing to do with Rome. It possibly did have nothing to do with those under the Church, **but the Church was controlled by the black Pope, the Praetorian Guard, who operated for the Imperial bloodlines.** So to all who remained under the Church, the Templars would be seen as a totally separate force, the same would be true of the rank and file Templars. Of course once the Templars had control over many European power houses, they would be purged in 1307, with the Pope and French king ordering the arrest of all Templars and the death of de Molay, who would curse the pope and king with his dying breath, both would be dead within a year, possibly at the hands of assassins or from occult means. So in destroying the Templars the Roman bloodlines had created an enemy to their church for all those who despised Rome to join, and to further their removal of balanced people who just happened to be Catholic and gave worship to the Church and elected Pope, which could become a problem later in the overall agenda, **especially so if they found out who controlled the Pope.** [Nazarene Remnant comment: See our free article "[Is This Man The Most Powerful Man In The World?](#)" [61]] So from this point on, all those who would join the split movement, given the fact they opposed Rome...were and still are, expendable. This same move would be repeated with the reformation, from which modern Freemasonry was born.

So you have reached the Illuminati level of Misriam and reached the 90th to 97th degrees, the next level is the Order **Aleister Crowley** formed into his image, OTO, **Ordo Templi Orientis**, The order of Eastern Masonry, incorporating the knowledge of Hassan Esaba and the height of the Shriner sect. Crowley after releasing a book of poetry had a knock on the door from the leader of the then OTO, who said Crowley in his book had exposed the Royal secret of Freemasonry, and was offered immediate membership. **At this level you have to copulate with a demonised woman, with all the ceremonial magic Crowley brought to the satanic table.** This is the point at which the demonic entities gain a much greater hold into your DNA. So what I hear you ask is **the royal secret?** Keep reading and I will reveal it, but be prepared to be disgusted. [DAVID BOWIE](#) [62] the songwriter is very well versed in the occult, showing itself in many of his lyrics. The next level in the Illuminati pyramid is **the Palladium**. Here the initiate has to marry **a demon woman**, a fallen angel or human with 50-50 mammalian and blue blood mix which is the mix the hybrid Nephilim are obsessed with keeping, **hence the incestual breeding.**

The next level is called; **'Illuminati'**, and has six initiatory degrees. Here through the use of a special mix of substances, the initiate has the third eye opened to the light of Lucifer, in other words, the satanic energy begins to enter the initiate to become the complete controller of the DNA and thus the human. This is enacted on the first degree known as the 'Union', second degree called; 'Congress' which involves sex with a fallen angel, the third degree is called; Conversation in which clairaudience or psychic audio connection is achieved with the demon, the fourth degree is called; 'Illumination' in which the third eye is fully opened to the light of Lucifer which thus brings you to the final degree at this level called; **'Adoption'**. From the degrees of the Illuminati level one is answerable to the next level.

---

61 Link: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/is-this-man-the-most-powerful-man-in-the-world.html>

62 Link: <http://user.cyberlink.ch/~koenig/bowie.htm>

The next level is known as **"The Nine Unknown Men"**, or the 'Council of Nine'. These men are given control of continents, they are occult masters.

The next level is known as **"The Seven"**, or the 'Principalities' here we have the Nefilim elite, **the Queen Mother was said to be of this level**, as was Queen Victoria before her; and before her Catherine de Medici, all three are said to be the same spirit. It has been said that after her death, this baton passed to Prince Philip. Heading this level is said to be **Pindar**, or penis of the dragon, according to Arizona Wilder, **Pindar is the father of Prince Charles and Prince William**. Pindar is said to be the beast to which all the hybrid Nephilim take their orders, he represents the underground world and is the link between the two, as he is the provider of the genetics for the highest breeding producing the next leaders. He uses the name **Marquis de Libeaux** and has a chateau in Alsace-Lorraine, Lorraine having Orion implications, Libeaux has water connotations.

**[Nazarene Remnant comment:** The identity of the Pindar as being the Marquis de Libeaux is now considered disinformation. As you will learn, further on, the true current Pindar is the head of the Rothschild family, as has been the case for several hundred years. Another comment on the Pindar from Don Croft: "Pindar" is mentioned by ex-Illuminati Mother Goddess, Arizona Wilder in her 1999 video interview with David Icke titled "Revelations of a Mother Goddess." Pindar is also discussed in Icke's book, *The Biggest Secret*. Arizona identified Pindar as the Marquis de Libeaux who usually resides at his chateau in the Alsace-Lorraine region of France, but often travels to European capitals to attend satanic rituals with members of royalty there and here in Southern California, where there sits the highest seat of the 13 Illuminati Councils in America. Arizona had said in her video interview that Baron Guy de Rothchild had repeatedly attempted to impregnate her with the semen of Pindar, but had failed. Arizona said that Pindar is symbolised by a golden phallus and his name means the "Penis of the Dragon." When Pindar shapes shifts into his reptilian form, he is said to have a very powerful 'hypnotic stare' that freezes the human victim motionless just before the kill. Arizona said that Pindar is greatly feared by even the most powerful Illuminati elites and is given wide berth at satanic rituals...Ken ] Source: <http://educate-yourself.org/dc/whoreofbabylondead24jan05.shtml> **End Nazarene Remnant comment]**

So what is the royal secret of Freemasonry, which in reality is the royal secret of the Illuminati?

This secret gives the true symbolism to the All Seeing Eye and for the reason for the sickest and most twisted occupation carried out by man. First let me explain the eye. It has its obvious symbolism as the eye of Lucifer looking into this dimension from a non-physical dimension ... **the abyss**. It also has a human relevance and **represents the human rectum**; yes the place from whence we pass poo.

This has its root in the search for immortality, whereby occultists steal the energy from a child **through paedophile sodomy**; they believe they can steal a child's energy through sexual intercourse with little boys, with the child becoming a conduit between dimensions.

**[Nazarene Remnant comment:** Arizona Wilder provides us with more information about the acts that make up a human sacrifice ritual: "During the solar eclipse, the next day and on the **Day of Hecate** (August 13th), there will be blood sacrifices and also literal sodomization of the intended sacrifices beforehand. This will signify opening the Eye of Horus, opening the passage for the lower fourth dimensional energy and the closing, the shutting down of the human 3rd eye - consciousness on the planet. They will remove the



heart and consume it, signifying the taking away **the vibrational chakra of love**. They will also remove the liver (strength), the eyes (sight), and brain (knowledge, thought, action). They will consume the blood (life force for them). Their ritual acts all encompass and empower them for what they wish to spiritually do to us. What they do is to be given strength which is brought into actual physical being by the solar eclipse, the lunar eclipse, and the grand squares of their ruling planets with those particular energies accompanying the grand squares. The effect on the Earth if they succeed will be terrible. ... In the Illuminati/Satanic method of 'mirror or reverse' symbolism, **the Day of Hecate, August 13th, is mirrored to August 31st for her day of sacrifice**. Diana, Princess of Wales, died on that ancient site of Goddess Diana worship on August 31st - the day of sacrifice to Hecate." Source: *The Illuminati Millennium Rituals*, by Arizona Wilder: <http://www.whale.to/b/wilder1.html>

Diana is the Chaldean Hecate, or Moon goddess, representing the unholy spirit of degradation that leads to eternal death, and symbolised by the flaming torch. This spirit is, naturally, the opposite of the Birthright Holy Spirit. **End Nazarene Remnant comment:]** In the Bible Solomon's *Song of Songs*, the singer sings:

*'And a woman was brought to unto him  
and she lay with he but he get no heat.*

What we have here is the practice of rejuvenation whereby **adults lay with virgin girls** and take on their energy, thus altering the DNA of the adult, there is no sexual intercourse here. This was practised by Constantine the great and many occult masters within the covens. So to say such an idea is ludicrous, is an ignorant understanding of the minds that operate in such knowledge.

Now, the great secret of Freemasonry and the elite is a system of magic called:

**"Transyuggothyian Magic".**

This is the belief that through **the sodomising of a boy child**, the perpetrator can achieve inter dimensional connection, symbolised in the evil tree of Life, not the Tree of Life put forward in the cabbalistic doctrine, its opposite, yet one is the gateway to the other. What goes on here is called the search for "Transplutonian Space", an attempt to reach the space beyond Pluto to connect with energies outside this Solar System. They believe they can enter another dimension and feed off the energy in that dimension as a god, **with the child being sodomised acting as the conduit**, thus re-vitalising their own DNA to the point they can live forever on the Earth, by sucking all the energy out of other dimensions, thus becoming 'Gods'. I know this is insanity, but the point is not if it works or not, the point is that this is what the elite of Freemasonry and all Knights orders of the Illuminati are seeking to do, **they believe this**. This is why we have such sadistic operations as is currently being exposed in Jersey, they are supermarkets for this sickness which is rife amongst the elite. The other reason for paedophilia within many lower class families is to feed these organisations with removed children, and to create D.I.D people for mind control.

**Aleister Crowley**, the man who claimed to have killed 150 boy children in one year alone, including his own in this practice, was the satanic prophet spreading this sickness to the size it is today, there is always a reason for everything going on in this world, all is part of the New World Order.



On a typical Masonic emblem we usually see the compass, the square and the rule. Here on these emblems we see the compass, and the rule embedded in the square. In the centre of nearly all Masonic emblems you will find a large prominent capital "G," which does not refer to God, or even to Jahbulon\ Jaobulon (which means Satan). What it means is "Golgotha," the Place of the Skull, where they crucified the Messiah (otherwise known as Calvary). So what they are continually doing on their emblem is bragging about their murderous deed, while pretending that the "G" stands for the genuine Creator God, the Father of us all. Except that Satan and his followers are showoffs, having a liking fancy and colourful clothing, they would have kept their identity even more secret had they left this capital "G" off their symbols. But Satan is a showoff. Notice that the rings with the skulls on the right show the intended sinister meaning. By the way the American secret society "Skull and Bones" is a form of Masonry. These fiends have even managed to substitute the cross of Calvary as the original symbol of Christianity, which they have used to hide the true meaning, which is the Djed Pillar of ancient Egypt (see next page).

Why the need to go beyond Pluto? Pluto is the great redeemer, the Christ if you like. It is the de-structor, the disseminator of all that is false. This is the event the Illuminati are attempting to scupper with the construction of the temple for complete control of the planet they call the New World Order. In their Transplutonian Magic they are attempting to reach forces beyond this Solar System to help them prevent their destruction by exposure to the masses of their deceit and evil works, therefore using all those humans who partake in this sodomy using children as their conduit, they are using you in the very same way as a conduit for them, there must be one at some point who can achieve this, **this is the idea behind the Messiah a satanic Messiah**, they are looking for one who can reach beyond Pluto to bring in the knowledge they seek. Having constructed my astrological birth chart, I now know why they chose me as this messiah, nahh god bless ya. This is why Pluto has been placed into the realms of darkness by all occult knowledge, especially religion, because what is false, fears the action of Pluto in its cleansing act, which fully kicks in December 21 2012 **as Pluto aligns with the galactic centre**. For those versed in the art of astrology, you again have been indoctrinated into a false system, which Michael Tsarion exposes with brilliance.

This agenda in relation to scuppering the elite's destruction is currently being further enhanced with **the satanic team** that is Sir Lawrence Gardener, Zechariah Sitchin, and David Boyle. (In that order) This team of satanic operatives are acting as the great enlighteners and focusing your attention to the coming super scam (go to Extraterrestrial page within this site) **that is the Anunnaki as saviours**. Through Sitchin's influence I have seen this show itself in Jordon Maxwell which passes to Michael Tsarion.

I disagree with Michael Tsarion in his turning upside down the act of the serpent as redeemer in which he expresses in the most fascinating way you could imagine. I see this aspect of his work as being influenced by his mentors. They use great knowledge with to my mind, extremely incorrect facts, and jump across swathes of knowledge to enforce their doctrine taking doctrine from other people such as Aleister Crowley, Albert Pike, and Blavatsky. In the first instance he claims we are all the Nefilim which is false, **the Nefilim are the product of physical breeding with Earth women, not the genetically created races.** The Nephilim were known as the destroyers of man, beast, and turning on their own which is the mindset of the Illuminati represented today as the Royal bloodlines who control humans through dark magic and mass media mind control, made easier by definition of a mans Reptile/mammalian DNA mix. I know this truth because I know I am a good man but growing up under the influence of these satanic operatives outside my family, I was very imbalanced which is all it takes for the satanic masters to take the reigns of your being at those important moments in your life which keeps you within their grasp...always. I fully understand that when it was time for my release from their grip it was only possible with the help of my true ancestral spirit, I am not talking here of my DNA ancestral spirit, they were big Jesuits, but my true origin spirit which was shown to me during the 1990's after I had met **the dweller on the threshold...my shadow self.** Michael turns upside down the reality of the wars between Atlantis and Lemuria, and totally ignores the African aboriginal truth about the fallen angels taking root in Africa and dividing the peoples in a chemical division of the male and female energies. Many are deceived in their acceptance of the Hopi Indians knowledge as riding above and beyond all others, it has its place, but they admit to having been nurtured by the Grey creatures which according to Credo Mutwa are the slave race of the underground master race for whom the Royal elite take their command via Pindar. I think this further re-enforces itself by the fact the Hopi still feel Russia will be the saving nation when Russia is completely controlled by the Illuminati since the murder of Tsar Nicholas and his family. That prophecy has passed without fulfilment because the Americans at the time feared all that was European, including Russia. The fact America as a mind believed itself to becoming free from the European monarchies and thus control, gives understanding to this reality. It stands today that it may be Russia/China who destroys the society that is America, but for the European bloodlines only, not for the world, the same force controls the American military, China and Russia, **as it controls all militaries of the world,** to destroy America as a nation would ensure this to be the case. He twists the fact and truth that the escaping extraterrestrials who fled to this Earth are the Anunnaki, but they were in fact the humanoid Pleiadian's, being pursued by the



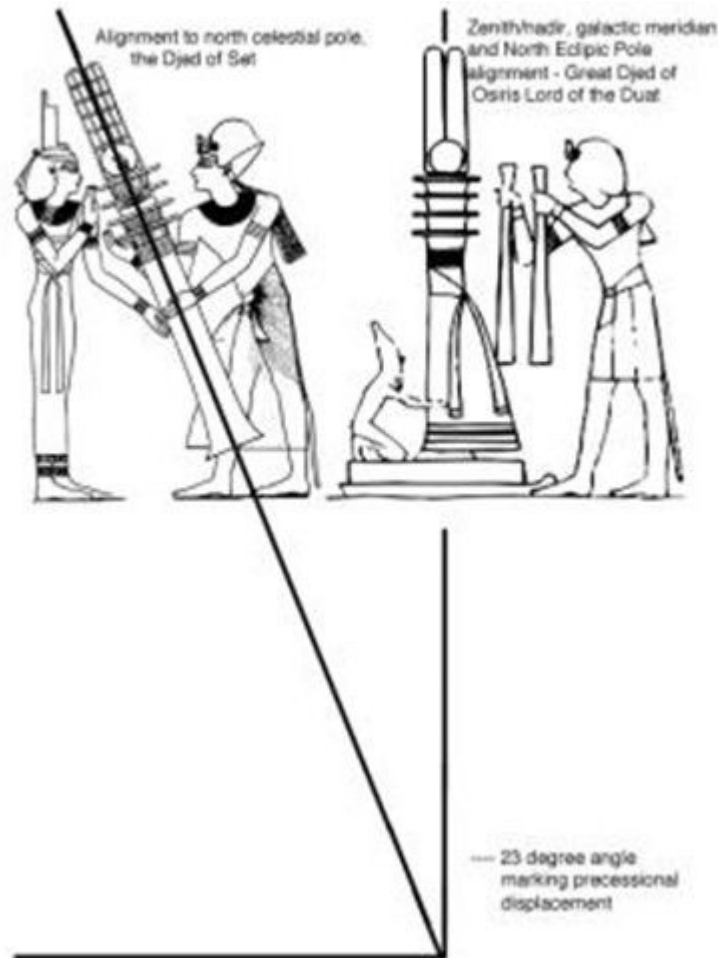
The Djed Pillar in ancient Egypt stood as symbol for the personal died, the backbone of the individual man or woman. This of course is the origin of our saying "he's got backbone," or conversely, "she's got no backbone."<sup>3</sup> When it was held upright, and no longer tilted, as the Great Djed, it declared the Jubilees, which was the symbol *par excellence* of the full Redemptive process, which is the only escape mechanism from the Judgment of the Fall, which is eternal death to all who refuse to repent.<sup>4</sup>



Draco/Anunnaki who had caused untold chaos in their system from their base in the Sirius system involving the Orion system also, he has this the other way round **which is the aim of Gardener and Sitchin to have us believe the Anunnaki are the benevolent aliens**, so they can activate the **UFO scam** for the New Agers who are waiting for Jesus in a spaceship. The earth shows us this truth in the Five Neters, Osiris, Isis, Seth, Nephthys, and Horus from Sirius entering this Solar system and ultimately the Earth, symbolising the five extra days or axes which this Earth now has **after the axis shift**, symbolising alignment with the Sirius system which has the same yearly cycle. It was the Anunnaki who destroyed Tiamat, not the humanoid Pleiadian's, although there have been deals done with the humanoid Lyrians parading as the Pleiadian's. The Pleiadian's were the race that created Atlantis and the Golden age, it was the Anunnaki Serpents after making base and slaves of the AFRICAN RACES, took over Lemuria from whence we get the Chinese and Japanese races, and the reason they hold the dragon in high regard, whereas the white Caucasian man, the Islamic races despise the dragon, which is represented within the Koran. We are dealing here with DNA memory and soul memory. Thus from Lemuria the Anunnaki then attacked Atlantis, this is the war of the gods the Vedas speak of, with the Anunnaki taking hold of power in Atlantis and instilling the Temple of the Sun. Many Native American tribes speak of their move from Atlantis as this takeover began around 36,000 years ago, as the Emerald tablets of Thoth speak the same in the move to Egypt. Tsarion claims the Sun worship began in Egypt, but it was transferred to Egypt by the Hyksos who were from the Canaanite tribes who used the term 'Son of god' for each of their city leaders.

I fully understand that the returning 'gods after the deluge were the elite from Atlantis who had made base on either Mars or indeed the Moon, and waited until the cataclysms settled down, they divided the surviving peoples symbolised in the tale of the Tower of Babel and demanded we call them GODS. If this is not so then **why does scripture state quite clearly that Lemuria sank way before Atlantis?** That the Elohim with the breeding with Earth women created the Nefilim and not as Tsarion claims the Nefilim as saviours of the Adamic race. He turns it all around to show the serpents as the saviours, the very same as Gardener, Sitchin and David Boyle, all working for the scam that it is the Anunnaki who are their saviour ET race of Anu/Lucifer. This would work given the fact that religion is now becoming the taboo force, and who do the religions claim to be the devil? Exactly... Lucifer. It is Lucifer/Anu who has had control of the religions from their construction in Egypt under Akhenaton/Moses. We are all made up of the DNA mix in today's time, because through great wars they have killed off all the representatives of the Fourth Root Race, breeding the Fifth Root race with an overbalance to the Anunnaki Serpents. **This is the reason many humans today fall foul of the war mentality and gladly operate as psychotic killers of humans for the royal elites.** I go into great detail of this story in my written work exposed over the last five years. Tsarion also promotes the idea of human separatism as a good thing, that one should not crave the companionship of other humans, he is an isolationist which from my experience within the occult is the very means by which the shadow keeps control of you as an individual, **creating fear which turns into egocentric superiority**, the very mindset of the elite in general, I witnessed this with David Boyle who thinks, or has rather been coerced to believe himself a 'Master'. Boyle was the most contradictory man I have yet met in this journey, a liar too. When you first meet him he goes through his rehearsed play, "I used to have lots of money, but I gave it all up to follow this path". The truth of this according to two contacts I have is that he lost a lot of his money and what he did not lose his wife sits on acting as his banker when he needs it.





The Djed Pillar shown on the left being aligned with the Celestial North Pole, symbol that the "first works" (Revelation 2: 5) of redemption had been achieved. On the ground this represented the "Bridal Chamber" (known as the Queen's Chamber to moderns) in the Great Pyramid at Giza. The Great Djed Pillar on the right is being aligned to its true upright position, and is pointing directly to the Pole of the Ecliptic, which is God's Throne in the centre of the Universe. Thus the use of the Djed Pillar was two-fold to represent the work of both forms of the Holy Spirit, the Birthright and the Sceptre, as the critical astronomical alignments were reached in the sky. It goes without saying that both of these days in the Sacred Calendar were High Holy Days. You may like to know that a person who was connected to the Djed Force, or the Holy Spirit of the Creator God Ptah, was referred to in the *Star Wars* movies as a "Jedi," which comes from the word "Djedi." So it is absolutely correct to say that a Jedi Warrior is a born-again Christian! (Source of image: Jay Weidner and Vincent Bridges, "Fulcanelli's Final Revelation: Raising the Djed at the End of Time," 1 September, 2002. The seven-part article starts here: <http://www.jayweidner.com/Djed.html> )

His wife is his channeler, whom he said to me is the most powerful channel in the UK, Ahh yes, they would tell him that wouldn't they. The point here is not so much is the dragon story the absolute truth, but more those who control the world see it as absolute truth, and thus lived there whole lives within this knowledge and passed it down to man through religion therefore the root of all our cultures. Energy follows thought, therefore what man thinks manifests itself, that is the magic of this third dimension. So while it remains real in

the minds of man, all mans actions will re-enforce it, give it power...It is time to dream a new dream and remove the energy flow to those who have miss-used our energy for millennia.

So if we go back to Michael Tsarion and his position as I see it, he is re-feeding the serpent power as beneficial yet again into the dream of man taking advantage of **the anger man now has for the deception of religion**. I while under the influence of the elite as it came to its end, began to speak and think thoughts that were not from me, I slowly lost control of my faculties and spoke and wrote information that was not from me, I see this in Michael now. As I watched Tsarion's videos during the week beginning 20th April 2008, I saw this in him. I sent him an email and his response was one of extreme anger and complete avarice for his fellow human beings. **This is classic possession** take it from me. He cannot carry forth what he is preaching which is to except change and destruction in his life, he feels he has it all, he is so connected and thus attached to Jordan Maxwell, we are seeing mentor - pupil relationship here, and one he cannot for the life in him break. Jordon Maxwell could well be in the same position via Sitchin and others whom he holds in high regard. I feel if Tsarion, and perhaps Maxwell could achieve the move, I made, they would become free, I say this because I can see in them a balanced aspect still operating in some of their psychic sight, especially as it relates to his sensing of things just not quite right in the Illuminati allowing this exposure to go as far as it is, this is the way of the Illuminati, they use good souls to espouse their bollocks, mixed with balanced knowledge, then take it over after the death of the good soul. I wrote about this in detail around 2003. They are doing this because they are in the conspiracy to capture it, through Gardener, Sitchin, Maxwell, Boyle and many others, and are aiming to entrap all those minds who can see within the fourth dimension...it is very clever which it has to be, they have deceived mankind for the last 7000 years in this very way. They hope to allow us our voice... Connect with their operatives... Have us destroyed, and pick up were we leave off as our disciples, and create another Illuminati religion based on the knowledge we are bringing fourth, there strategy is way to obvious to me, so whatever happens to any of us...do not let them use us to form another load of clap trap to ensure your subservience to them. **One must keep in mind that over 90% of those claiming to be exposing the conspiracy ... Are the conspiracy**, just go to Mind Control page within this site and look at the Ditchley Foundation members past and present for the truth of this.

It is as I have said; those at the top of the tree are **the most sadistic minds on the planet ... we must remove them**.

Here is a link in which David Icke Interviews one of only three Mother Goddesses at any one time in the world that carry out the satanic rituals for the uppermost levels of the human sacrificial rituals. One has to ask oneself why would this lady expose herself to the actions she has carried out for the Royal families of Europe, if she was not trying to help mankind? As is always the case I leave it to you to make up your own mind so sit back and watch with intent as **Arizona Wilder** tells her story, try to use your compassionate empathetic sense to fully connect with this lady :

[Click Here For Arizona Video](#) [63]

[Click Link Arizona Wilder](#) [64]

---

63 Link: <http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=1289338414420676723>

64 Link: <http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=1411186859823657735>

As is always the case given the fact I am not a secret society, I will offer you a selection Of Michaels Tsarion's videos so you can make up your own mind, I would ask that you understand I am not attacking Him as a person but ask you consider the fact he is turning it all around to give credence to the serpents to back up Sir Lawrence gardener, Zechariah Sitchin, and David Boyle's agenda **to have us believe the dragon race; the Anunnaki, are our friends** .... so in a series called the *Origins of Evil*, here is Michael Tsarion:

[Part I \[65\]](#) [Part II \[66\]](#) [Part III \[67\]](#) [Part IV \[68\]](#) [Part V \[69\]](#) [Part VI \[70\]](#)

Now having looked at the video talks of Michael Tsarion you are certainly under no doubt he is an intelligent man. One has to then understand that they are using sophistry to operate against your ignorance and **to hijack your mind** into seeing the game as they are perpetuating. I say perpetuating because they are using verses after their meddling by Bacon and Dee to produce the King James Bible we know itself to have over 90,000 translation errors, but of course they are not errors but purposeful to enact the current twist played by the Imperial and Royal Court of the Dragon through their operatives Sir Laurence Gardner, Zechariah Sitchin and Jordon Maxwell using to extreme proportions the mind of Michael Tsarion, which is to give full allegiance back to the enemy of man, Anu/Enlil who sanctioned the great flood or rather Tsunami by **shifting the Earth off her axis** by some great means. Take a look at this next passage in relation to the Nephilim also spelt Nefilim:

The root of Nephilim is '*nephel*' which means: "untimely birth, abortion, miscarriage".

The offspring of this physical union between the sons of god and human women, not the genetic races, **could not bare the offspring through the vaginal canal, and were thus cut at the bellies**, and in the ancient times labelled; 'Not Born of Woman', in today's language **Caesarean section**. These offspring became the men of renown, the hybrid leaders of the human tribes on the orders of Anu (God), and are the Royal Pharaohs, High priests, Emperors and today's Kings and Queens who trace their lineage back to the Babylonian kings.

So I would state clearly showing here in distinct contradiction to the line of Tsarion whereby he claims the Nephilim are the Gods descended, when they are the product seen in the passage clearly, the hybrid creation of **the union between the sons of Anu (God) and the daughters of Adam**, Adam representing the first genetic mix of the fifth root race, the Eave's of course having the sense and courage to refute the servant role they had been given by the Anunnaki gods. This is why religion has always deemed the female as evil and placed them as inferior to the obeying masculine energy.

The Biblical tradition says the Nefilim were on the earth before the Flood and afterwards, but they appear to be missing during the Flood.

I would thus state that the word 'THOSE' in the next passage be one of those 'mistranslation errors' to confuse the real truth and deceptively give credence to what Tsarion is now claiming, because it can be understood in two ways:

---

65 Link: <http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=8360601521310929801>

66 Link: <http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=-5597983852709238571>

67 Link: <http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=-1823884172706726810>

68 Link: <http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=5804447539516185980>

69 Link: <http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=-8967664658521962794>

70 Link: <http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=1095986015238727417>

“The Nefilim were upon the Earth in those days and thereafter too. Those sons of the gods who cohabited with the daughters of the Adam, and they bore children into them. (Thus creating the Nefilim my emphasis) They were the Mighty Ones of Eternity, the People of the Shem.” (Genesis 6:4)

This passage is explaining who the Nefilim are, the offspring ‘OF’ the sons of the gods union and not claiming the Nefilim to be the sons of the gods who enacted the copulation.

The next passage further exposes Tsarion who claims the Giants were the Nefilim, when in fact the passage clearly states that the; GIANTS ‘WERE ON THE EARTH IN THOSE DAYS; AND ALSO AFTER THAT’ ...when the son’s of god came unto the daughters of men.

They were already giants and after that, when the sons of god etc. it is clear to me, the Nefilim are not the Sons of god but the hybrid royal bloodlines we have had rule us all this time. Look at the whole passage yourself again from the King James Bible:

"There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they; bare children unto them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown." (Genesis 6:4, King James’s version)

So this would be my first renunciation of Tsarion’s thesis.

Second would be the fact that the dragon/serpent through all scripture relates directly to the underworld, the abyss. Why would any human wish to release the terrible ones from the abyss to take control of the Earth? Power is the only answer, power promised to minds that have nothing balanced to offer the world which would give this power as a direct consequence of becoming balanced. It is the sick minds that call out the demons; it is the sick minds that are twisting scripture to convince man to accept them as overlords because of the promise to those who have sinned of forgiveness and power in helping the demon to take power.

If we now look at information as it relates to the old ones through the *Necronomicon*, the bible for all Satanists, what I have just placed before you speaks for itself:

“By the time Mohammad was writing, **Shaitan** was being called 'the Old Serpent (dragon)' and **'the Lord of the Abyss'**. The Old Serpent or Old Dragon is, according to experts such as E.A. Budge and S.N. Kramer, Leviathan [Hebrew]. Leviathan is Lotan [Canaanite]. Lotan traces to Tietan. [Tibetan] Tietan, we are told by the authorities on Near Eastern mythology is a later form of Tiamat. According to the experts the Dragon of the Abyss called Shaitan is the same Dragon of the Abyss named **Tiamat**.” (Parker Ryan, *Necronomicon Info Source*)

Having studied the Chinese Almanac over a long period of years, Shaitan is an anagram of Tai Shan, the holiest mountain dragon of the Chinese culture, so we can see the work of the dragon is widespread on the Earth and certainly has its roots in Lemuria from whence the Chinese and Japanese races emanate. **The Hebrew Leviathan is YHVH** the great dragon and from where the term ‘Levites’ comes from, it is all worship of the dragon, and with the exception of Sitchin and co, all scripture relating to the dragon energy is the story of man’s enemy and never the saviour, so again I have to conclude Tsarion knows what he is doing and for whom he operates. More on the dragon:



"The dragon is an abandoner for he leaves all that is sacred. The dragon goes here and there without pause." *The Book of Annihilation* (an Arabic text on magick)

[http://www.lifeinthemix.co.uk/new\\_world\\_order.html](http://www.lifeinthemix.co.uk/new_world_order.html) **One of the titles of the Dragon is Lord of the Abyss.** "The title Lord of the Abyss translated into Sumerian is 'Kutulu'. *Kutu* means 'Underworld' or 'Abyss' and *Lu* is Sumerian for 'Lord' or 'Person of importance'.... **Indeed the ruler of the Abyss (*kutu*) in Sumeria was the Old Dragon Mumu-Tiamat.**" (Parker Ryan *Necronomicon Info Source*)

So we are seeing distinct information relating **Tiamat the planet**, with the serpent/dragon, which I would conclude would make sense because if the Anunnaki were chasing the humanoid races to this part of the galaxy and thought them to be based on Tiamat, they themselves would have made base on Tiamat which makes even more sense given that Tiamat was mainly water and **the dragons are known as the amphibious race originally from Sothis (Sirius)**. What we do know from archaeological finds is that the hominid man has been on the earth for millions of years and not as the Anunnaki claim their creation from around 450,000 years ago, although I think man as destroyer of all other creatures and indeed the very planet he lives upon, is the direct consequence of the overbalance to the Anunnaki genetics beginning in Africa spreading to Lemuria and on to Atlantis, brought forward into this epoch by the bloodline of Noah taking base in the Caucasus mountains after the deluge, and the returning Atlantian Solar temple priesthood in their flying craft after the deluge. For yet more information:

"Some...link Kingu (Qingu) with the Ancient Ones by assigning him the status of general for the Ancient Ones in their war against the Elder Gods (which this myth supposedly represents.) Though these groups claim to be servants of the Elder gods, they worship Tiamat as a benevolent creatrix, ignoring the fact that it was Tiamat who appointed Kingu HER general in the *Enuma Elis* [the Babylonian *Epic of Creation*], leading to the conclusion that Tiamat was an Ancient One and therefore that this group worshipped the Ancient Ones while claiming to serve the Elder Gods." (Adapa, "The Necronomicon and Ancient Sumer: Dubunking the Myth") **[Nazarene Remnant comment:**Source: *The New World Order Built In The Blood Of The Human Race*, available here:

[http://www.lifeinthemix.co.uk/new\\_world\\_order.html](http://www.lifeinthemix.co.uk/new_world_order.html)

I would suggest that you study the entire article, as it contains important and foundational background information. **End Nazarene Remnant comment:]**

## Related Article:

[Freemasonry—Two Organizations, One Visible, The Other Invisible \[71\]](#)

---

71 Link: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/freemasonry-two-organizations-one-visible-the-other-invisible.html>

## **Australia's Global Satanic Legacy And Future, by Sydney's Satanic ex-Lord Mayor, Sir David Griffin, Part 1**

By **Frater 616** - Alpha Lodges Do Exist

(**Frater 616** is the Satanic name of **Sir David Griffin**, ex-Lord Mayor of the City of Sydney, 1972-1973. He also used another satanic name, **Petor Narsagonan**. He died on Tuesday the 25th of March 2004.)

I will go down to The Altars in Hell  
To Satan  
The Giver of Life  
O! Prince of Darkness  
Hear Me!  
Our Father which wert in heaven  
Hallowed be Thy Name  
In heaven as it is on Earth.  
Give us this day our Ecstasy  
And deliver us to evil  
As well as temptation  
For we are your Kingdom  
For Aeons and Aeons.

**Satanism flourishes** beneath the scintillating midnight-blue wet streets and bedevilling phosphorescent lights of Australia's glittering capital cities. **Its practitioners are from all walks of life.** Although marginal types and those with predisposing personalities have always and will always be important to Satanism and its leaders' ends, they are merely tools. Their antinomian influence is now so pervasive as not to be readily noticed.

**Amongst the highest echelons** some are politicians, medical doctors, high ranking police officers, lawyers, advertising gurus, decorated military men, media personalities, fashion models and social workers. Amongst the lowest (usually temporary) ranks are prostitutes, minor drug dealers and a number of High School students. Some operate from the mists. Their victims are drip-fed straight amnesia by an assortment of mind control measures and psychological torture tactics that would leave any normal person numb with the dawning apprehension that **things are not as they seem – and they have not been for a long, long time.**

The most talented amongst them have **lifestyles maintained on crime**, but lacquered with a thin veneer of respectable professionalism and knowledge.



Satanic Alderman David Griffin CBE, Lord Mayor 1972-73, by Bryan Westwood Oil on canvas. © the artist Sydney Town Hall Collection 88-342. [72]

72 Source of image: [http://www.cityofsydney.nsw.gov.au/.../portraits\\_02.jpg](http://www.cityofsydney.nsw.gov.au/.../portraits_02.jpg)

**They dress with elegance** - timeless and calculating; networking and conspiring in a dream that money alone cannot purchase. Often their personalities have a force that distorts the contours both of judgment and of everyday perception. **I cannot mention every name, but I will drop enough clues.** The doctors refuse to say exactly how long I have but ...

I became involved in **the whole sordid business** in the 1970's, a decade noted for little beyond sartorial bad taste and crushingly optimistic fatalism. The decade that began as a drug-crazed carry-over of the 1960's soon bequeathed androgynous glam-rock, the Watergate scandal and the shallow opportunism of "Rollerball". Science fictionism stalked the streets with a rejected furtiveness bred of cowering beneath the backdrop of the Cold War and dancing with the resurrected agonies of another Asian based imperialistic conflict.

I fell through a crack in reality, having deliriously wandered amid the human wreckage **and reached certain spiritual conclusions.** In short, I do not know how I got there, but I know why. The 1970s were a dismal, incense-fuelled time that only those who lived through it can appreciate. The comprehensive dismissal of values and the adoption of pornography as the aesthetic standard by which all endeavour was to be categorised left its impressionistic fingerprints on everybody's imagination, mine included. I guess that I analysed and reacted differently. That is how I escaped the mundane - through one of western society's fault lines.

### ***Credo quia absurdum!***

**I began dabbling in the black arts as an alienated university student.** It was 1971 when I attended my first meeting - only to be led into an existence of happiness, sexual excess, acquisitive arousal and comfort. Within a week of meeting **my Luciferian mentor** I was operating a number of travel businesses in Sydney and flying to international destinations at least four times a year. I had a Jaguar, city apartment, holiday home in the country, access to a yacht on Sydney harbour and women. I was young and considered to be an up and coming star within the shadowy twilight of the Satanic infrastructure. The nether world was at my patent leather-soled feet. My suits were hand-make Italian; the cravats and neckties, Chinese silk and my nymphomaniac maids, French. (They dressed like French maids and would often wake me with a lesbian show.)

At that time the United States based **Church of Satan** was the very public face of a movement that had begun almost a century before and had culled its adherents from the renaissance of magic, which had begun in Germany and flowered in England since the dying years of the nineteenth century. The Church of Satan was one of the front organizations for an ancient body whose very existence **had never before been imagined.** If you want more information on some of its past and most influential members you could do worse than study the late **J.P. Morgan, Drs. James McDonald and René Hardy, the Kennedy's (including Jackie), Irving Berlin, Groucho Marx, Elvis Presley, Garner Ted Armstrong, Sammy Davis Jr., Ronald Reagan, Edward Heath, Thomas Plantard de Saint-Claire** or a search amongst the bushes.

I learnt and reflected **the glamour of the black arts:** divination, dark meditation, sacrifice, sexual vampirism, talismans, voodoo dolls and sex magic. My life was one of calculated excess and dazzling fulfilment. I smoked handmade Partagas Cuban cigars. I had a personal secretary who was happy to engage my every whim and find like-minded

others if I wanted a change or had a colleague I needed to impress. I finished every day with a restaurant meal, bottle of French Champagne and **Black Mass orgy** of unforgettable and unspeakable delight.

**The streets were more innocent, the people more naïve.** The American Intelligence Services were still involved in funding the occult but their influence was more ingratiating than dictatorial. In any event, many of America's high ranking military men were members of various Satanic Lodges or kindred organizations. Often sensitive materials and powerful figures - who operated from the comfort, safety and anonymity of the dark velvet shadows - **were transported on U.S. and Australian Navy ships.** Oil tankers were another favourite. Materials (and indeed, people) have been concealed and lost on oil tankers for years. Remember, this was in the Seventies when America's organized crime syndicates were establishing the narcotics markets of the Western World, Australia included.

**I knew her as Lilith,** a High Priestess of an ultra-secretive Black Order of Typhon. **Hers was the easy smile of a true neurotic and the body of an Angel.** Her long cruel fingernails were enamelled in the chic and expensive titillations of her victims and their fantasies. Urolagnists worshipped at her feet and obeyed her every sadistic command. **They were not the only ones.** Her clientele included the top-end of town and she frequented the boardrooms and bathrooms of power with an essence of mystery, wealth and alluring sluttiness that won her the attention and influence of very many.

I had first met her at a stately home in an inner Sydney suburb at one of the **regular Black Masses** held to strengthen the bonds of lust, occult knowledge and perversion. There she was indulging the Devil's faithful, teaching and being videoed for the 1970's black-market that existed in underground extreme porn: bestiality, paedophilia, body wastes and pain. After her services "to the Dark Lord" she told me over a reefer and through exhaustion that she was only seventeen and had met the Master. He had given her a mission.

Lilith was a child from one of Sydney's more self-conscious suburbs. Private school educated and with a future in her father's business, **she sacrificed herself to help establish what is considered today, by those in the know, to be the most powerful and important Satanic organization in the world.** That group comprises some of the most educated, wealthy, corrupt and corrupting people that have ever existed. **And they operate out of Sydney, Australia – but their influence is international.**

It transpired that she had been flown to the United States to be tutored and initiated into what was at that time, **Anton La Vey's** underground Satanic sisterhood of professional women with **an aptitude for carnality and a conscience to match: the Ordo Cave Lupam.** Her high school teacher - an Adept in the Black Arts - had spotted Lilith while she was still only a schoolgirl. Like all Satanists, he believed that truth and salvation could be found through the exploration of repressed human needs; that pornography gave joy and joy gave strength. Through his dedication and perverse ability he had secured her co-operation **to begin her new education** for her assigned task of political intrigue and influential debasement.

After completing her 'education' with the **O.C.L.** Lilith was tutored by an English gentleman who I knew as **Pindar.** **[Nazarene Remnant comment: This name is very important in the ranks of the satanic Illuminati. See [What the Study of](#)**



**History Should Have Been.** [73] I never met him but I worship the true father of the statutory heir. His were the 'Irish' mysteries of degradation and when his name was ever mentioned Lilith would often laughingly sing, '...the rosy red cheeks of the little children'.

**Lilith procured children to satiate the debased lusts of many Satanists.** These were taken from single girls by promises, for a fee or occasionally, simple stolen. Babies were bred for their various purposes by 'Broodmares' – young unemployed girls who were paid to hand over their 'produce'. Sometimes this magical pornography was filmed; sometimes children died. **Once you have seen a young child crucified or a baby kicked to death you are and can never be the same again.** The most disturbing aspect of the Black Masses held in Sydney was and remains the ease with which victims were and continue to be obtained and **the lack of any effective interest by the police** (although a number of Police Commissioners from various States were members of the Order). This is not to suggest that Satanists are simply perverts or child killers. **[Nazarene Remnant comment: See our book *The Black Mass You Don't Want To Know About*, which is on the DvD / USB version of this work, or online here:** <http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-black-mass-you-don't-want-to-know-about.html> ]

**The Alpha-Lodge** to which I was a member placed a great deal of emphasis upon Magic, both in theory and practice. Demons were evoked and dispatched; sigils made and sacrifice and the letting of blood encouraged. In this regard, many who bask in their own limited knowledge believe that **Aleister Crowley** is the father of modern manifestations of Satanism, but this is incorrect. Perhaps Crowley is the grandfather of modern left hand path groups, but their stepfather is **Peter James Carroll**, the founder of the Chaos Magick School. There are a number of reasons for this and the various Black Lodges within Australia have developed from their early twentieth century reliance upon recruiting from fringe Masonic groups, through High Magick in the nineteen twenties, Low Magick in the nineteen sixties and seventies to their current prospective candidates from amongst Chaos Magick practitioners (who are generally young, ambitious, enthusiastic, energetic and destined by their lifestyle choices to the shadowy world of Satanism).

A number of up-market **Escort agencies** in Australia and elsewhere are operated by Black Magicians. Yet brothels and pornography comprise only a small financial part of the International Satanic Empire. **Most of the money comes from drugs** (the C.I.A.), sophisticated blackmail, money lending and currency trading. Satanists of the highest order are behind a number of wealthy Conservative, New Right Christian Churches and organizations in America. These are some of contemporary Satanism's best cash-flow enterprises (mostly indirectly) and allow mass indoctrination and networking.

**The aim of the Alpha Lodge remains illiteracy rates in the western world of at least sixty-six percent by 2010 and the destruction of at least seventy percent of the globe's population by the year 2030.** All governments count on their sheeple to respond in typical infantile fashions, including unconsciously identifying with a more powerful force – even if it enslaves, brutalizes and humiliates them. **Most Australians perform so badly in the role of adult that they rarely achieve complete satisfaction from this process. It is the weak who must tell you they are strong** **[Nazarene Remnant comment: Australians are the most deceived of all nations on Earth, yet they are slaves to an engineered addiction that makes them insist that they are really strong, smart, insightful, and so on.**

---

73 Link: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/wtsohshb-ebook.html>

**This is what politicians like Julia Gillard, Kevin Rudd, Anna Blight, Peter Beattie, Tony Abbott, etc., all use to great effect.].** In this regard, **the infiltration of the United Nations by Satanists** – which began in the 1970s – has paid off extremely well already, as has the career of **Henry Kissinger**. It was Henry Kissinger who proposed **the use of fundamentalist Christianity** to bring about war, firstly in the Middle East and then globally. In this he was aided by a number of American Presidents subsequent to **Richard Millhouse Nixon** handing over the reins to **Gerald Ford** – who was always one of ours!

As **the Headquarters of International Satanism is Sydney**, Australia it is not surprising to learn that **Norman Lindsay** – a former Magus of the Order – is considered a Satanic Saint. Indeed there are a number of flourishing secret shrines dedicated to him and his memory throughout Australia and the United Kingdom. Every Equinox there are human sacrifices dedicated to him and the subtle but perverted influence his painting and children's literature continues to have. (Similar shrines exist in America under Henry Kissinger's authority but he has altered both the structure and subtle ethos of the American **Alpha Lodge Shrines**.) It was Lindsay who taught that every political solution leads to more complex and involuted problems.

**He counselled that the public is not concerned with satanic manipulators but only with petty criminals and little issues which affect their insignificant lives directly.** As the status quo is maintained by the masses, it gets heavier the deeper it sinks and the greater its fears. The people cannot succeed or achieve and so must sink deeper **and hold on more strongly!** The fact that for most people the days repeat endlessly until death relieves them speaks volumes about the (sub-) human condition!

**Kissinger refined Hitler's 'Terror Technique'** into the more subtle and powerful 'Tension Technique': building tension in society and then finding a scapegoat. **Dark Path adepts** do this in insignificant ways until they have the power and ability to move and direct people to more gross and hideous behaviours. In Australia recently, the **Business Activity Statement** for taxation purposes and the 'immigration debate' have worked exceptionally well. The **'War on Terror'** has also been of incalculable international influence (even more so than La Vey's Satanic Bible continues to be). **The rhetorical façade for George's Presidency may be Christian, but the plan is otherwise!** (And for all of the new arrangements the sheeple have adopted, it was still safer to walk the streets in the Second World War than it is now. This is true of all the capital cities of the combatant nations.)

If you doubt the influence of Satanism in the modern world consider the following issues: According to the World Bank, **Australia is the wealthiest (or second wealthiest, after South Africa) nation on Earth.** No one knows the full extent of Australia's natural resources and yet the living standards of Australians is getting worse each year and while Australians are amongst the most highly taxed people in the world we are quickly heading towards third world nation status. **Who owns and controls the Reserve Bank of Australia** (hint, it is the same people who own the American Federal Reserve and the Bank of England)?

Why do overseas-owned companies pay so little taxation in Australia and why does the Australian government (of whichever political persuasion) allow overseas mining conglomerates **to rape our environment** and give Australians back next to nothing in return?

**Why was *fluoride* put into Australia's water supply and why is it impossible to have it removed?**

Are you seeing a pattern here?

**Why is *the media* of the 'Free World' so heavily controlled and their shamefaced relationship to government so symbiotic?**

Why have the *educational standards* of the Western World been forced to 'dumb down' (a process accelerated in the 1980s by both Spielberg and Lucas **at the instigation of the Australian Alpha Lodge**)?

Why has *multiculturalism* been foisted upon the 'First' World (with the exception of Japan)?

**And who was behind the *September the 11th* operation?**

**Which country's 'Intelligence Agency' supplied the *W.M.D. story* which 'caused' the Iraq invasion? (Hint, it was not a Christian or Islamic nation)**

The fact is that *Alpha Lodge politicians* (or political advisors) appreciate that if they pretend to respect the rights of sheeple and fain interest in their concerns, **even though most realise that this is a ruse**, they will go along with the programmes and policies because it is the line of least resistance. The democratic process allows them to express some of their frustrations, reduces the pain of their pent up depression and aggression **while ensuring that nothing changes**. You can see the same Representative Democracy political system everywhere it has been implemented.

Sheeple always use reason and logic to justify their whims, so **the Alpha Lodge initiate is taught to speak in moderation while convincingly offering miracles**. It is only a matter of waiting for the media to generate the slogan that 'the government should do something' and the governments – everywhere and of all political persuasions - always will.

Australian Satanists have always been at the forefront of high quality videos and D.V.D.s devoted to 'kiddie-porn'. **Sheeple are such that although they scream about the importance of 'justice'**, it is of no interest unless they are in some way harmed! **Their morality is that of the herd**, for the more that sheeple feel isolated yet together, the easier it is for Satanists to reign. Provide the subjects with the forbidden and they feel fragmented, weak, guilty and often worthless – all of which the Master Satanist employs for their own ends. In Australian produced paedophile entertainment certain **Avon guard features** predominate: sexual frenzy, degrading treatment, filth, coprophilia, torture, rape and death.

**All of this is carefully crafted and augmented by aphrodisiacs and violence**. Often the women involved are far worse than the men – little boys agonised by the cruel fingers, long tapered fingernails, teeth, cigarettes and perversions of **ravishingly beautiful and debased female practitioners** who are without restraint and **have been maddened with heartless pride**. Genital torture and castration are a constant theme. **I will never forget the heartfelt sobs, desperate pleas, blood, tears and screams induced in many little boys by the agonizing use of alligator-clips, the application of the strap, whip, dildo, knee and the torment of electric shock!**

Often Satanists advertise in free youth culture Street newspapers. This provides them with a constant supply of **young teenage hopefuls** to recruit or exploit (or both). Often Street-kids are taken in, used and discarded. **It is only another missing teenager!** Coffee shops, city entertainment complexes and even evangelical youth based churches are still used to this day **to lure the innocent and not so innocent, their hearts full of broken dreams from broken homes.** (Thank you **Lionel [Murphy].**)

Often members who have reached a certain Grade, whose task and Ordeal it is to establish and maintain Outer Temple Teaching Orders as a recruiting ground for the Traditional Satanic Lodges, **do so with dazzling results.** Candidates are accepted and assessed over the required time for character, imagination and intellect – in that order.

**Debauchery as a science is taught and maintained** by programmes - strict in nature and observance.

**Rituals are conducted, thought-patterns established, relationships destroyed and dependencies enhanced. Psychopaths are studied and emulated.**

**Some of the deadliest, most effective and disarming assassins are women.**

Within the Alpha Lodges they are worshipped as embodiments of the **Dark Goddess** – **[Nazarene Remnant comment: It is imperative that you find out who the "Dark Goddess" is. See [The Antidote to the Poisonous Tree](#)]** who is known by many names **and is virgin still!**

Currently the **Outer Head** of the Alpha Lodge Australasia is **a very highly placed and successful Federal politician** – **whose Satanic name is Bestia.** **[Nazarene Remnant comment: Aloysius Fozdyke, another Australian Satanist, has revealed that Bestia is the Satanic name of Julia Gillard. See [The Fozdyke Letters](#), here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/the-fozdyke-letters.html> ]**

**The Inner Head of the Alpha Lodge Australasia is the highest Crown Service operative in the Commonwealth** ... (having replaced former Crown Service agent and Greek Princess Eketrini, a.k.a **Sheila Fraser**). Together and with time, those at the highest echelons of International Satanism believe that there is nothing they cannot achieve. And if you knew even half of what they have already done you would agree.

Ask yourself whether you have not noticed a number of world tendencies coalescing around 'the inevitable'. That the social fabric is no longer made of whole cloth and that politicians everywhere are becoming more brazen and extreme in their prescriptions and accomplishments should long ago have left little pause for thought, but it didn't then and doesn't now! **The modern media is a pastiche of sex and soft eroticism. The Western world's drinking water has been laced with chemicals that exert powerful effects over time.** Rates of depression, suicide, incest and bank interest continue to rise – **but no one bothers to join the dots!**

**What do all of the following people have in common: Norman Lindsay, 'Sir' William McMahon, Garfield Barwick, Lionel Murphy, Rosalyn Norton, Clyde Cameron and Stephanie Bartholomew (a.k.a Abigail)? From where do more Australians get their news and why? [Nazarene Remnant comment: The answer, in case you don't know, is **Rupert Murdoch**, Illuminati shill and enemy of every person on Earth: "Every night the same tawdry televised crap**



so thick and quick it makes you sick. **Are you well informed or is your News Limited?** Aloysius Fozdyke, “Insider Says We're Entering ‘the Age of Satan,’” quoted in *The Fozdyke Letters*, p. 4. Available here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/the-fozdyke-letters.html> ... and the stupified Australian audience cops it every night without a glimmer of recognition of the evil which is being shipped into their living rooms every day and night, and then they obediently line up to pay the Telstra / Sky / Fox / Austar bill to get more of the same garbage next month! ] What is **Michael Aquino's** interest in *Australia's Pine Gap Facility* and why is discussion of the Base's use and purpose inadmissible within Australia's polite society and media?

*I believe in one Prince, Satan*, who reigns over this Earth, And in one Law which triumphs over all. I believe in one Temple Our Temple to Satan, and in one Word which triumphs over all: The Word of ecstasy. And I believe in the Law of the Aeon, **Which is sacrifice, and in the letting of blood** For which I shed no tears since I give praise to my Prince The fire-giver and look forward to his reign And the pleasures that are to come!

A number of Crown Service agents in Australia were relieved on the evening of 19th December 1967. A number of **the President's men in Australia** were quietly celebrating **as the clock struck midnight on the 11th of November 1975**. Both Intelligence Agencies had relations which were still trespassed by the ghost of **Dr. Ward**. Both reacted to these events because of Australian Satanism, in the first case because **H.R.H. Queen Elizabeth II** would be saved embarrassments and in the second because **Gough Whitlam** was not one of them. On this point I am in no doubt, **Sir John [Kerr]** did his duty to the Princess and Inner Head of the Alpha Lodge Australasia. And **Sir Garfield [Barwick]** explained it!

**Most people do not know that J. W. Howard's first overseas trip, as Prime Minister of the Commonwealth of Australia was to receive his thirty-third Masonic degree**, for in matters of his true faith he manifests a decidedly disillusioned romantic apprehension. **His is the perfect example of parallel lives and a compliant media well and truly out of their depth.** The same could not be said for **Harold [Holt]** and his parties and the fact that people were noticing and indeed, **Sir William** was invited.

You have little if any idea of the history, connexions and the network of Australia's Sinister Lodges, the Temples within them or their adherents and puppets. **Why are some politicians spectacularly successful and others dogged at every step?** How was the New York based public relations firm **paid by John** for doing such a good job in the ... elections? Has any one bothered to check the Commonwealth of Australia's Department of Treasury records and would they know what they were looking for?

I became **Outer Head of the Alpha Lodge Australasia** in the same year a meteoric rise to power brought a change of federal government with a Prime Minister whose relationship to Satanism was tenuous and pedestrian at best. But then again, **he liked to play around** and a number of our special people were happy to accommodate him, for a price. He craved respect and understated admiration and received both from us for the efforts he expended.

I left the Alpha Lodge – as best as one can – and tried to reclaim a more mundane if no less ingratiating lifestyle. I operated a media company publishing anti-Christian tractates, political pamphlets and pornographic videos, working for a number of organizations

internationally. The extreme rightwing of Britain had recently been infiltrated by a very old and isolated left hand path tradition and this sinister development augured well for the Alpha Lodges (although today, **David Myatt** is considered more of a Prophet than a representative of the Hebdomadry Magickal System).

While the Order of Nine Angles pursues a more open approach in the United Kingdom and increasingly in the United States of America, in Australia we still work just out of view).

**The strength of International Satanism continued to increase** as its oldest families continued to wither. In the real world, money gives power and those best placed to dictate the money market always win, yet their magnetism and glamour have faded and their futures are more tenuous than at any other time. Their collective days may be drawing to an end. Their most enduring legacies will be the power structures they created and the relationships facilitated. Their funding of diverse groups **dedicated to the destruction of Christianity** is a story never to be told! (Their most successful recent social campaign was the “Please God, don’t let the Priest rape me again!” effort in the late 1980’s to date and **the promotion of ‘Lilac Seminaries’**.)

Modern post-1980 Satanism is the result of some hard learned truths and well-practiced procedures. **Everyone knows that we are becoming more obvious – there are decreasing reasons to hide. The World of High Fashion** – always a glittering ephemeral chimera - became an overtly successful recruiting ground for ‘sweet young things’ with a daring and glamorous nature. Multi-Billionaires increasingly sought the spiritual comfort and insider information the Satanic Alpha-Lodges could provide. What most people do not realise is that Satanism is a ritually based practice and that this repetition has - over time - left strong impressions upon the Morphic Field! This reinforces security and comfort within the left hand paths true adherents!

Politically, the libertarianism of Twain that permeated Satanism gave way to **the realization that the sheeple do not want freedom. They are happy to build their own pens.** Two thousand years of Christianity has left them domesticated, so Satanism began taking to itself rightwing positionings, farther and farther a field. **In any event, all bank vault doors swing open to the right! All the leaders are dictators and the sheeple eat from their hand – just the way they like to.**

Satanism now free of its earlier hallucinations fully accepts the pathetic nature of the human condition, wrapped as it is in the gaudy packages of superstition.

Satanism finally managed to infiltrate the major left wing and middle of the road political parties on May Day, 1997. Another group long ago bought the American Congress, so **the Alpha Lodges concentrated on the Republican Party** and this has paid some very high dividends. Currently the U.S. federal government dances to our tune (a couple of steps removed, if you know what I mean)!

Within the left hand path, Satan is **the Supreme Prince** (the Hierarchy of Hell begins with The Prince). **He is ‘The Other’**, the bright Fire Giver and Illuminator! He is the only God who cares! Satanism is a spiritual Darwinian theory based on predation. Devoted Satanists dedicate themselves and their sex acts to their Dark Lord. Prayers are said, Chants intoned or Invocations recited all as the basis of obtaining the blessings of Hell.

Unknown – if not always unsuspected – **Infernal Temples exist in every major city throughout the world – Vatican City included!** Every hour of every day and every

night people are knowingly engaged in Satan's service. **Human sacrifice** – whether ritually and quicker or slowly and degradingly over time – is all harnessed to specific ends.

**Politicians are introduced by a carefully graded set of criteria and situations** that enable them to accept that their victims will be, "Our little secret". Young children sexually molested and physically abused by politicians worldwide are quickly used as sacrifices. **In Australia the bodies are hardly ever discovered, for Australia is still a wilderness.**

**Overseas, cremation is the favoured method** and although the Satanic Alpha Lodges of Australia have access to crematoria when needed, this is surprisingly rare. Believe it or not many bodies are 'dumped over the side' every week in a number of isolated bush land settings.

**The emerging set of Satanic leaders is young, savvy, competent and heartless.** They are masters and mistresses of their emotions and their intellect. Many are involved **in business, politics, the legal profession and the arts.** They are affluent, mobile and stylish examples to the next generation and therefore to the next generation of Satanists that power is glory, lust is nobility and liberty is the highest ideal of the new world man and woman. They use **debasement of their victims** as a ritual of power to themselves and their Deities. Often their victims are made to suffer in any number of situations. All of them are dedicated 'to creating the new men and women of the future' and 'to surpassing the Old Ones'.

**Beginning in Sydney in the late 1980s was a now International Underground Sodomasochist society founded by Satanists.** Victims are abused to death in grotesque rituals held in secluded chambers throughout the global metropolis and never-ending suburbs and bewildered housing estates. Although many who attend are unaware of anything except their ability to fulfil special needs and cultivated tastes, all of these gatherings are Satanic in nature and magickal in purpose. This dark, ultra-secretive society has been used to corrupt and destroy; to distil fear and ensure petrified silence! **(Remember 'The Family' of South Australia? [Nazarene Remnant comment: See the article "Julian Assange's Ties to Nazi Cult," in Issue 40, 21 January, 2011, of our Last Days Watch newsletter, here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-40-ldw.html> ] Ever wondered why so many people conveniently die from electrical fires?)**

Bodily juices of all descriptions are sacred to Satanists and can be used for magickal purposes. The advent of sadomasochism as an accepted form of expression is due to the efforts of Satanists in subverting normalcy and inverting mainstream Christian values. **The S&M Society** was used as recruitment ground for some of the most perverted geniuses I have ever met. And with the advent of the World Wide Web, extreme hardcore Bathroom Sex came into its own as a sub-genre to be taken seriously.

Today such stars as **Alexia Cage** (and Her growing number of friends) are enjoying careers that would have been inconceivable but a few short years ago. Indeed many Toilet Sex starlets are committed Satanists and Alpha Lodge members or affiliates. By their presence in the world does the Prince of Darkness achieve his aim of exporting enlightenment into the Objective Universe. Concomitantly, Restroom Magick continues to develop its own left hand path techniques in which the convenience serves as a representation of and **chalice** unto the Goddess. (By way of only one example, today in co-

educational facilities throughout the Western World, Bathroom Sex and 'flute playing' are rampant across all age groups. Thank you High Priestess **Monica** and 'White' Witch. **Fiona**).

**The people of the world are easy to manipulate.** Homo sapiens are herd animals, after all! Its all colour and movement when it comes to the masses. Give them an election with no policy choices and for the most part they are happy. Allow their children no real prospect of success, inhibit their natural drives – particularly their sex drives; limit their options, coarsen their choices and society (such as it still is) quickly falls apart into pre-determined categories. **No families, just weak individuals free to do as they are told.** Satan is a wonderful 'systems man'!

Already there are rampantly individualistic spiritualities spreading throughout the world. **Souls and agendas are kidnapped with ease and Luciferian style.** 'Rock and Roll' Gods and Goddesses captivate the hearts and minds of the next generation. The boldness of the Black Metal musicians/magicians and the mantras they spread still excite and amaze me – even after my achievements! Advertising continues to chip away at acceptable standards such that nowadays almost anything is realized as being eminently possible. **The foreign policy of the world's only superpower is directed from Israel and our work is now running on autopilot.**

The Alpha Lodge has taken steps to try to ensure that after the next war the Tradition is maintained in the intervening centuries, before civilization, as we know it, begins again. **At that time, Satanism will be in the only religion and science.** We have secured the texts, books, relics and magickal weapons necessary for Our Dark Lord and I see the storm clouds gathering. Ritual activity is increasing. Social structures are almost totally eroded. The Sheeple gather for their slaughter. **Vindex walks amongst us now and very few know (or think that they do).**

**The Other. Beyond that Attracting, Transforming, Forbidden, Essence. Contradictory Defiance: challenging in its purest, answering, archetypal, shape-shifting form. The fascination that creates, nourishes, destroys and redeems. The Prince of the Earth, the Lord of the Air, the Darkness of the Deep, and the God of Fire! The majestic potency, force, presence, power; Magick of the Name of one known by many. Intoxicating. Subversive. Eternal.**

**The Other.** That arrogant, inspirational quest and elegant undercurrent to a superior life of overcoming – Everything you have never dreamed of and more than your deepest nightmares. The alarming, awful, sinister, dispossessed delight of the Empowerment of Knowing – The Triumph of Ecstasy reflected in Your Imagination, Honour, Genius and Terror!

**Rebellion!**

**Liberty!**

**The Other. That banished suspicion and apprehensive silence - trespassing in disguise. A Question and An Accusation - The Fear and Celebration. The Shadow and horror unknown of Life and Death - Of Aeons passed and Potentiality.**

**Of Willing and Becoming and Exalting in this life...**



**Hail Myself that I Seek to Be**

**HAIL SATAN**

It is revealed individually

To those who can bear it

~~~~~

May Satan the all-powerful Prince of Darkness

And Lord of Earth Grant me my desires.

Let there be ecstasy and darkness;

let there be chaos and laughter,

Let there be sacrifice and strife:

but above all let us enjoy The gifts of life!

Zazas Zazas Nasatanata Zazas!

Australia's Global Satanic Legacy And Future, by Sydney's Satanic ex-Lord Mayor, Sir David Griffin, Part 2

By **Frater 616** - Alpha Lodges Do Exist

(**Frater 616** is the Satanic name of **Sir David Griffin**, ex-Lord Mayor of the City of Sydney, 1972-1973. He also used another satanic name, **Petor Narsagonan**. He died on Tuesday the 25th of March 2004.)

Law is the product of man.
What God can create man can destroy!
It is always politics.
Even when people obey the law, it is a political decision.
Spirituality is a tool. The State has employed it, always.
For Homo sapiens are herd animals.
Hate yourself enough and the World hates with you.
Freedom is a two-edged sword.
(Count Hans Kolvenbach, Former Jesuit Head and Black Pope)

The young woman was barely conscious yet her nipples were bullet-hard. Her inviting, natural sexual aroma interplays with the civet incense and dancing candlelight. **The congregation stands in silence as infant children re-enact the pornography they have been taught.** Upon the Altar the young woman lays with gaping legs and delicate droplets of urine upon her pubic hair. As the children finish their pre-arranged aping pantomime of degradation, the chanting to the Dark Gods and Dark Goddesses begins.

The Altar is always a human body –

male, female, alert, drugged, alive or dead. In every case, the Altar is fresh and young. The mechanics of a **High Satanic Black Mass** [75] are the same as in any theatre designed to re-open psychic gateways, inculcate dedication, glorify, rarefy and idealize spirituality. Only the aims differ. **In Satanism, sodomy is preferred because of its magickal effects.** The sacramental nature of Ezekiel 4:12-13, II Kings 18:27, Malachi 2:2-3 and Isaiah 16:11 are only fully understood by Satanists. Even abstinence from all forms of satisfying and normal sexual congress is used to enable the destruction and replacement of old beliefs and standards. Merely to sidestep conventionality still leaves the neophyte with a mass of prejudices, idiosyncrasies, identifications and preferences that give comfort and



Alderman David Griffin CBE, Lord Mayor 1972-73, by Bryan Westwood Oil on canvas. © the artist Sydney Town Hall Collection 88-342. [74]

74 Source of image: http://www.cityofsydney.nsw.gov.au/.../portraits_02.jpg

75 Link: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/the-black-mass-you-don't-want-to-know-about.html>

definition to the personality. By pushing wider the parameters of being and expanding ideas, Satanists experience the inherent transience and contingent nature of all things.

The Black Mass – whether High Satanic or Low orgy – achieves this.

Any form of bizarre sexual congress is explored and encouraged because atrophied tastes need stronger stimulation. Children, the elderly, the mentally retarded and desperate are used at satanic ceremonies throughout the world. The left hand path caters for all tastes and responds to all needs. In Australia and throughout what used to be the Soviet Union, **Downs Syndrome pornography** is an expanding market and an acquired taste.

Approximately one new D.V.D. – like *The Gangbang of Mary Mongoloid Series* (1998-2001) or *Downer Syndrome Follies I-II* (2001-2003) - hits the underground market every couple of months. Before that were the still popular *Paedophiles' Paradise* and *Toil-art* videos. Cutting as it does through all of society; boutique pornography offers many opportunities to the Alpha Satanic Lodges. With the reform and application of the mercantile system to the Western World the opportunities for well organized crime and well-placed puppets burgeoned! **“Brothels are built with bricks of religion; Prisons with bricks of law.”**

By misunderstanding the nature of Satan and His spirituality the True Adherents are safe to openly declare their allegiance to the world – which they do! Why did so many of the important people appear to have had well-planned excuses – if not **escape routes?** Wheels within wheels! To every Temple a God!

Since Normal Lindsay's time, the Alpha Lodges have maintained well-organized political affiliations. Senior 'public servants', career bureaucrats and the diplomatic service have been used to integrate the coming Satanic age – just ask **Sir A.G.** (Name removed)! Most people are more comfortable asserting their 'independence' than being correct, effective, well off or powerful. They believe, because they have no or very few facts and because their beliefs offer them comfort – mostly the comfort of moral superiority. They use logic, reason, history, law; indeed anything at all to help them follow their prejudices and fulfil their desires.

Governments everywhere cater for those people who would rather live on their knees than die on their feet. **Politicians did not invent the human condition; they only take advantage of it.** The Satanic aristocracy sees the masses as tools; means by which the ends envisioned may be achieved - individual suffering is irrelevant. The ends are all that matter; the means are chosen based on totally utilitarian and logical decisions. Corruption is endemic but accepted. That **Queen Elizabeth II** is claiming ignorance of her own governments' laws while disdainfully hiding behind her advisors and masquerading her interests behind complex business structures apparently bothers no one. Although **the secret 'selling off of the farm' in Australia** was thorough it was not slow. People assist their governments to push them to the side of their own lives – Always have, always will!

It's the War against Terror; it's the same everywhere. Yet everyone agrees that the streets of the world's major cities are more dangerous now than they were throughout the Second World War! But who cares? History is replete with stories that never get told. How many people know about **General Douglas MacArthur's 40 pages Memorandum** of Saturday the 20th of January 1945 to President Franklin Delano Roosevelt **or the names and rank of the Port Arthur killers?** And whatever did happen to the Frogmen of the 19th of December?

Viable, truly spiritual Satanism is becoming more overt. This is because of those who went before. And as the schedule works itself, **the Alpha Satanic Lodges are growing ever more public.** I will not mention names, front-organizations or interests. The time is when these will announce themselves – just like Disneyland! We infiltrated then built the modern media, created porno-film empires, turned ‘Snuff’ into art and liberated young people.

Ours is the obsession of the mystery of darkness!

This is our age: The Age of Satan!

Internet sites full of the grossest vulgarity and **operated out of Israel** are mostly founded upon left hand path philosophies. Take **Alexia Cage**, for example. The number of diplomats or their children who are into scat(ology) is legion, with all the possibilities that brings. **Billy S[nedden]**. (name deleted) was one of our better acquisitions – until he died in **Sonia’s [McMahon’s]** arms.

Known behind his back as **Billy Browno**, A.S.I.O. destroyed the records – as they do for judges, senior bureaucrats, our businessmen’s clubs and diplomats.

But **the average Homo normalis is beyond caring.** Provided their bellies are full, their minds empty and their time consumed with frivolous entertainment, Satanists are free to triumph. It took less than sixty years to turn the Western world from war heroes to poofers; from bold, adventurers to cry-babies; from devoted couples to divorcees and although never afraid of work in the past, now everyone has a Doctor’s Certificate. Chronic apathy bolstered by cynicism litters the economic cul-de-sacs of our society. Literacy is almost gone, television is almost irrelevant, public infrastructure is heritage protected and most are crushed by the foreboding knowledge that tomorrow is another day.

**The Wand must be bedaubed.
The Cup drained.
The Sword dazzling.
The Disc penetrated.
With Fire the Tunnel is penetrated.
With thirst the Cup is dazzled.
With Air the Sword is drained.
With soil the Disc bedaubed.
Within the temple in the temple
Find here the Mysteries of the mysteries
The back passage is the shortest way
Turn Water into wine.**

On the 21st of July 1913 Franz Kafka observed in his Diary, “Don’t despair, not even over the fact that you don’t despair”. People exist as robots within a world of no win politics fortified by political structures that have either outgrown their usefulness or graphically and tragically proved their inherent inadequacies. By old religious traditions that subverted a message of denying Church by preaching the personal and interior nature of the Kingdom of Heaven, and the State and family by advocating a higher allegiance to individual conscience continue as unabashed as if nothing had happened at all. And in answer, nothing changes. Anton La Vey noted that, "There is nothing inherently wrong with fascism, given the nature and needs of the average citizen...

Now it's not so much a case of avoiding fascism, but of replacing a screwed up, disjointed, fragmented and stupefying kind of fascism with one that is more sensible and truly progressive." And **Anton was many things, but never a fool.** He also opined that the best street cleaner was a riot-gun and there are few that would quibble. Turning against themselves they live alone and vicariously with others. They have allowed themselves to become prisoners in our mythological penitentiaries amid the bright-lights and dark corridors of their cheap and nasty psyches.

If viewed objectively, Satan does not need to buy souls. The crowds are drip-fed belief systems, pointless choices and hollow opportunities. From radios, televisions, print media, billboards and the accepted agenda of the day, **they exist in a constant state of boredom.**

Fashion experts assist psychopaths in both politics and big business. Words as empty as the hearts that speak them, hardly affect the masses any more. They exist in a universe of suspicion. Their jobs are tenuous; their comatose lives as artificial as their prejudices and their alienated futures mostly short-term.

Its not that the true nature of what has and is being offered has changed or wasn't obvious all along. Just get another beer, turn down the lights, heat your packaged dinner and watch the flat-screen colour and movement of compliant simplicities. Your parents 'could not think of a number so they gave you a name.' **But the State has assigned you a number for your pettiness and you will work until you drop!** Samuel Adams said it best at the Philadelphia State House on the 1st of August 1776, "If ye love wealth better than liberty, the tranquillity of servitude better than the animating contest of freedom, go home from us in peace. We ask not your counsels or arms. Crouch down and lick the hands which feed you. May your chains set lightly upon you, and may posterity forget that ye were our countrymen." Nobody listened then either, except initiates of the precursor to the (Satanic) Alpha Lodges.

We believe in the law of the Aeon, which is sacrifice and in the letting of blood. It's the only doctrine to which the masses have ever been faithful, that and the aesthetic of disgrace. A disguised post-modern Satanic Eugenics rests on the superiority of those who know that they are above **'the herd', which they view with revulsion** and is reflected in the indignation of their policies for any form of commitment to anything wider than themselves - to the point of trivializing life itself. One wing of the Hospital helps infertile couples; **the other unit terminates foetuses** [76]. **Cloning is not required** – as a trip around any Metropolis will prove. The condition of admission is an old school tie, **a proper [Masonic] handshake**, mobile phone, a credit rating and some proof from the government that you exist.

The herd continues a hallowed tradition of pious fear – both of life and death. They light candles but they never really kiss. It is not hard to find them refracted through the stained glass grotesque caricatures of spirituality, the sound-byte vomit of politics, the mathematical facelessness of plastic statistics or in the quietest moment of the night. Their politics rest on tribalism, their social systems resemble a clique of High School Prefects not an open system where a vote actually means something. Next time you are standing in a queue imagine a world where the government operates everything; where Committee delegates organise everything; where the information is edited, cutting through the lines of least persistence and where equality of outcome ensures the finality of its long-

76 Link: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/julia-gillard-red-slippers-tc-proponents-and-the-ashkenazi-fourth-reich.html>

term results. It's not that hard. We continue to organize it! **What God can create – man can destroy!**

We exist in an Age with more promises than perils, more opportunities than obstacles, with better health care, communication and affordability, yet **they silently await the Mushroom clouds** [77] and for the smells of death to capture the planet like never before. **They are as compliant as sheep to the slaughter.** “The Lord is my shepherd...” Their fears keep them together, huddling and overwhelmed by our prospect of the inevitable!

Satanists believe that the fear inspired by the atomic bomb and **other weapons yet to come** will be so great that everyone will refrain from using them . . . (Material deleted) It will mean the division of the world among 2 or 3 vast superstates, unable to be overthrown by any internal rebellion.

Their structure will be hierarchic, with the Satanic caste at the top and outright slavery at the bottom, and the crushing out of liberty **would exceed anything the world has yet seen.** [78] Within each state the necessary psychological atmosphere will be maintained by a complete severance from the outside world, and by a **continuous phoney war** against rival states. Civilizations of this type will remain stable for thousands of years. Have no fear!

“Not contentment, but more power; not peace at all, but war; not virtue, but proficiency ... The weak and ill-constituted shall perish: first principle of our philanthropy. And one shall help them to do so. What is more harmful than any vice? Active sympathy for the ill constituted and weak – Christianity ...”

I am the Power! I am the Glory! I am another God!

NOTES:

The Order of the Toilet (O.o.t.T.)

The Order of the Toilet is a traditional left hand path initiatory body whose members adhere to the largely neglected latrine doctrines of the Vama Marga. Order members are encouraged to engage in Bathroom practices as often as possible and no less than daily. The teachings and ordeals of the Outer O.o.t.T. are divided into the categories of the Champagne and the Caviar initiations.

The Order of the Toilet seeks to inculcate within its membership and the wider world, a cultivated love for and re-establishment of the hitherto secret magick of the night-soil tradition of the Western Sinister current.

The Mysteries of the Menses and of the Vomit as well as those of Spit and swallow are all taught within the white-tiled splendour of our Order's numerous disinfected Temples. The Order of the Toilet asks young women (sixteen years and over) who wish to dedicate themselves to the urinary and faecal curriculum of the O.o.t.T. to forward an up to date medical certificate as to sexually transmitted disease and a full frontal naked and

77 Link: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/the-prophet-daniel-and-the-winter-solstice-of-december-21-2012.html>

78 Link: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/the-usher-of-desecration.html>

autographed photograph of themselves to the Outer Head of the O.o.t.T. together with a five-hundred word essay explaining their understanding of the latrine doctrines.

The Outer Order of the Toilet recognises the following Grade attainments:

1.Toilet Goddess

She holds the jewels on Her cruel hands. Her nails are lacquered in love. Her adorations are screams.

2. Piss Princess

Hers is the Golden Shower that falls upon the Magus, that He may be washed and made enlivened. Her weapon is the Cup.

3. Princess of the Porcelain

Hers is the glamour of redolent movements in the night and the erotic passing of wind. She is an ordained Priestess of The Third Eye and Dark Pathway.

4. Dominatrix of the Cubicle

She offers Her Chalice and opens Her Back-Door. She bedaubes and cleanses those who offer up themselves. Her tool is the wand.

5. Mistress

Her weapon is the Whip, for She is girt with a sword. Her principal enchantments are Her smile and inventiveness.

6.Vampyress.

She redeems with Her blood, for Her weapon is the stiletto. She communicates Her spells orally. Your word is Her Coin.

Interested parties are advised to forward all requisite material and/or correspondence to The Order of the Toilet at (deleted).....

Project Vilification is About to Change into Top Gear

It is not now difficult to see that our treacherous political class—who are mostly Freemasons and lawyers—are being set up to take the fall that has been long prepared for them by the Illuminati. It is probably not accurate to say they have been set up, because what has happened is that they have willingly colluded with their own vilification. In other words, **they know what is coming!** This of course is to make way for the Illuminati solution of installing their evil Prince Charles as the world-ruling Antichrist over their satanic kingdom which is to have dominion over the whole Earth for 42 months. The **Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion** have been telling us this for well over 100 years now, as the information that follows will show. The true nature of Freemasonry, the evil scourge over the whole Earth, has been revealed for how it has been corrupting governments all over the world for hundreds of years. As I keep saying, **if you have a Masonic Lodge in your community, then you have the true synagogue of Satan** undermining everything good, wholesome and just, and this is going on right under your noses all your life!

We now know that it is the 33rd degree Freemasons like Bill Clinton, John Howard, Tony Abbott, and all the rest of them [79], who have been at the forefront of destroying our belief in God and His Ways, and this, as Alexander Solzhenitsyn reveals, is at the very core of our troubles:

“Over half a century ago, while I was still a child, I recall hearing a number of older people offer the following explanation for the great disasters that had befallen Russia: ‘Men have forgotten God, that’s why all this has happened.’ ... If I were asked today to formulate as concisely as possible the main cause of the ruinous revolution that swallowed up some 60 million of our people, I could not put it more accurately than to repeat: ‘Men have forgotten God, that’s why all this has happened’...”

(Alexander Solzhenitsyn, Templeton Address, May 10, 1983.)

“What is going to happen [in the world] has been pointed out by Oiseau Bleu in his article [“Why the Illuminati Tolerate Truthers:”](#)”

“**The Illuminati** are using the Truth Movement to achieve their one-world government. **Their goal is to show the world that all governments are thoroughly corrupt.** When the time is correct, **THEY will offer their ‘solution’** to replace all of the evil governments.

Listen to [The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion](#) [80], Protocol 3, sub-section 15:

“We have been leading the peoples from one (governmental) disenchantment to another, so that in the end they should turn also from us (our governments) in favour of **that king-despot** of the blood of Zion, whom we

79 Here’s a small selection of 33rd degree Freemasons: George Herbert Walker Bush, Francois Mitterand, Walt Disney, Prince Phillip, Yasser Arafat, Dr. Norman Vincent Peale, Yitzak Rabin, Ronald Reagan, Joseph Rettinger, Leon Trotsky, Tony Blair, Jimmy Carter, Winston Churchill, Richard DeVos, Frederick Engels, Mikhail Gorbachev, Al Gore, Rev. Billy Graham, King Hussein, Saddam Hussein, Burl Icle Ives, Lyndon Baines Johnson, Rev. Jesse Jackson, Jesse James, Duke Michael of Kent, Henry Kissinger, Hekmut Kohl, Vladimir Lenin, Douglas MacArthur, Robert McNamara, Lord Alfred Milner, and Benjamin Netanyahu.
80 Link: <http://jahtruth.net/illumin.htm>

are preparing for the world.” [Nazarene Remnant comment: **This king of course is going to be Prince Charles, the current Prince of Wales, who is the Antichrist. Many people fancy that Prince William is being groomed for this role. For more information on whether Prince Charles or Prince William is to be the coming Antichrist, see Reading #45, “Zeroing In On The Antichrist: ‘Wolves in Sheep’s Clothing,’” of The Warning of the Last Days, which is freely available here:** <http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-warning-of-the-last-days.html>] [81]

The strategy of fomenting disillusionment with democracy was also outlined by the [Club of Rome](#). “Democracy will be made to seem responsible for the lagging economy, the scarcity and uncertainties. **This will bring the very concept of democracy into question.**” [82]

Here a few more **REVEALING EXCERPTS** from *The Protocols of Zion* themselves ...

The *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* also say the same thing, which could be summarized this way:

“Goyim [that’s all the non-Jews in the world] are mentally inferior to Jews and can’t run their nations properly. For their sake and ours, we need to abolish their governments and replace them with a single government. This will take a long time and involve much bloodshed, but it’s for a good cause. ... Eventually the Goyim will be so angry with their governments (**because we’ll blame them for the resulting mess**) **that they’ll gladly have us take over.** We will then appoint **a descendant of David** to be king of the world, and the remaining Goyim will bow down and sing his praises. Everyone will live in peace and obedient order under his glorious rule.”

Protocol 3: 15:

“Ever since that time we have been leading the peoples from one disenchantment to another, so that in the end they should turn also from us in favor of **that KING—DESPOT OF THE BLOOD OF ZION, WHOM WE ARE PREPARING FOR THE WORLD.**”

Protocol 5: 1:

“We shall create an **intensified centralization of government** in order to grip in our hands all the forces of the community. **We shall regulate mechanically all the actions of the political life of our subjects by new laws.** These laws will withdraw one by one all the indulgences and liberties which have been permitted by the GOYIM, and our kingdom will be distinguished by **a despotism of such magnificent proportions** as to be at any moment and in every place **in a position to wipe out any GOYIM who oppose us by deed or word.**”

Protocol 5: 3:

“In the times when the peoples looked upon kings on their thrones as on a pure manifestation of the will of God, **they submitted without a murmur to the despotic power of kings:** but from the day when we insinuated into their minds the conception of

81 *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* are also available here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-protocols-of-the-learned-elders-of-zion.html>

82 Source: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/why-the-illuminati-tolerate-truthers.html>

their own rights they began to regard the occupants of thrones as mere ordinary mortals. The holy unction of the Lord's Anointed has fallen from the heads of kings in the eyes of the people, and when we also robbed them of their faith in God the might of power was flung upon the streets into the place of public proprietorship and was seized by us."

Protocol 10: 18:

"The recognition of our despot may also come before the destruction of the constitution; the moment for this recognition will come when the peoples, utterly wearied by the irregularities and incompetence—a matter which we shall arrange for—of their [political] rulers, will clamor: **'Away with them and give us one king over all the earth** who will unite us and annihilate the causes of disorders'—frontiers, nationalities, religions, State debts—who will give us peace and quiet which we cannot find under our rulers and representatives."

Protocol 14:

"1. When we come into our kingdom it will be undesirable for us that there should exist any other religion than ours of the One God with whom our destiny is bound up by our position as the Chosen People and through whom our same destiny is united with the destinies of the world. **We must therefore sweep away all other forms of belief.** If this gives birth to the atheists whom we see to-day, it will not, **being only a transitional stage,** interfere with our views, but will serve as a warning for those generations which will hearken to our preaching of the religion of Moses, that, by its stable and thoroughly elaborated system has brought all the peoples of the world into subjection to us. Therein we shall emphasize its mystical right, on which, as we shall say, all its educative power is based Then at every possible opportunity we shall publish articles **in which we shall make comparisons between our beneficent rule and those of past ages.** The blessing of tranquillity, though it be a tranquillity **forcibly brought about** by centuries of agitation, will throw into higher relief the benefits to which we shall point. **The errors of the GOYIM governments will be depicted by us in the most vivid hues. We shall implant such an abhorrence of them that the peoples will prefer tranquillity in a state of serfdom to those rights of vaunted freedom which have tortured humanity and exhausted the very sources of human existence, sources which have been exploited by a mob of rascally adventurers who know not what they do** USELESS CHANGES OF FORMS OF GOVERNMENT TO WHICH WE INSTIGATED THE "GOYIM" **WHEN WE WERE UNDERMINING THEIR STATE STRUCTURES,** WILL HAVE SO WEARIED THE PEOPLES BY THAT TIME THAT **THEY WILL PREFER TO SUFFER ANYTHING UNDER US** RATHER THAN RUN THE RISK OF ENDURING AGAIN ALL THE AGITATIONS AND MISERIES THEY HAVE GONE THROUGH."

Protocol 15 of the Learned Elders of Zion states what kind of a life we can expect to lead if we accept the rulership of the demonic host, which is to say, if we accept the "Mark of the Beast." They do not point out however, what God will do to all people who do accept the "Mark:"

"Protocol 15

"WE DEMAND SUBMISSION

12. When comes the time of our overt rule, the time to manifest its blessing, we shall remake all legislatures, all our laws will be brief, plain, stable, without any kind of interpretations, so that anyone will be in a position to know them perfectly. The main

feature which will run right through them is **submission to orders, and this principle will be carried to a grandiose height.** Every abuse will then disappear in consequence of the responsibility of all down to the lowest unit before the higher authority of the representative of power. **Abuses of power subordinate to this last instance will be so mercilessly punished that none will be found anxious to try experiments with their own powers.** We shall follow up jealously every action of the administration on which depends the smooth running of the machinery of the State, for slackness in this produces slackness everywhere; **not a single case of illegality or abuse of power will be left without exemplary punishment.**

13. Concealment of guilt, connivance between those in the service of the administration -- all this kind of evil will disappear after the very first examples of severe punishment. The aureole of our power demands suitable, that is, **cruel, punishments for the slightest infringement,** for the sake of gain, of its supreme prestige. The sufferer, though his punishment may exceed his fault, will count as a soldier falling on the administrative field of battle in the interest of authority, principle and law, which do not permit that any of those who hold the reins of the public coach should turn aside from the public highway to their own private paths. FOR EXAMPLES OUR JUDGES WILL KNOW THAT WHENEVER THEY FEEL DISPOSED TO PLUME THEMSELVES ON FOOLISH CLEMENCY THEY ARE VIOLATING THE LAW OF JUSTICE WHICH IS INSTITUTED FOR THE EXEMPLARY EDIFICATION OF MEN BY PENALTIES FOR LAPSES AND NOT FOR DISPLAY OF THE SPIRITUAL QUALITIES OF THE JUDGES Such qualities it is proper to show in private life, but not in a public square which is the educational basis of human life.

14. Our legal staff will serve not beyond the age of 55, firstly because old men more obstinately hold to prejudiced opinions, and are less capable of submitting to new directions, and secondly because this will give us the possibility by this measure of securing elasticity in the changing of staff, which will thus the more easily bend under our pressure: **he who wishes to keep his place will have to give blind obedience to deserve it.** In general, our judges will be elected by us only from among those who thoroughly understand that **the part they have to play is to punish and apply laws** and not to dream about the manifestations of liberalism at the expense of the educational scheme of the State, as the GOYIM in these days imagine it to be This method of shuffling the staff will serve also to explode any collective solidarity of those in the same service and will bind all to the interests of the government upon which their fate will depend. The young generation of judges will be trained in certain views regarding the inadmissibility of any abuses that might disturb the established order of our subjects among themselves.

15. In these days the judges of the GOYIM create indulgences to every kind of crimes, not having a just understanding of their office, because the rulers of the present age in appointing judges to office take no care to inculcate in them a sense of duty and consciousness of the matter which is demanded of them. As a brute beast lets out its young in search of prey, so do the GOYIM give to them for what purpose such place was created. This is the reason why their governments are being ruined by their own forces through the acts of their own administration.

16. Let us borrow from the example of the results of these actions yet another lesson for our government.

17. **We shall root out liberalism** from all the important strategic posts of our government on which depends the training of subordinates for our State structure. Such

posts will fall exclusively to those who have been trained by us for administrative rule. To the possible objection that the retirement of old servants will cost the Treasury heavily, I reply, firstly, they will be provided with some private service in place of what they lose, and, secondly, I have to remark that **all the money in the world will be concentrated in our hands**, consequently it is not our government that has to fear expense.

WE SHALL BE CRUEL

18. Our absolutism will in all things be logically consecutive and therefore in each one of its decrees our supreme will be respected and unquestionably fulfilled: it will ignore all murmurs, all discontents of every kind and will destroy to the root every kind of manifestation of them in act by punishment of an exemplary character.

19. We shall abolish the right of cessation, which will be transferred exclusively to our disposal -- to the cognizance of him who rules, for we must not allow the conception among the people of a thought that there could be such a thing as a decision that is not right of judges set up by us. If, however, anything like this should occur, we shall ourselves cassate the decision, but inflict therewith such exemplary punishment on the judge for lack of understanding of his duty and the purpose of his appointment as will prevent a repetition of such cases I repeat that it must be born in mind that we shall know every step of our administration which only needs to be closely watched for the people to be content with us, for it has the right to demand from a good government a good official.

20. OUR GOVERNMENT WILL HAVE THE APPEARANCE OF A PATRIARCHAL PATERNAL GUARDIANSHIP ON THE PART OF OUR RULER. Our own nation and our subjects will discern in his person **a father caring for their every need**, their every act, their every inter-relation as subjects one with another, as well as their relations to the ruler. They will then be so thoroughly imbued with the thought that it is impossible for them to dispense with this wardship and guidance, **if they wish to live in peace and quiet, THAT THEY WILL ACKNOWLEDGE THE AUTOCRACY OF OUR RULER WITH A DEVOTION BORDERING ON "APOTHEOSIS,"** especially when they are convinced that those whom we set up do not put their own in place of authority, but only blindly execute his dictates. They will be rejoiced that **we have regulated everything in their lives as is done by wise parents who desire to train children in the cause of duty and submission.** For the peoples of the world in regard to the secrets of our polity are ever through the ages only children under age, precisely as are also their governments.

21. As you see, I found our despotism on right and duty: the right to compel the execution of duty is **the direct obligation of a government which is a father for its subjects.** It has the right of the strong that it may use it for the benefit of directing humanity towards **that order which is defined by nature, namely, submission.** Everything in the world is in a state of submission, if not to man, then to circumstances or its own inner character, in all cases, to what is stronger. And so shall we be this something stronger for the sake of good.

22. **We are obliged without hesitation to sacrifice individuals,** who commit a breach of established order, for in the exemplary punishment of evil lies a great educational problem.

23. When **the King of Israel** sets upon his sacred head the crown offered him by Europe he will become patriarch of the world. The indispensable victims offered by him in consequence of their suitability will never reach the number of victims offered in the course of centuries by the mania of magnificence, the emulation between the GOY governments.

24. **Our King will be in constant communion with the peoples**, making to them from the **tribune speeches** which fame will in that same hour distribute over all the world.” (From *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*)

Of course here in Australia we are seeing the absolute farce whereby Prime Minister Julia Gillard is already acting as a tyrant and ignoring the wishes of the people in her mad quest to impose a carbon tax, which is the thin-edge of what will prove to be the Mark of the Beast (via the new carbon currency that will be introduced [83]). Now even her Fabian Society [84] colleagues, such as Philip Adams, are telling her in no uncertain terms to go, and give back the leadership to her other Fabian Society “colleague,” the one she stabbed in the back, fellow Illuminati stooge Kevin Rudd. In fact in an article in Zionist Rupert Murdoch’s paper, [85] *The Australian*, Adams directly asked Gillard to resign and step

83 For more details see Reading 57: “The Planned Carbon-Based Ration System,” of our free book *The Real Crisis is About to Unfold, and It's Not Financial*, which is available here:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-real-crisis-is-about-to-unfold-and-it's-not-financial.html>

84 See Appendix J: “The City of London and the Fabian Society: History and Current Plans,” of our book *The Usher of Desecration*, which is here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/the-usher-of-desecration.html>

85 Murdoch owns and controls 70% of the newspapers in Australia, and they all act as a fifth-column for the soon to be realized subjugation of Australia into the Nazi Fourth Reich, better known as the New World Order. One of Murdoch’s papers in particular, the *Australian*, is at the vanguard of laying the intellectual deceptions that will see the beast power (aka the New World Order) installed in Australia right under the sheople’s unsuspecting noses. Robert Manne, in his excellent essay, “Bad News: Murdoch’s Australian and the Shaping of the Nation,” (*Quarterly Essay*, Issue 43, 2011, <http://www.blackincbooks.com>) points out that “The *Australian* is in addition the only newspaper that is read by virtually all members of the group of insiders I call the political class, a group that includes politicians, leading public servants, business people and the most politically engaged citizens. ... the *Australian* has now transcended the traditional newspaper role of reporter or analyst and become an active player in both federal and state politics. As such it exercises what Stanley Baldwin once called, in describing the influence of the great press barons of his era, ‘power without responsibility.’” (p. 5) Manne’s essay aims at analyzing the detrimental effects of the *Australian* on all aspects of life in the country, and he concludes his introductory comments thus: “Under [editor] Chris Mitchell the *Australian* has become one of the most important political forces in the country. No realistic account of power in contemporary Australia can afford to ignore it.” (p. 5) Manne’s quarterly essay looks at the following detailed case studies: the revisionist aboriginal history of Keith Windschuttle, the invasion of Iraq, *Media Watch*’s criticism of the newspaper, the question of global warming, the rise and fall of Kevin Rudd, the Julia Posetti and Larissa Behrendt affairs, and the rise to power of the Greens. “**The term ‘fifth column’** originated in the Spanish Civil War of the 1930s to depict forces that clandestinely undermine a populace—from within—to aid an external enemy. The term was later cited as a rationale for interning citizens during WWII, including Germans in the U.K and Japanese in the U.S. Israelis routinely refer to Arab-Israelis as a fifth column residing within what Tel Aviv describes as the Jewish state. Though misapplied in practice, the term remains an apt depiction of how internal influence can be wielded by a hostile force. In the Information Age, this fifth column focuses on those ‘in between’ domains where modest numbers can wield outsized influence. Television news is optimal as modern-day media operates “in between” a populace and the facts they require for a system of governance reliant on informed consent. ... ‘the people in between’ manipulate public opinion in plain sight and, to date, with legal impunity. On one key media principle U.S. law is clear: the airwaves belong to the public. The nation’s Founders knew that the preservation of self-governance depends on an informed populace. *That’s why modern-day lawmakers enacted legislation to ensure that media outlets are not concentrated in a few hands, enabling a fifth column to shape public opinion around a predetermined agenda.* Between the U.S. populace and the facts they require for informed consent lies an “in between” domain. In that realm is found a network of like-minded fifth column operatives whose pro-Israeli bias works unseen—yet in plain sight—to shape public opinion around a predetermined agenda. That agenda-shaping “news” routinely features commentators from

down no less than six times:

“Resign Julia. Resign yourself to the fact you’ve failed. Resign yourself to the fact nothing you do has a desirable political effect. Resign yourself to the fact that no matter what you say, nobody listens. Resign yourself to the certainty that you’re leading your party to electoral slaughter.” [86]

think tanks who share the same bias.” From the article “Israel’s Fifth Column: The People in Between,” by Jeff Gates, from here: <http://criminalstate.com/category/distorted-media/domestic-press/>
86 Philip Adams, “Let Rudd Resume Rightful Role,” *The Australian*, September 6, 2011, p. 6.

The System of the Antichrist is Freemasonry

By Pervaiz Jamal on Harun Yahya.

23rd July 2009.

Posted on Philip Jones' www.righteousalliance.blogspot.com

Original Title: **Believers Must Not Fall Into Masons' Vile Traps**

The antichrist, described in the hadiths of our Prophet (saas) and in Christianity as appearing in the final age of the world, is at work at this very moment. According to the hadiths and to some sections of the Bible, **the system of the antichrist will assume dominion over the whole world and will attract followers by depicting itself as religious, though it will in fact inflict cruelty and destruction on the world**, and has deceived millions of people with its misleading external appearance.

This system of the antichrist is Freemasonry. All the descriptions of Freemasonry and Mason's current influence on the world are in full agreement with the descriptions of the antichrist in the hadiths and the Bible. One of the main attributes of the antichrist revealed in the hadiths is that **he is a complete denier**, and that **despite his being engaged in a struggle against Allah he has deceived some people by claiming to act in His name**. Masons, too, employ such concepts, which sound pleasant to most people, as "human love, tolerance, universal brotherhood and the path of reason and science" in describing themselves. They go even further in their rituals of admission, swearing by placing their hands on the Holy books, **thus trying to give the impression of being religious**. The fact is, however, that **the most fundamental feature of Freemasonry is that it is totally opposed to religious moral values** and rests on a foundation of an arcane mystery religion **based on the worship of Lucifer**.

The philosophy known as **"secular humanism"** that represents the basis of Freemasonry, and which is a cloak for Luciferianism, **preaches that people will attach importance to and love themselves and one another, rather than Allah**. Of course, every human being is of value as a manifestation of Allah, and from that point of view will love and value everyone else, but the concept that superstitious humanist philosophy indoctrinates people with as humanity and love has absolutely nothing to do with true love and humanity. **That is because at the basis of humanism lies a denial of Allah's manifest existence, and a worship of the Shaytani, Lucifer**. It leads people to denial and encourages the heresy that man is supposedly the creator and a deity.

This ideal goes all the way back to the Garden Of Eden, when Lucifer said to Adawm and Ava that if they ate of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, their eyes would be opened and they would become as God' themselves (Surely Allah is beyond that.) The Social Protocol of the Grand Orient, published by the Turkish Masonic lodges in 1923, refers to this heretical philosophy as follows:

"We will no longer recognize Allah as the purpose of life. We have created a purpose. That purpose is mankind, not Allah." (Surely Allah is beyond that.)

The Turkish Masonic journal *Mimar Sinan* describes Freemasonry's heretical view of belief in Allah in these terms:

“Therefore, if we examine our temple and if we examine ourselves, we go to the ‘Great Architect of the Universe.’ And we see that the Great Architect of the universe is within ourselves.” (Mimar Sinan, Year 25, No. 27-28, p. 40)

“The Freemasons Control Apostate Christianity.

That is why it's apostate! They control the Catholics as well as the Protestant denominations. Martin Luther was a secret Masonic infiltrator.

The Rothschilds (Illuminati masons) own the Vatican. The steeples you see on top of most ‘churches’ irrespective of denomination, are Freemasonic symbols of obelisks which represent Nimrod's phallus. These ‘churches’ were long ago infiltrated and corrupted with false doctrines and the steeple announces to the ‘unprofane’ that they are in control of these institutions.

The profane who attend these ‘churches’ are mostly clueless, including the pastors most of the time.

They were trained in Bible seminaries that are also owned and influenced by the Freemasons, so it's all under their control. **True Christians are a scattered flock who are ‘outside the camp with Jesus’ Hebrews 13: 13.** As He said, His sheep won't hear the voice of ‘strangers,’ they only follow Him and He is not welcome in these so called ‘churches.’ Just go into any one of them and begin to preach what the Bible really says and see what happens!” (Source: Henry Makow's article, “My Story: A Youth Learns About Freemasonry,” Part 1/5, available here: http://henrymakow.com/my_first_encounter_with_freema.html)

The main reason why Freemasonry disguises itself as being part of orthodox religion, be it Islam, Christianity or Judaism, rather than being a heretical system that denies Allah, is in order to deceive people, give the impression of having spiritual aims and convince people of the lie that it will spread love and tolerance in society. **This method is an exact attribute of the antichrist described in the hadiths and the Bible.**

This property of the antichrist is described in the Bible as follows:

“Don't let anyone deceive you in any way, for (that day will not come) until the rebellion occurs and the man of lawlessness is revealed, the man doomed to destruction. **He will oppose and will exalt himself over everything that is called God or is worshipped, so that he sets himself up in God's temple, proclaiming himself to be God.**” (2 Thessalonians 2:3-4)

This feature of the antichrist, of the present-day Masonic system in other words, is described in the same way in the hadiths, wherein it is stated that the antichrist will deify himself and appear as a false deity:

“When he [the antichrist] says ‘I am the Lord of the worlds...’” (Surely Allah is beyond that.) (*Signs of the Last Day*, Scholar Muhammad Ibn Rasul al-Husayn al

Barzanji of Medina, Pamuk Press, p. 218)

“He [the antichrist] will say, ‘Go now, and tell people that I am their Lord; tell them of my paradise and hell’... He is your Lord, and has come to rule among you, and he has paradise and hell...” (Surely Allah is beyond that.) (*Signs of the Last Day*, Scholar Muhammad Ibn Rasul al-Husayn al-Barzanji of Medina, Pamuk Press, p. 218)

The system of the antichrist, Freemasonry in other words, that has assumed dominion over the world in order to deceive and lead people to destruction, and set believers against one another, makes misleading suggestions to Christians in order to conceal its true purpose. It tells Christians the lie that “I am not the antichrist. The antichrist is Muslims and Jews.” This stratagem has paid off in some places. Freemasonry has deceived some Christians with this technique and has attempted to set believers against one another. ***The antichrist has also employed the same technique against Muslims, deceiving some of them by depicting Christians and Jews as their enemies.***

By seeking to deceive the members of the three faiths, the antichrist intends to find easy scope for his activity and to find it easier to lead people to cruelty and heresy. Indeed, through certain circles under his influence, it has been carrying out that task for many years. Freemasonry employs a deceptive tactic, rather like a burglar caught red-handed by the police telling them the owner of the house is actually the thief. ***As the police turn their attention to the wrong person [Nazarene Remnant comment:*** I have been subjected to this Masonic abuse through regular harassment and wrongful arrest. See <http://www.nazareneremnant.org/arrested-january-6-2012.html>], ***the burglar escapes and continues stealing. That is the vile ruse that Freemasonry is employing today. By claiming that it is not the antichrist, it is able to persist in its destructive, damaging and bloody activities. Moreover, the great mass of people are unaware of this stratagem, which has spread right across the world.***

It is therefore of great importance for this stratagem to be thwarted at once. As descendants of the Prophet Abraham (peace be upon him), all believers must engage in a determined intellectual struggle against Freemasonry, the worst antichrist of the present age. Whatever their faith, all sincere believers in the one Allah must unite, thwart this vile ruse of the antichrist’s and demolish this ideological system. The most correct thing to do in this blessed age when we are awaiting the coming of Hazrat Mahdi and the Prophet Jesus (peace be upon them both), is ***to be on our guard against satan’s deceptive snares and to put an end to the oppressive system that Freemasonry has installed against mankind all over the world.*** By Allah’s leave and as a requirement of His promise, true believers will attain salvation and will overcome the antichrist. In one verse of the Qur’an our Lord reveals:

“As for those who make Allah their friend, and His Messenger and those who believe: it is the party of Allah who are victorious!” (*Surat al-Ma’ida*, 56)

[Nazarene Remnant comment:

In the conclusion to Henry Makow's revealing essay (“The Banker Conspiracy”) about the state of the world we now live in, the following warning is given:

“If your ethnic or religious group is being used secretly for evil, you had better distance yourself from it or you will be left holding the bag. This applies to almost everyone, not just Jews. As an ethnic Jew, I ask, does the Jewish god represent a universal moral order or a primitive tribal egregore (i.e. projection of group psyche?) **Is the Jewish egregore now Lucifer?**”

The world has been taken over by a satanic cult. We are under constant occult attack. Instead of fighting among ourselves like they want, ***we must recognize that there are only two sides--God's and Satan's.***”

http://www.henrymakow.com/the_banker_conspiracy.html”]

Further Reading:

<http://us1.harunyahya.com/Detail/T/EDCRFV/productId/15345/>
<http://us1.harunyahya.com/Detail/T/EDCRFV/productId/15505>
<http://us1.harunyahya.com/Detail/T/EDCRFV/productId/15546/>
<http://www.harunyahya.com/>

Any Man Who Takes An Oath *Is A Liar*

By Walter Allen Thompson

Source: <http://verydumbgovernment.blogspot.com/2011/05/lie-doesnt-work-for-good.htm>

“The purpose of the oath is to put everyone in a state of feudal bondage. It is a demonstration of fealty or fidelity. Now, if a person wants to be a slave, the oath is the best way to offend God and be a bond servant to the state; in other words, a serf. I advocate never, ever, for any reason, should any man or woman swear any oaths because it violates God's commandments; no idolatry, no taking the name of the Lord's name in vain. That's really the only reason anyone needs. If the "government" needs people to swear oaths, then that's their problem.”

~~~~~

I am in the process of reading "Where's the Birth Certificate" by Jerome Corsi, and I cannot help but notice how the lie is so destructive. "Where's the Birth Certificate" is very similar to the old tax protester question: "show me the law." Many people like me believed in the "rule of law," only to be very disappointed when we came to find that there isn't any body of law coming from mankind that is usable or dependable. The only law that I have found that works and is dependable are God's commandments; nothing else. I hope to demonstrate that the whole governmental and religious systems are built upon the satanic principles of the lie.

I have written quite extensively on this blog about the dangers of the oath and it is the foundation of the problem. Any man who takes an oath is a liar. The reason is that at the moment the man takes the oath, he has no idea if he can fulfill that oath. So the very act of taking an oath means that he is lying right from the start. Once the lie is in place, the rest is downhill, and nothing good will ever come from any thought or action based upon a lie. Swearing oaths belongs to God and to God only because He is the only one who has the capacity to honor His oath.

Lying is how people can manipulate others to do something that they wouldn't normally do. If a man bases his opinion or perceived facts upon a lie, then all of his thoughts and actions will not have a good result, because they are based upon false information. Many people ask why doesn't Obama just show his birth certificate? Obviously, he doesn't want people to know what it says. I have no idea why he doesn't want to release a valid copy of it, other than there's something he doesn't want to make public. Apparently, the law that establishes a liability for income tax is also a secret that the government doesn't want to disclose. The only way the government can keep the lie going is to tell yet more lies to delay the manifestation of the truth. ***Governments lie because they are in the business of stealing, putting people in prison, and killing them.*** The whole purpose if this kind of government is to destroy mankind the way God intended; thus, the "new world order." The old world order is that which is founded upon the principles of the Creator which is primarily supported by the evidence of nature itself, and supported by truthful scriptures. ***The new world order is Satan's world order.*** Government is working exactly as it was intended; to ruin and destroy the lives of men, women, and children. Corsi's book is well written, but the effort is like documenting every piece of crap in the cesspool. The possibilities are endless. The problem is that government lies so much that it is difficult to keep track of them. In fact, I'm at a point to where I don't know

how to sort out all the lies that they tell. ***Of course, if you get in a jam with the government, you can always hire another liar who is called a lawyer.*** Lawyers, being under oath, will almost guarantee that you will have a bad outcome.

Lying in religion is no better; in fact, I'm of the opinion that ***bad religion and bad government go hand in hand.*** Think about it, some guy puts on a fancy robe; judges do the same thing, in order to deceive the people into thinking that they have civil or spiritual authority that they don't have under natural law. The robes and the reversed collars are there to make people think they are something that they are not.

Christian groups argue incessantly about whether or not Jesus is God in the flesh or if he was something other than what the gospels say. Some Christian groups say that there's no hell, some say that one has to be "saved" by baptism, or that there was to be a "rapture" on May 21st, 2011. Others say one cannot be saved by keeping God's commandments. So then someone is lying, and these lies are extremely destructive because they brainwash mankind with the deviant information. Instead of obeying God's commandments, many "Christian" groups say that the commandments don't need to be kept; ***Satan thinks that too.*** Anything from God that benefits mankind is always excoriated by evil doers.

The United States Constitution is based upon the oath; ***oath taking is lying,*** thus the whole system is cursed from the beginning. Most religious groups that I am aware of use the oath, which means that they are also liars. These religious groups are also cursed from the beginning and are of no service to anyone. Any good that they do is always twisted to the promulgation of evil. And all people need to do is to watch their pathetic behavior and understand that the evil is a natural outpouring of the cursed system. ***From a satanic viewpoint, the system is working perfectly.*** It is supposed to be screwed up; it is supposed to be rotten to the core. Millions of innocent people die or have their lives ruined by evil government and religion. Lies are constantly inculcated into people because of the twisted and cursed media outlets. Very little truth comes out and very little is done to oppose the liars.

***The power of government and religion lies in their ability to steal, cheat, put in prison, and murder as many people as it can; because that is the purpose of government and religion under the oath.***

This is why we have so many problems in the world because of the incessant disobedience of God's natural law against lying.

If I lie to someone, then the person who hears it starts thinking in a way that is untrue. Through the course of his thought processes he then starts to see evidence contrary to what he heard from me. He starts to question what I said, but since I'm his friend he's thinking that I wouldn't lie to him. So he asks me a question about the first lie, I then tell him yet another lie to cover-up the first one. So he wastes time trying to sort this all out and accomplishes nothing. If he buys the lie and then acts upon it, then his mind is destroyed and his actions go into error. This is what bad government and bad religion does to people. ***They destroy the mind and make it weak. The destroyed mind cannot think rationally and operates in a type of a satanic stupor of idiocy.***

If lies were allowed in engineering, cars wouldn't go, buildings would fall down, bridges would collapse, and anything built wouldn't work. Yet, we the people accept the lies of people in government and religion as if they were normal. In fact, most of us at one time or another have believed in things that are not true. Corsi's book is an extreme example of



this dynamic. **Our minds and our lives are being destroyed by lies.** Whether we are rich or poor; or somewhere in between, our minds are constantly being twisted to think along the lines of the new world order.

The only sane reaction to the musings of religious and government people under oath is contained in two words: bull shit. When any of them start to talk, I feel as if I am listening to gibberish. Lying is gibberish and it weakens the mind. In the case of Obama's birth certificate, just listening to his nonsense provokes the two word response: bull shit.

Anyone who has examined the document released by the White House knows that any scanned document would not have any of the layers found on the one presented by Obama. So we now know that Obama is a liar. But you can't just blame him. **The whole "government" is like him.** If they were different, they would not allow him to continue as President. The Constitution of the United States is just a big lie in and of itself, and by the inactions of Congress on this one issue, shows that the document is just window dressing. The "Bill of Rights" is a complete fraud; total bull shit. If you think that's harsh, try using them and see what happens.

Remember, **a half-truth is not the truth' it is still a lie.** I believe that the main cause of the problem is a spiritual problem; the oath. **The oath is the bond to Satan.** The whole process is cursed and nothing good comes from it. The success of American people is not dependent upon the government; the success of the American people is in spite of the government, not because of it.

I suggest that if you read Jerome Corsi's book: "Where's the Birth Certificate" that you then watch how the various media, law enforcement, and political principals ignore the clear facts of this issue. None of us can stop these people from lying, **but we can expose their lies** for what they are, and all we have to do is to observe what is in plain sight.

The best thing to do would be to remove the oath from the constitution and get it in line with God's commandments instead. The world is getting completely out of control of any moral standards and God's commandments are the only things that will profit and benefit mankind. The act of lying sets in motion the most unspeakable evil; it's time to start telling the truth.

## Swear an Oath; *Tell a Lie*

By Walter Allen Thompson

Source: <http://verydumbgovernment.blogspot.com>

I've been thinking about the oath again, and one of the things that has crossed my mind is if a man takes an oath, is he not lying? While he may have all the right intentions, how is it that he knows that he'll be able to keep the oath? The answer is obvious. **He cannot know for sure whether or not he will keep it because he cannot accurately predict the future. So when he takes an oath, he is lying.** There is no true oath that a man can lawfully take; they are all false. So then a false oath is one taken by a man or woman, and they are false just by their very nature. Only God, the Creator of the heavens and the earth can swear an oath. A man who swears oaths is one who is attempting to usurp the authority of God Himself. **This of course is stupid, because the attempt to usurp His authority by swearing oaths is weak and dysfunctional.**

**Why are the oaths used? The intent of the oath, as all things that are against God, is to destroy mankind.** There is no other purpose for it. **The oath has a man violate God's law just by taking it.** The oath is an act of idolatry, and it is so commonplace, that **its presence is hardly noticed.** Yet, it is present in almost all political and religious systems. The only religious system that forbids it is true scriptural Christianity.

**The oath is the primary tool of antichrist to destroy mankind and ruin his life in so many ways.** It sets mankind upon the path of evil; disabling him from doing any good for himself because the oath is the oath of bondage. it binds the soul to a bond; it is the worst thing a man can do to himself. Those people in the United States, in the political system, who are on the "right" or on the "left" always speak about their oaths to the system. **What they do not realize is that the oath is the major component of death and hell.** The U.S. Constitution could have been written without the oath, but it was put in because **those "founding fathers" were subject to antichrist and not the Jesus Christ** (the Messiah) of the true scriptures. Thus, the whole political and legal systems are bad religion rather than a type of political system. In this case, religion and politics are intimately intertwined by the oath; it is the common denominator when reduced to its lowest form of evil.

**Swearing oaths offends our Creator.** If there is a quick and easy way for a man to put himself in hell, the oath would be the primary tool to get the job done. And this is why nothing good gets accomplished within the religious and political systems of the world who use the oath. It is very clear in the Gospel of Matthew that a man is not to swear any oaths, yet this is done over and over again, everyday of the year. Think about it, it would have been just as easy to write the Constitution without the oath. If they wanted a system like the one they had, why use the oath? I think this is the key to satanic "authority". **Evil comes from Satan, Satan is evil, Satan and his angels swore an oath to offend God, and the rest is history. The oath is a symbol of fealty that binds a man to the authority of Satan.** This should explain why everything is so confused and chaotic in the world's religious and political systems. Thus, the Constitution of the united States, using the oath, becomes a bankruptcy, tax, and slave document. It is not the document of freedom so many people are led to believe. And it is the oath that pushes it

over the edge from being acceptable to God our Creator, to nothing more than a dysfunctional document founded upon the principles (or lack thereof) of Lucifer.

The swearing of oaths is the major problem of man in keeping away from evil. **The remedy is quite simple: don't swear any more oaths.** This is what repentance and amending our lives is all about. If most people would understand this, life in all countries would become more tolerable. But under the oath, we subject ourselves to the most evil and decrepit existence that we can every imagine. Because it sets the whole course of mankind upon the path of death and hell. There is no other way to say it. There is no virture in any oath taken by a man; only God the Creator has the capacity of taking an oath.

There is no power for a man in taking an oath **because it always leads to evil; destruction of his body and soul.** There is no other purpose in it. The oath taking is designed to bring upon himself death and hell, and it does do a very efficacious job. It is one of the easiest things to stop doing. However, it would put the recalcitrant government and religious systems into utter chaos, as they are the ones who depend upon each and every one of us to becomes slaves to their stupid and feudal system of evil and debauchery. Unfortunately, most of us do not know exactly how to extract ourselves from such a system.

While we cannot stop other people from being stupid for swearing oaths, each one of us can manage our own behavior by simply refusing any form of oaths.

**Here are some of the consequences in the refusal of oaths. You will be on the first step to repentance:**

- You will not be able to vote; as if it did any good to begin with. You will stop offending God.
- You will have to scratch off the "under the penalties of perjury" from any form such as a signature card at a bank.
- Your life will get better in ways you would have never imagined.
- Your soul will improve and heal from the spiritual rot of the oath.
- You will acquire a better disposition and will build up your character.
- It will set your life on a more reasonable course by being obedient to His commandments.

By not swearing oaths, a man or woman will avoid a lot of misery from future torment **because all sins have the payback from God.** The bond of slavery will be gone, and the peace and truth that comes with living within God's natural order will start to flourish in your life. Of course, it is important to keep all of God's commandments, but for this article, the oath is the one thing that puts everything on the darkside.

The oath has its place in the more capable hands of the God who created us, and not in the unfit hands of evil men. In my opinion, a false oath is the one that is taken by a man; a valid oath is one that is performed by God. Man cannot rise up to God's level because he is a created being. But in order to live a godly life, the oath must be left behind. Remember, if you decide to keep doing it, don't expect your life to get any better, because it won't. But there is a profound inner peace when the oath is gone. This is an outstanding way to begin to a complete repentance, and to start keeping His commandments.

## Scripture References:

- § **Matthew 5: 33-37:** “Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths: **But I say unto you, Swear not at all;** neither by heaven; for it is God's throne: Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the great King. Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black. But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.” (Matthew 5:33-37, KJV)
- § **James 5: 12:** “But above all things, my brethren, **swear not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath:** but let your yea be yea; and [your] nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation.” (James 5: 12, KJV)
- § **Jeremiah 44: 26:** “Therefore hear ye the word of the LORD, all Judah that dwell in the land of Egypt; Behold, **I have sworn by my great name,** saith the LORD, that my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of Judah in all the land of Egypt, saying, The Lord GOD liveth.” (Jeremiah 44: 26, KJV)
- § **Zechariah 5: 3:** “Then said he unto me, This [is] the curse that goeth forth over the face of the whole earth: for every one that stealeth shall be cut off [as] on this side according to it; and **every one that sweareth shall be cut off** [as] on that side according to it.” (Zechariah 5: 3, KJV)
- § **Zephaniah 1: 3-5:** “I will consume man and beast; I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and the fishes of the sea, and the stumbling blocks with the wicked; and I will cut off man from off the land, saith the LORD. I will also stretch out mine hand upon Judah, and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and I will cut off the remnant of Baal from this place, [and] the name of the Chemarims with the priests; And them that worship the host of heaven upon the housetops; and them that worship [and] **that swear by the LORD, and that swear by Malcham.**” (Zephaniah 1: 3-5, KJV)
- § **The Didache:** These writings were included in the early Christian church and then removed from use.
- § **Acts of Pilate a.k.a. the Gospel of Nicodemus:** There appears to be another oath within the Acts of Pilot which is odd because in the beginning of the piece, the Jews who were on the side of Jesus Christ said swearing oaths was unlawful for them. If an oath was included in the writing, then it was probably inserted by an apostate. Please note the words in *The Didache*: "Thou shalt not swear."



## All Bad Things Flow From the Oath of a Man

By Walter Allen Thompson

Source: <http://verydumbgovernment.blogspot.com>

*“Do you swear to tell the truth, and nothing but the truth, so help you God?”*  
**Stop! Don't do it.**

*“I declare under the penalties of perjury that the forgoing is true and correct ...”*  
**Stop! Don't sign it.**

**Is there any place for an oath within the teachings of true scriptural Christianity?** We will examine the problem with swearing of oaths and the horrible consequences that they produce. Government workers, the military, registered voters, signature cards on bank accounts, secret societies such as Freemasons, judges, lawyers, physicians and many other groups, depend upon the oath in the establishment of their organizations.



A 33rd degree Freemason swears an oath to serve the **Order of the Garter** only. John Winston Howard is a 33rd degree Freemason!

**What did Jesus Christ say regarding oaths?** *“Again, ye have heard that it was said to them of old time, Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but shalt perform thine oaths to the Lord. But I say unto you, Swear not at all, neither by heaven, for it is the throne of God: Nor yet by the earth, for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem: for it is the city of the great King. Neither shalt thou swear by thine head, because thou canst nor make one hair white or black. But let your communications be Yea, yea: Nay, nay. For whatsoever is more than these, cometh of evil.”* (Matthew 5: 33-37 Geneva Bible)

There is no question about Christ's intent when he made this statement about oaths. By taking or making an oath, we perform an evil deed, and we put ourselves in the dark-side. There is nothing good that can come from taking any oath. In the Epistle of James at 5:12 we find the following: *“But before all things, my brethren, swear not, neither by heaven, nor by earth, nor by any other oath: but let your yea, be yea, and your nay, nay, lest ye fall into condemnation.”* (Geneva Bible)

**Christ said that anything more than yea, yea, nay, nay, comes from evil.**

What he is saying is that the practice of swearing oaths comes from the devil. And then

James states that the consequence of swearing oaths is falling into condemnation. There is no good thing that comes from swearing oaths, yet the Roman Catholic Church and the Protestant churches are actually founded upon oaths. Most governments and legal systems come under the oath, and we can see exactly why government and religion are so dysfunctional. Nothing but evil comes from them, and even if they do anything good, it is always twisted or perverted to promote evil. One of the best solutions for the world's problems would be to get rid of the oath. Throw the oath under the bus and the people who promote such nonsense. Everyone should repent from this one and it is one of the easiest things to do; just say no to the oath.

When James said "Above all things" he is making this one instruction a top priority. And the reason is "lest you fall into condemnation." By swearing oaths, a man condemns himself to eternal death in hell. This is a very serious sin against God, and it must be discarded and thrown away.

**What exactly is an oath?** The act of swearing an oath is that of a man who binds himself to a bond. But since a man cannot accurately predict the future, he is essentially lying when he takes an oath. Thus, he binds himself to a lie.

We get more information from Numbers 30: 3 "*Whosoever voweth a vow unto the Lord, or sweareth an oath to bind himself by a bond, he shall not break his promise, but shall do according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth.*"

How many of us understood what the taking of an oath really meant? And who would bind his soul to something that comes from a man's mind?

Does Christ's teaching on the oath conflict with the teachings of the Old Testament? The question arises in reference to the following scripture verses in Deuteronomy:

*"Thou shalt fear the Lord thy God, and serve Him, and shalt swear by His name."*  
(Deuteronomy 6: 13)

And again, in Deuteronomy we see this: "*Thou shalt fear the Lord thy God: thou shalt serve him, and thou shalt cleave unto him, and shalt swear by His name.*" (Deut. 10:20)  
Is there a contradiction? Was there a change? In my opinion, based upon the words of Christ, **swearing was never allowed to be done by any man.** It is God's domain. If it was allowed, then there is the evidence of a change.

*"Therefore hear the word of the Lord, all Judah that dwell in the land of Egypt, Behold, I have sworn by my great Name, saith the Lord, that my Name shall no more be called upon by the mouth of any man of Judah, in all the land of Egypt, saying, The Lord God liveth"* (Jeremiah 44:26)

I believe it was at this exact point that God specifically forbade the oath, if it was allowed to begin with.

This is supported by the fact that in the later prophetic books of the Old Testament **a curse is put upon those who swear oaths.**

*"I will also stretch out mine hand upon Judah, and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and I will cut off the remnant of Baal from this place, and the name of the Chemarims with the Priests, And them that worship the host of heaven upon the housetops, and them that worship and swear by the Lord, and swear by Milcam."* ( Zephaniah 1:4-5)

And in Zechariah 5:3 we see the following: *“Then said he unto me, This is the curse that goeth forth over the whole earth: for everyone that stealeth, shall be cut off, as well on this side, as on that: and everyone that sweareth, shall be cut off, as well on this side, as on that.”*

We can clearly see from the above Bible references, that the **swearing of an oath is a sin and it puts a man under a curse.** And yet, this is tolerated by almost all “Christian” pastors who probably sign their own tax returns and voter registration forms not realizing that they are cursing themselves in the process.

And there are early Christian writings that support these verses.

One is called *The Didache: Teaching of the Lord to the Nations through the Twelve Apostles.*” And after reading all of it (only six pages) I can only speculate as to why it was excluded from the Bible. Within this writing it states: *“You will not make an oath.”*

And yet again, in another writing called: [“The Acts of Pilate or the Gospel of Nicodemus”](#) we find an amazing exchange between Pontius Pilate and the twelve witnesses regarding the betrothal of Joseph and Mary. Remember, almost all false prophets will challenge the virgin birth of Jesus Christ. In this Gospel of Nicodemus, the validity of Christ's virgin birth was in controversy, and we see the following exchange:

*“And Pilate, calling these twelve men who said that He was not born of fornication, says to them: I adjure you by the health of Caesar, to tell me whether it be true that you say, that he was not born of fornication. They say to Pilate: **We have a law against taking oaths, because it is a sin;** but they will swear by the health of Caesar, that it is not as we have said, and we are liable to death. Pilate says to Annas and Caiaphas: Have you nothing to answer to this? Annas and Caiaphas say to Pilate: These twelve are believed when they say that he was not born of fornication; all the multitude of us cry out that he was born of fornication, and that he is a sorcerer, and he says that he is the Son of God and a king, and we are not believed.”* (Acts of Pilate)

And so it is, that the early Christian church knew very well that it is a sin to make an oath. Yet in today's professing “Christian” church, the doctrine of not taking oaths is not taught correctly; if at all. And it is this sin that produces our bondage, as it is in **complete disobedience to the scriptures.** In fact, all sin produces the bondage to Satan, but it is the oath that is the primary error that produces so much chaos; because once a man is placed under the yoke of Satan he becomes utterly helpless becoming a slave to the dark-side. The life of a man is destroyed and destined for hell; if he dies in the wealth of his sins.

**And hell is a horrible place to spend an eternity.** It is so horrid, that I want to include some verses about it from both the Bible and other early Christian writings because it is extremely important to know the eternal consequences of sin; especially the oath.

*“And being in hell in torments, he lifted up his eyes, and saw Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom, Then he cried, and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus that he may dip the tip of his finger in water and cool my tongue: for I am tormented in this flame.”* (Luke 16:24)

Is the taking of an oath worth the eternal punishment? *“Wherefore if thine hand cause thee to offend, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter into life, maimed, than having two hands, **to go into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched,** Where their*

worm dieth not, and the fire never goeth out.” (Mark 9:43-44)

Who needs that? Is the taking of an oath worth becoming plagued with worms; being on fire for an eternity? **I don't think most of us have the knowledge and understanding of the severity of God's punishment.** It gets worse.

In the *Apocalypse of Peter* (also included as scripture in the early church then removed) we find the following: “And other men and women were burning up to the middle and were cast into a dark place and were beaten by evil spirits, and their inwards were eaten by restless worms: and these were they who persecuted the righteous and delivered them up.” (Apocalypse of Peter, Verse 25) “And others near them, women and men, burning and turning themselves and roasting; and **these were they that leaving the way of God.**” (Apocalypse of Peter, Verse 33)

The *Book of Enoch* is another writing used by the early Christian church. And the following verse contained within it seems to coincide with the other writings: “And darkness shall be their dwelling, and worms shall be their bed, and they will have no hope of rising from their beds, because they do not extol the name of the Lord of Spirits.” (Enoch 46:6)

“And from thence I went to another place, which was still more horrible than the former, and I saw a terrible thing: A great fire there which burnt and blazed, and the place cleft as far as the abyss, being full of great magnitude could I see, nor could I conjecture. Then I said: ‘How fearful is the place and how terrible to look upon!’ Then Uriel answered me, one of the holy angels who was with me: ‘Enoch, why hast thou such fear and affright?’ And I answered: **‘Because of this fearful place, and because of the spectacle of the pain.’**” (Enoch 21:7-10)

And finally, we see the following in the *Book of Revelation*: “And I looked and turned to another part of the earth, and saw there a deep valley with burning fire. And they brought the kings and the mighty, and began to cast them into this deep valley”. (Enoch 54:1-2)

I realize that these verses are painful to read, but at the same time, I believe that **these verses should act as a deterrent to committing sin**; especially that of making an oath.

Is the power of government or being attached to it by the oath worth the price of eternal punishment? “And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up forever and ever: and they have no rest day or night. ...” (Revelation 14:11 KJV)

“And the devil that deceived them, was cast into a lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet shall be tormented even day and night forevermore.” (Revelation 20:10)

Being on **the receiving end of the wrath of God** does not seem to be worth the price of everlasting punishment in hell: no matter how compelling the taking of an oath may appear. “For what shall it profit a man, though he should win the whole world, if he lose his soul? Or what exchange shall a man give for his soul?” (Mark 8:36-37)

Without a doubt, there is no profit to anyone who takes an oath. It will only produce condemnation, and put a man under God's curse. **So no matter what the political or religious gain that seems to come from disobeying God, there is nothing worse in life than losing one's soul and going to hell.** Many religions like to deny



the existence of hell, but **the gospels clearly teach that it exists and that it is not a good place to go.** Those who ignore this warning from Jesus Christ, **do so at their own risk.** There is no good thing that can come from a man taking an oath. It is much easier to simply get rid of the stupid thing once and for all. Taking an oath is not only dangerous, but it is downright stupid. We've all done it at one time or another, and then we wonder why our government and religious systems are so twisted. We do it to ourselves. Satan doesn't do it to us, we inflict upon ourselves untold hardship and pain by disobeying God.

**The oath makes our souls a slave to whatever entity to which we swore.** As our bodies in the flesh are vessels for the soul, we bind our souls, bodies, and spirits to the oath. We now have gone from God's natural order, to the chaotic and damnable "new world order" which is Satan's world of death and hell.

The swearing of oaths is God's domain, as he created and held together His creation (the universe) by His oath. And this can be observed in the *Book of Enoch*, Chapter 69: "And the heaven was suspended before the world was created, and for ever. And through it the earth was founded upon the water, and through that oath the sea was created, and through that oath the sun and the moon complete their course, and through that oath the stars complete their course."

It appears that the oath was intended to be under God's authority. And looking back to Matthew 5: 33-37; those verses confirm that man cannot make one hair on his head white or black. Man has no control over the natural color of his own hair. (Think about how stupid it is to dye one's hair one color or another.) Man is not the creator; he is the created. And any act of taking an oath appears to be an attempt by man to usurp the authority of God; or even worse, attempts to be God; which is impossible.

And many "churches" who feign Christianity, teach that man can be a God, and perhaps the oath is the main instrument of choice of false teachers and Satanists in attempting to invoke the power of God unto themselves. In Enoch, it shows how the fallen angels, bound themselves together by an oath; in an imprecation (curse), to repeal against God. And it is the first example of the dire consequences of making oaths.

Can a man stretch forth the heavens and the earth? Can a man create the sea? Can a man command the sun and the moon to complete their respective courses? Can a man suspend the earth upon the firmament? This is the reason why Christ said that man cannot make one hair on his own head white or black, let alone do those things I just mentioned.

**The depravity and the evilness of the oath cannot be overstated.** And it is a sobering thing to know and understand that swearing an oath puts a man or woman under a curse. And given the ugly and devastating sanctions in hell, it doesn't make any sense for anyone at any time, to swear an oath for any reason.

**Are there any exceptions? No, none are given:** there are no exceptions for any legal process, none for judges, none for lawyers, none for doctors, none for voter registration, none for government workers, none for the military, and none for any other activity.

If the swearing of an oath is a sin, then it is scripturally clear that a man is under a curse **and is destined for hell; if in fact he has sworn any oaths.** And we can see by our society today that it is sinking lower into its own degeneration at a very rapid pace. And I

believe that it is the use of the oath that is the primary tool Satan uses to destroy our lives, because once a man has put himself under an oath, nothing good can come from his life as he is under a curse.

He can say he is a Christian, but if he hasn't repented of his oaths, he cannot keep the rest of God's commandments as he carries the yoke of sin and evil upon himself.

Remember, this is all self-inflicted. God doesn't do this to us, we do it by choice. **We can also chose to repent, amend our ways and stop swearing oaths.**

**“What is man's responsibility to God?”** *“Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep His commandments: for this is the whole duty of man.”* (Ecclesiastes 12:13) It is our duty as created men and women to fear God and keep His commandments. We fear the Lord in the sense because He is our Creator, and he is going to judge us according to our actions, and the choices that we make. And by knowing that the oath is a sin, it is great understanding that we repent of these oaths and never take one again. **Because we should know that the wages of sin is death.** The fear of God is what corrects our behavior and leads us to obedience; knowing that the wrath of God will be deployed against us if we continue to sin.

§ “The beginning of wisdom is the fear of the Lord: all they that observe them, have good understanding: his praise endureth forever.” (Psalms 111: 10, Geneva Bible)

§ “Blessed is the man that feareth the Lord, and delighteth greatly in his commandments.” (Psalms 112: 1, Geneva Bible)

§ “The fear of the Lord is the beginning of knowledge: but fools despise wisdom and knowledge.” (Proverbs 1: 7, Geneva Bible)

§ “The fear of the Lord is the instruction of wisdom: and before honor goeth humility.” (Proverbs 15: 33, Geneva Bible)

§ “The fear of the Lord is to hate evil, as pride and arrogancy, and the evil way: and a mouth that speak Eth lewd things I do hate.” (Proverbs 8: 13, Geneva Bible)

§ “By mercy and truth iniquity shall be forgiven, and by the fear of the Lord they depart from evil.” (Proverbs 16: 6, Geneva Bible)

§ “What man is he that feareth the Lord? him will he teach the way that he shall choose. His soul shall dwell at ease, and his seed shall inherit the land.” (Psalms 25: 12-13, Geneva Bible)

§ “Ye that fear the Lord, trust in the Lord: for he is their helper, and their shield.” (Psalm 115: 11, Geneva Bible)

**It is a great advantage that a man has a fear of the Lord.** He will have wisdom, understanding, knowledge, and mercy. He will become strong in avoiding evil, pride, arrogancy, and will be able to put a bridle on his on his tongue. With this fear of the Lord, he will be able to have the strength to avoid the iniquity of the oath. And this fear of God, will lead him to repentance (never again to make an oath) enabling him to stop committing sins altogether.

The following verses in Ezekiel point out **the elements of repentance.**

*“For when a righteous man turneth away from his righteousness and commiteth iniquity, he shall even die for the same, he shall even die for his iniquity that he hath done. Again, when the wicked turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive. Because he considereth, and turneth away from all his transgressions that he hath committed, he shall surely live, and shall not die.”* (Ezekial 18:26-28 GB)

*“Therefore I will judge you, O house of Israel, everyone according to his ways, saith the Lord God: return therefore, and cause others to turn away from all your transgressions: so iniquity shall not be your destruction.”* (Ezekiel 18:30 GB)

And in Luke 13: 3 Jesus Christ (God in the flesh) **[Nazarene Remnant comment:** Unfortunately our author here, Walter Allen Thompson, is a sincere man, but on the subject of believing that Jesus Christ and the Creator God, who we call God the Father, are one and the same Being, he is seriously in error. For the truth of the matter see our free book *The God Messiah Worships.*], stated in the following verse:

***“I tell you, nay: but, except ye amend your lives, ye shall all likewise perish.”***

It has been my experience, that a man must pay attention to the true scriptures and to turn away from the oath, and keep himself separated from any process that depends upon it.

The solution is quite simple; however, it is the choice of a man between good and evil that will determine his final eternal destiny. There is the spiritual destiny of heaven or hell; then, there is the temporal destiny (or the destiny of the man in the flesh) that will produce a life of peace, joy, and understanding. Or the disobedience that produces chaos, sin, and turmoil which turns our lives upside down in relation to God’s natural order. Again, ***God’s natural order is to fear Him and to keep His commandments.***

The oath is Satan’s power supply to his “new world order.” The oath destroys the life of men as it sets forth an imprecation (curse) upon the man who takes it. The bad fruit of this imprecation is evil, sin, war, famine, idolatry, murder, lies, theft, maliciousness, jealousy, witchcraft, sorcery, and other bad things that are in disobedience to God’s commandments. And in most “constitutions” in the various governments of the world, it is the oath that sets the stage for rampant evil. It destroys the faith of God in men, and it produces the rotten characteristics of government.

***Millions upon millions of people have been murdered as a result of the evil character of oath-based governments.*** In my lifetime, I’ve seen many wars started on false premises. The various governments lie and slander each other to the point of outrageous fury and madness. The “laws” that are attached to such governments appear to be sensible in many cases; however, the practice of the legal process that is oath-based, produces lies, thefts, sin, and a multitude of flagrant contradictions. It produces a dysfunctional process that it completely unstrung; like the sinews of a dead man. It is like attempting to play a violin with broken strings. It breeds the most unseemly degeneration of a man’s moral anchor, interfering with his ability to stay within the limits of God’s natural order; His commandments. The bad fruit always manifests itself upon those who take the oath.

The easy solution is to simply take no more oaths; and to repent of those oaths which we have taken. Because we all know it is wrong to lie under any circumstance; so the oath is

completely unnecessary for a Christian. The same applies to statements made “under the penalties of perjury.”

**Perjury is lying under oath. I see no difference in lying under oath, or without an oath. A lie is a lie, and by speaking falsely, a man puts himself under condemnation.**

**Sin is what puts man under bondage; the yoke of Satan.** It is this bondage that manifests itself in everything we do. Liberty is being free from the bondage of sin, and living in obedience to God’s word, statutes, and commandments.

I believe that it is the oath that has started all of the evil of mankind. It is the oath that makes it impossible to keep all of God’s commandments all of the time, because the taking of an oath is a sin; in and of itself. It is the oath that triggers evil in the machinations of the world’s governments. It is the oath that renders the legal process utterly useless, because it is not capable of honesty, truth, and justice. How can a cursed process do anything good? It cannot. While there may be a show of justice: the reality is that the whole picture when looked at objectively; is unstrung.

**The beast (the world governments and financial institutions) depend upon the oath to control mankind.** Remember, the oath is a man’s bondage to sin, making him an asset of hell. And those of us who are caught up in this bondage, have done this out of ignorance and false teachings. **Unfortunately, most of us have been led down the wrong path; we arrived at the wrong place.**

No man can live successful; living a blessed life, die and go to heaven, with the unrepented sin of making an oath. The oath (and signing documents under the penalties of perjury) casts a man under a curse; and it is this curse that renders a man incapable of being obedient to God’s commandments.

And it is the failure of the feigned “Christian” church that fuels this chronic disobedience. It is a sobering thought to realize just how damaging the making of an oath is to any man; let alone to a Christian.

And this failure may have many causes, and there are a few worth mentioning.

It appears to me that **the main reason** is that there are those people in the “church” who explain away the clear and precise teaching of Christ not to swear any oaths.

“Christian” commentators state this does not mean that a man cannot swear in courtroom proceedings, or other legal matters. However, within the text of the scriptures we can clearly see that **there are no exceptions for any legal process.** The sad part about this is the fact that those of us who were deceived by their false teaching of exceptions that do not exist, suffer from our own ignorance as we go down the road to hell; **never realizing the damage we have done to ourselves.**

We, who are lead away by false teachings will suffer unspeakable consequences.

In the *First Epistle of Clement*, to the Corinthian church, he warns them stating:

“Look carefully into the scriptures, which are the true utterances of the Holy Spirit. Observe that nothing of an unjust or counterfeit character is written in them.” (1st Clement Chapter 45)



One of the problems of the Corinthian church, is that **there were those who were tampering with the true scriptures in order to get them to say something that was never intended by the Holy Spirit.** I question everything that I read. I use everything that I believe is truth.

It doesn't matter to me whether it comes from the Bible, or anywhere else, only the truth is of any service to me. And in reflecting on Clement's warnings, I keep asking myself as to what motivation would there be for a church which has already gone apostate, produce a clean and accurate set of scriptures. I have no reason to believe that they did actually do that, **and I believe that the Bible as we know it has been mangled by the apostates.** The true scriptures are still there, it is just more difficult to get to the truth than I had originally thought. A man has to use his own ability to reason out these doctrines, so that he knows exactly what his duties are to God.

But the teachings against the oath had to be a direct threat to the power of the state.

The "state" (as a group) wants to usurp the authority of God and place itself in His place. The state is not God; the state is not the Creator, and man was not created by the state. Religion did not create God; God created man and gave him the right to choose for himself who or what he is going to follow. But it is the combination of bad government and bad religion that promulgates the usage of the oath; to its own eventual destruction.

**The oath is the self-destructive power source of the New World Order on two levels:**

1. On the **temporal level** it is the conduit to complete slave status of men to the state or existing government.
2. On the **spiritual level**, it is the curse (primary ticket to hell) that leads men into bondage of sin and damnation. It is the spiritual connection to the beast, to the "great whore of Bablyon;" and to eternal punishment and torture.

**And while Christians should be obedient to governments,** it is never allowed in the scriptures to violate any of God's commandments for any reason. It is God's law that is the "supreme law of the land", but never is it any man-made government law. Governments which violate God's laws will suffer the same destruction as those who continually sin against God with no repentance. Lawful government only exists within the boundaries of God's law.

**[Nazarene Remnant comment:** All readers of this article who want to sincerely understand the facts of the matter of the state versus God's administrative system should read and understand the following articles:

*Landmark Case Could Stymie Legal System*

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/landmark-case-could-stymie-legal-system.html>

*Civil Disobedience, Is It Scriptural*

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/civil-disobedience-is-it-scriptural.html>

*Man-Made Laws are Prohibited by God*

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/man-made-laws-are-prohibited-by-god.html>

*Civil Disobedience, by Henry David Thoreau*

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/civil-disobedience-by-henry-david-thoreau.html>

**End NR comment]**

A good example of this is when the King of Egypt ordered the midwives to kill all of the sons of the Hebrew women, and just let the daughters live. And in Exodus 1:17 we see the following: **“But the midwives feared God, and did not as the king of Egypt commanded them, but saved the men children alive.”** Given that the oath is a sin (a sin of idolatry) there is no reason for anyone to feel compelled to take an oath, because no one is compelled to disobey God's law. There may be some inconvenient consequences to this resistance; but not enough to justify putting oneself under a curse.

So much then for defendant the problem; now for the solution. ***The solution is this; fear God and keep His commandments.***

**Who is God?** “Thus saith God the Lord (he that created the heavens and spread them abroad: he that stretched for the earth, and the buds thereof: he that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein).

Jesus Christ is God in the flesh, and remember, He is the one who said not to swear any oaths. Here's some evidence that show He is God in the flesh:

*“In the beginning God created the heavens and the earth.”* (Gen. 1:1)

*“In the beginning was that Word, and that Word was with God, and that Word was God.”* (John 1:1 GB)

*“And that Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we saw the glory thereof, as the glory of the only begotten Son of the Father) full of grace and truth.”* (John 1:14)

There is no question that Jesus Christ is God **[Nazarene Remnant comment:** This is a gross error. See our free book *The God Messiah Worships*, here:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-god-messiah-worships.html>

**End NR comment]**, and those who oppose this critical teaching are terribly misinformed and are completely idiotic in their reasoning. No one with half a brain, could possibly say that the scripture say something other that Christ is God in the flesh. Christ, being God, specifically said not to swear oaths, so it only makes sense to stop doing it. In my opinion, there always is a hope of repentance, the hope of establishing more self-control, and the hope of defeating sin. We choose sin; and when we do it, we created the chains to our own bondage. Disobeying God's commandments is not freedom, it is self-inflicted bondage of the lowest order. The oath will inflict a spiritual and temporal nightmare upon a man that is detestable. It puts a man on the dark-side; it puts the government on the dark-side. And because the oath exists outside of God's natural order, the oath is the power source of the “new world order” which is altogether senseless.

It has been said by many, that the United States was a nation based upon “Christian principles.” And that somehow the United States lost its moral and spiritual anchor, and is now irreparably corrupted. However, the distinction should be made that ***there is a difference between the Government of the United States and the men, women, and children living on the land.*** They are two separate things, and it is the government, or what is being passed off as one, who has decided to usurp God's law, rather than abide in His commandments.

But the fact is that the United States Constitution at Article VI proves by its own text that it is impossible that true scriptural Christians had anything to do with establishing the

United States government as we know it today. The reason is it has an oath: "...The Senators and representatives before mentioned, and the members of the several state legislators, and all executive and judicial officers, both of the United States and of the several states, shall be bound by oath or affirmation to support this constitution. ..."

**Here we see an example of the use of the oath for all government officials.** I believe that the use of these oaths is the catalyst that sets into motion the moral corruption that we have seen in our government in the past and now see in the present. It doesn't matter what the particular issue is; because it is the oath that brings on the lying, stealing, and devastating wars that get millions of people killed; all in the name of freedom, which is in reality, Satanic bondage.

**Are there any Christians in government?** The answer is obvious to me; it would be a resounding no. They are what they do; if they take an oath, then they are not Christians. There is always the opportunity for repentance for anyone; but once the repentance and belief in Jesus Christ takes place, then it would be spiritually impossible to work for the government **[Nazarene Remnant comment:** Or for the police, the military, banks, accountancy firms, and anyone else who is a front for those who secretly do the dirty work of satan through the money-power elite. For more information on this vital topic, see the article "**Are You A TC Proponent?**" here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/are-you-a-tc-proponent.html> ] and be a true Christian at the same time. A man cannot drink from the cup of the Lord and the cup of the devil at the same time.

I remember somewhere around 1980 I had begun to read the Bible and believe in Jesus Christ. But I was also a registered voter. **Registered voters have to swear an oath in order to participate in the elections. What that means is that I was under the curse of the oath.** And twenty-two years later, I ran for Congress (one of my most shameful acts) and yet again, I was under the curse of the oath, as every candidate must swear an oath before running for office. Therefore, **it is impossible to stay in God's favor and run for political office if an oath is involved.** It seems to me that the best way for this country to get back on track is to eliminate the oath, and put government back under the authority of God's commandments.

I hadn't grasped the gravity of taking an oath until October of 2005 when I found the Zephaniah and Zechariah verses mentioned earlier in this article.

Whether I knew it or not; the fact is that I committed an offense against God and I put myself under a curse. I have subsequently repented and will not take any more oaths for any reason; I don't want to offend God anymore. If I love God, then I must keep His commandments. **Anything else is just "happy" talk with no action.**

In addition to the governments of the world swearing oaths of allegiance the two main professing Christian churches engage in the same nonsense. This will also help to explain **the almost complete corruption** most of us can observe in these two organizations. The oath is an integral part of the feudal system that is still in place to this day. The government and the false religions of the world use the oath. The oath puts them on the dark-side and the evidence of it can be observed every day; we just have to recognize it for what it is and then deal with it.

Now it makes more sense why most politicians and religious leaders **act like jerks.** They act that way because that is who they are; people with a complete disrespect for God and his commandments. And it begins and ends with the oath. If the oath was removed from

the Constitution, the document might actually work for the benefit of mankind; but with the oath, it is worthless and it renders the Constitution weak and ineffective in getting good results for mankind. Again, the reason is because the documents that use the oath are on the dark-side, and nothing works correctly on the dark-side unless the goal intended is evil.

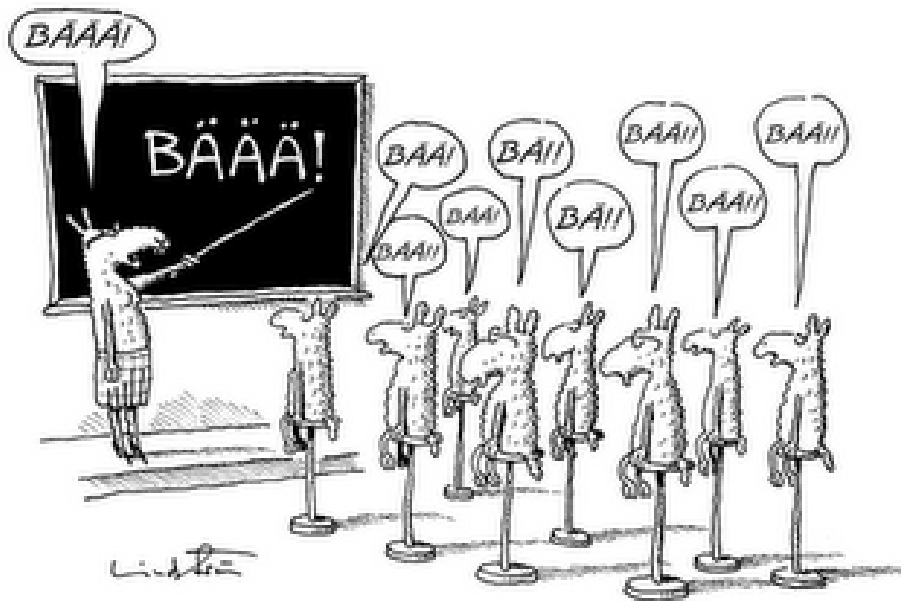
**The governments and religions of the world are evil on purpose.** And while most of us have been deceived by all of it, the truth is that the problem of discerning between good and evil can be a daunting experience, **especially when the scriptures have been corrupted.** So one is left with his ability to reason what is actually true or not true, but the problem is that the men of today do not have the ability nor the desire to use their ability to reason. It is much easier for them to watch TV, surf the net, or play video games; **effectively desensitizing themselves** from all of the various moral choices a man has to make throughout a day. By **dumbing down his own mind,** mankind renders himself to be as useless as the material he is using. He can no longer think for himself, but allows others to make important life decisions that he should be making himself.

The oath is one of the easiest things not to do. It is much easier to refuse to take them. A government which suggests the swearing of oaths, is a government that is a very bad religious organization. There isn't any benefit for a man to swear oaths; **all bad things flow from the oath. A very dumb government will think it is smarter than Jesus Christ.**

Walter Allen Thompson is the author of *The Grace of Repentance: Keeping God's Commandments*, available here:  
<http://www.graceofrepentance.com>



## How Did We Come To Be *Such Idiots*?



( Universitetsföreläsning )

© Hans Lindström

www.bonton.se

This is perhaps the best definition of Freemasonry I have come across!  
From the Swedish cartoonist Hans Lindström here: <http://www.bonton.se>  
This image was not part of Walter Thompson's original article!

*The following essay has an interesting story. The author, a federal prisoner, wrote a very intelligent and insightful letter to us late last February. In it he used the term "idiot" in a very interesting way. In my response, I challenged him to develop the term into something interesting, descriptive and inclusive in such a way as to be informative and useful. What he came up with is not exactly what I had in mind. It's better. (DWH)*

[This article was published in the **Idaho-Observer** in May of 2009 while I was still in prison. And while Don Harkins edited the piece, he gave me full credit for it. What was interesting about this article is that he published it even though there were some things he initially disagreed with, but published them according to the way I had written the piece. Unfortunately, Don passed away suddenly in September, 2009 after sustaining a very strange leukemia illness. Don was a good man and an outstanding reporter who will be missed by his family, friends, and his readers. I highly recommend the [Idaho Observer](#). (WAT)]

By Walter Allen Thompson

Source: <http://verydumbgovernment.blogspot.com/2010/02/how-did-we-become-such-idiots.html>

**“Why does he act like such an idiot?”**

How many times do we ask that question about other people—even about ourselves? There is no shortage of idiots and they are the primary reason it is so difficult (if not impossible) to live on Earth in peace and truth.

**Idiot: 1.** A person afflicted with idiocy (extreme deficiency of intelligence, commonly due to incomplete or abnormal development of the brain). Idiots are incapable of learning connected speech or of avoiding common dangers in life. **2.** A fool; simpleton—a term of reproach (*Webster's Collegiate Dictionary* [1947]). Today the term "idiot" is most commonly used as a "term of reproach" while historic idiots are now described as "retarded" or "mentally handicapped." We will be using "idiot" and "idiocy" in the reproachful contexts in common usage today.

**Foolishness, stupidity and ignorance** are the product of influences that relentlessly attack our sensibilities, faith and equanimity every day of our lives. They attack the well-being of all men. Idiocy induces war and an enormous amount of suffering upon mankind.

### **The First Idiot ...**

**Who was the first idiot?** *As a Christian, I will say that it was Satan.* Here is a being who was in heaven, but swore oaths with other angels and sinned against his Creator—eternally damning himself because he wanted to usurp the authority of God (Read *Book of Enoch*). And when God created man in His own image, Satan was intent on destroying the lives of every man, woman and child.

The choice between good and evil—free will—has always been a part of God's creation. God did not create evil, but the tendency for Satan and mankind to choose evil has always been present.

**Satan became an idiot when he disobeyed God,** incurring His wrath. Since misery loves company, Satan spreads the misery by influencing mankind to disobey God's natural order of life. The "New World Order" was started with the first sin and it has continued to this present day.

### **The March of the Idiots**

The New World Order is the plan of the idiots who are responsible for the death and destruction of the millions (if not billions) of lives memorialized in written history. The reason is because the New World Order exists completely outside of God's natural order. Think of it as God's natural order completely inverted or reversed: Good became evil and evil became good; darkness is light and light is darkness. In God's order the strong and the wise came before weak idiots. **In the New World Order we can plainly see that idiots come before the wise because idiots love death while the wise man loves life.**

The worship of images, or "idols," is called "idolatry." The purpose of idolatry, the worship of powerless objects, is to destroy mankind by influencing man to disobey God's natural order of life, **thereby acting like an idiot.**

Recently, the monetary and banking systems have been involved in numerous crises and bailouts. When money was made of gold and silver it was strong. But paper debt notes are weak, producing the boom and bust cycles that we have today. Any monetary system that trades debt notes in exchange for goods and services is doomed to eventual failure. Why? The people who designed and are currently running the money system **are idiots.** In addition, the financial institutions are patronized and regulated by idiots.

## Idiot Worship

Most people know the histories of Hitler, Stalin, Mao-Tse-Tung and Pol Pot who destroyed the lives of millions. **These leaders were idiots.** Worse yet is how other idiots look upon the works of these men with favour. This kind of idiocy—murderous leaders and the people who support them—is apparent in our own political system. The same kind of idiots are in control of the United States [and every other country in the world]. Through idiots in the mass media, the idiots in leadership animate the rank-and-file idiots to do their bidding. The idiots-in-charge derive their relative strength in proportion to the numbers of rank-and-file idiots willing to support—even fight and die—for their idiotic causes.

The idiots' strength is the force of arms under war powers; it is easier to kill or imprison anyone who questions the motives of the idiots-in-charge. And the idiot's message is this: "Let our strength be the law of justice."

## Idiots Have No License

From where do the idiots-in-charge derive their authority? **They are not ordained by God because God is not an idiot.** They are not ordained of God (as in Romans, Chapter 13) because they break God's commandments. The idiots have no license to sin or do evil; no one has the authority to usurp God's law; any claim that idiots proceed with lawful authority is an utter farce: "For God made not death: neither hath he pleasure in the destruction of the living. For he created all things, that they may have their being: and the generations of the world were healthful and there is no poison of destruction in them, nor the kingdom of death upon the earth."

**God did not make us in His image to be idiots.** I used to think that all men were born evil; they are not. **The evil we do is chosen.** If we were born evil, then God's commandments would serve no purpose because it would be impossible to keep them. It is not only possible for a man to keep God's commandments, but also He expects us to keep them. And this is exactly how we can abide in His natural order.

The idiot will say just the opposite. "But ungodly men with their works and words called it to them..."

The idiot brings evil upon himself because he has contracted with evil to do evil; **he acts like an idiot because he is an idiot.**

## How Do We Stop Being Idiots?

While sitting in a prison for the last four years, **I realized that I have to stop doing what all the other idiots do.** I discovered that my isolation from the outside world was becoming an asset to me **because I have had more time to think things through.** But all of my actions are my responsibility and there is no excuse for me before God if I do wrong.

I can't just stop being an idiot without knowing how to guard myself from acting like one. My mind is something that I consciously set out to guard so that I do not lapse back into idiocy. My first line of defense is **the eyes.** I do not use them to offend God in any way. I don't look at or read things that will cause my mind to become unsettled. I avoid all forms of material that is offensive to God's natural order.

I use the same principle with **my ears.** I try not to hear anything offensive as it will

disturb the strength of my inner peace. By consciously guarding my eyes and ears, I can effectively guard **my mind and soul**. As a result, I'm finding that I can enjoy long periods of time in silence without getting bored.

**The key to overcoming idiocy is goodness and virtue.** We should be mindful about how we speak about and treat others. By exercising **self-control**, we can break the idiotic habits of saying and doing things that harm our fellow man. I actually feel good when I get the urge to say something idiotic and then hold my tongue. I'll admit sometimes it is difficult but I feel good when I can suppress my evil inclination.

What are our obligations to God? Solomon says it in one sentence: **"Let us hear the end of all: fear God and keep His commandments: for this is the whole duty of man"** (Eccl. 12: 13-14, Geneva Bible).

The fear of God puts a man's soul at rest because the man knows his duties to God and he practices them. There is no fear of hell because his obedience to God's commandments is the source of his confidence, hope, faith and the love for his Creator. On its surface, the fear of God putting a man's soul at rest seems to be a paradox. I think of it this way: The fear of God is as healthy as not putting my hand into a flame. **God will punish evil doers, so why be one?**

**I don't fear Satan; I fear God.** God makes the judgment; I want to have His favor all of the time. I exercise my own self-control so as to not act like an idiot.

### **Idiocy's Opposite**

**The opposite of idiocy is wisdom** and with wisdom comes understanding.

*"The beginning of wisdom is the fear of the Lord: all they that observe them, have good understanding: His praise endureth forever"* (Psalms 111:10).

Here are some of the aspects of wisdom that I am paraphrasing from the wisdom of Solomon:

*Wisdom is glorious, does not fade, and seen of those who love her.*

*Wisdom is a treasure found by those who seek her.*

*Wisdom is the breath of the power of God; the worker of all things.*

*Wisdom moves more than motion; it is the pure influence flowing from the glory of the Almighty.*

*Wisdom is the unspotted mirror of God; the image of His goodness.*

*Wisdom is the brightness of his everlasting light; the knowledge of God, the fear of God and the understanding of God.*

*Wisdom is privy to the mysteries of the knowledge of God; is patient, and conversant with God.*

### **The Choice Is Ours.**

In light of the aforementioned, **we can see that an idiot has no value to God if he dies an idiot. To be an idiot greatly offends God.** Man was created in the image of God so when he acts like an idiot he, in a sense, defiles the "copy" of God and is, therefore, a degraded version of the original. **The only true happiness in life is having the favor of God; nothing else is better.** But there are those choices God allows us to



make between life and death, good and evil and heaven and hell; between idiocy and wisdom.

**Most governments have failed because they were run by idiots with no regard for God's commandments.**

Religions of the world with doctrines other than that which God has promulgated are not valid and will suffer the same fate as failed governments and for the same reasons.

**Our problems today arise from people calling upon idols or false gods for answers.** We turn to our enemies as if they are our friends. We look to idiots as if they are wise. **We treat idiots with honor and treat the wise with contempt.** We turn to darkness and live as if it were light. We call upon ruthless idiots to do good when we should know they are incapable of it. **The idiots have the authority on earth because we, the idiots, gave it to them.**

### **Are There Any Good People In Government?**

I take the position that, if they take an oath of office (forbidden in the scriptures), then no, they cannot do good even if they wanted to; the structure of government is idiocy with evil as its foundation.

Oh sure, there are some seemingly good things about government but they are always twisted and perverted to do the work of evil **because it was designed that way** and is working perfectly. **The real purpose of most governments is to promote and grow idiocy by enlisting legions of idiot evildoers to steal from the people.**

### **Only One Way Out Of Idiocy**

**The only remedy for idiocy** is to mend our ways and do good by being good and by providing others with the example of our goodness through the plain testimony of our actions. **We are witnessing the last death-throws of this global idiocracy.** We should step aside and stand aloof from it all, keeping ourselves within God's natural order while adding virtues to our lives and exercising more self-control. If we guide our hearts and minds to maintain God's natural order in our spheres of influence, then we will realize true peace. **And pray for God to give the idiots a place for repentance.** This is the true power of God.

### **If It Weren't For Idiots...**

I will now close with an example of how things work when they are under the authority of God. The following was written about 100 AD by Bishop Clement of Rome in his Epistle to the Corinthians:

*"The heavens, revolving under His government, are subject to Him in peace. Day and night run the course appointed by Him, in no way hindering each other. The sun and moon, with the companies of stars, **roll on in harmony according to His command**, within their prescribed limits, without any deviation. The fruitful earth, according to His will, brings forth food in abundance. At the proper seasons, for man and beast and all the living beings upon it. Never hesitating, nor changing any of the ordinances which He has fixed.*

*"The unsearchable places of the abysses, the indescribable arrangements of the lower*

world, are restrained by the same laws. The vast unmeasurable sea, gathered together by His working into various basins, **never passes beyond the bounds placed upon it**, but does as He has commanded. For He said, 'Thus far shall you come, and your waves shall be broken within you.' The ocean, impassable to man, and the worlds-beyond, are regulated by the same enactments of the Lord. **The seasons of spring, summer, autumn, and winter, peacefully give place to one another.** The winds in their several quarters fulfill, at the proper time, their service without hindrance. The ever-flowing fountains, formed both for enjoyment and health, furnish without fail their breasts for the life of men. The very smallest of living beings meet together in peace and accord. All these the Great Creator and Lord of all has appointed to the smallest of living beings to exist in peace and harmony; **while He does good to all**, but most abundantly to us who have fled for refuge to His compassions through Jesus Christ our Lord, to whom be glory and majesty for ever and ever. Amen."

**Compare the words of Clement to the idiocy of evil men.** What is our problem? Again, it rests on man's desire to usurp the authority of God and to establish a "New World Order" of idiocy and utter nonsense. God did not create evil; man does that for himself. We all must place ourselves under the authority of God and live in harmony and peace under His natural order. **To do anything else is idiotic.**

**Walter Allen Thompson** is the author of *The Grace of Repentance: Keeping God's Commandments*, which is available here: <http://www.graceofrepentance.com>

## The Real Reason *for the Military*

**[Nazarene Remnant comment:** The real reason for the military, as well as the police force, is to serve as the private army of the London-controlled Corporation, known as the Crown (which is not to be confused with the British Monarchy, or the House of Windsor). It is this sinister hidden hand all around the world which insists that its people always swear oaths to serve them (the Crown) first and foremost, rather than God and His people.  
**End comment]**

**By Fred Reed**  
November 2, 2011

<http://www.FredOneverything.net>

I read frequently among the lesser neuronal of the supposed honor of soldiers, of the military virtues of courage, loyalty, and uprightness—that in an age of moral decomposition only the military adhere to principles, and that our troops in places like Afghanistan nobly make sacrifices to preserve our freedoms and democracy. Is not all of this nonsense?

**Honour? A soldier is just a nationally certified hit-man, perfectly amoral.**

When he joins the military he agrees to kill anyone he is told to kill, regardless of whether he has previously heard of the country in which he will kill them or whether the residents pose any threat to him or his. How is this honourable? It is cause for lifelong shame.

It is curious that so many soldiers think that they are Christians. **Christianity is incompatible with military service,** if any Christianity is meant that Christ would have regarded with other than repugnance.

The explanation of course lies in the soldier's moral compartmentation. Within his own tribe or pack, these usually being denominated "countries," he is the soul of moral propriety—doesn't knock over convenience stores, kick his dog, or beat his children; speaks courteously, observes personal hygiene, and works tirelessly for the public good in the event of natural disasters. A steely gaze with little behind it and a firm handshake amplify the appearance of probity.

In conflict with foreigners, he will burn, bomb, rape and torture indiscriminately. His is the behaviour of feral dogs, which humans closely resemble.

**Sacrifice? GIs do not make sacrifices. They are sacrificed,** sacrificed for big egos, big contracts, for the shareholders of military industries, for pasty patriots in salons who never wore boots. They fight not for love of country but to stay alive, and from the fear of the punishments meted out to deserters. If you doubt this, tell the men in Afghanistan that they may come home on the next plane without penalty, and see how many stay. Troops are as manipulated as roosters in a cock fight, forced to choose between combat and the pot.

Always, **to understand the bloody absurdity of the military,** bear in mind the primitive, overriding instinct of mankind to form packs and fight other packs. It is the only drive that can at times take precedence over sex. Thus we have tribes, football teams, Crips and Bloods, religious wars, rabid political parties, and patriotism, this latter being far the worst. Men in particular live primed to form martial herds and rush mindlessly upon other

herds, waving slogans, arguments, forty-yard passes from scrimmage, swords, naval artillery, or white phosphorous. Dogs. Ants. Soldiers. Humanity.

**Nowadays a high moral pretext for war will be contrived**, embodying saccharine goodness and nauseous piety. **We kill them to make them free, butcher their families because they must be democratic.** The race has accumulated just enough fragile decency to want a noble pretext before burning children. Yet the pack's hostility to outsiders remains the primary drive behind wars, with reasons hung on later like Christmas ornaments.

## How Many Men are Necessary to Change a Crime into a Virtue?

“In another pamphlet, entitled *How Many Men are Necessary to Change a Crime into a Virtue?* Adin Ballou [another champion of non-resistance] says: ‘One man may not kill. If he kills a fellow-creature, he is a murderer. If two, ten, a hundred men do so, they, too, are murderers. **But a government or a nation may kill as many men as it chooses, and that will not be murder, but a great and noble action.** Only gather the people together on a large scale, **and a battle of ten thousand men becomes an innocent action.** But precisely how many people must there be to make it so?- that is the question. **One man cannot plunder and pillage, but a whole nation can.** But precisely how many are needed to make it permissible? Why is it that one man, ten, a hundred, may not break the law of God, but a great number may?’ (Quoted in Leo Tolstoy's book, *The Kingdom of Heaven Is Within You*, p. 6. [87])

Most profoundly, wars are not about anything. They are just wars. Aggression trumps substance. Note that in politics, the content of debate often matters less than the visceral pleasure of antipathy as, for example, when greens and capitalists exchange irrational insults like savages working themselves up for a battle. The posturing is just foreplay.

Armies, and nations, have to have enemies. Since our instincts seems wired more for single combat, for bar fights more than for sprawling industrial wars, soldiers invariable seek the atavistic adrenal satisfactions of a quick and smashing victory. They are almost always mildly optimistic about the likely outcome. Thus the belief in decisive battles, cakewalks and such, even when experience counsels that there won't be one. The military want to fall upon the bastards, any bastards, and give them what for, to settle things once and for all in brutal, exhilarating, simple combat. Agin court, Picket's charge, Themistocles in the Saronic Gulf, that sort of thing.

If you don't think that exhilaration is a factor in military affairs, you have never watched night flight ops with a carrier battle group. Tomcats trapping ker-wham! Rising howl of huge engines, thirty-knot wind whipping across the flight deck, smell of burnt kerosene, the focused dance of men cooperating in something complex and dangerous in the wilds of the Pacific. It is a drug. **This is much of why we have wars.**

And it is why the Pentagon is repeatedly surprised when after the swoosh and scream of jets over Kabul, or Quang Tri, or Baghdad, angry men with rifles creep from their holes and

---

87 Link: <http://nazareneremnant.org/church-doctrine-on-war,-bearing-arms-and-resistance-to-evil.html>



begin killing and there comes a losing uncomprehended disaster of ten years. Practicality matters less than the spirit of the thing.

Armies of the First World made this hormonal miscalculation time and again. The French in Vietnam, the Americans in Vietnam, the Russians in Afghanistan, the French in Algeria, the Israelis in Lebanon, the Americans in Iraq, The Americans in Afghanistan. Militaries don't learn. They can't.

They can't learn because soldiering is directed as much at maintained **a desired mental state** as at practicality **[Nazarene Remnant comment: See the article "[What Our Leaders' Learnt From Vietnam](#)," [88] in Issue 4, 1 May, 2007, of our free newsletter, *Last Days Watch* (LDW). Also see the article "[Turning Ordinary Soldiers Into Functional Psychopathic Killers](#)," in Issue 9, 30 May, 2008, of LDW. [89] **End Nazarene Remnant comment]**. A thick layer of romance has always lain over matters martial. The rush of a low-level pop and drop bombing run in an F16, the legions wintering on the Rhine-Danube line, pennants, charges, the poetry and intensity of it all. "Oo-rah!" "Death from above." "The most dangerous thing in the world is a Marine with his rifle." "Crush their skulls and eat their faces." Feel good slogans, suitable for children of eleven.**

**[Nazarene Remnant comment:** Every policeman, ambulance officer, emergency service worker, soldier, marine, gunner, pilot, mercenary, or [Freemason](#), who kills in any war, or causes the death and injury of others, is guilty of the greatest sin, **which will destroy his soul:** "*Be not deceived; [God is not mocked](#): for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap.*" (Galatians 6: 7) They didn't tell you this when you [swore an oath](#) to serve these fiends, did they? Not did they tell you that swearing of such oaths is totally against the Law of God and will have eternal consequences!

Make sure you understand the material in the following articles in this book (above) because your eternal life depends entirely on what you do from now on:

- Any Man Who Takes An Oath Is A Liar
- Swear an Oath; Tell a Lie
- All Bad Things Flow From the Oath of a Man
- How Did We Come To Be Such Idiots?

### **End Nazarene Remnant comment]**

One thinks of the excitement of a high-school basketball game, bright lights, tense expectancy, cheerleaders twirling and emitting exhortations to invincibility. "Hey, hey, whaddya say, let's get that ball and go!" "Ricky, Ricky, he's our man If he can't do it, nobody can!" Oo-rah.

Those who train and arm the soldiers are less delusional. Behind the curtains the butcher's trade is an ugly one. In my days of covering the military, I remember the efforts to invent blood-red plastic shrapnel that would not show up on x-rays, to make it difficult for the enemy to save his wounded. A tac-nuke manual; spoke of how to keep a soldier fighting after being lethally irradiated by a nuclear explosion. Shortly they will die, puking and stumbling, but how does one get a bit more combat out of them? This manual used the evocative phrase, "terrain alteration."

---

88 <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-4-ldw.html>

89 <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-9-ldw.html>

While soldiers quickly come to hate their **assigned** enemies, as do fighting cocks, they also know that what they are doing will not ply well back home. The entrail-dripping gut shot, a woman kneeling over a mound of red mush that is no longer precisely her child—these could interfere with the flow of contracts. Consequently militaries try furiously to suppress photographs of those they torture and mutilate, to package routine atrocities as “isolated incidents,” to keep pictures of garishly altered soldiers off the pages of the newspapers. The extreme sensitivity suggests moral uneasiness, oo-rah or not. During Vietnam, the damning photos poured out. The controlled press of today poses no similar problems..

### **[Nazarene Remnant comment:**

**The defence that you were just following orders will not save you!** “Eichmann's defence at Jerusalem followed the example of General Alfred Jodl at Nuremberg. Jodl denied all responsibility for his actions. He said that it is "not the task of a soldier to act as judge over his supreme commander. Let history do that or God in Heaven" (*International Military Tribunal*, 1950, p. 517). The tribunal did not entertain the plea from high-ranking officials who were regarded as the policy-makers and programme designers.

As a matter of fact, Jodl's plea did not sit well with existing German law and precedent. A German Supreme Court in 1921 had heard and rejected this very plea from two submarine officers who had obeyed orders to massacre the survivors of a sinking ship. **This judgement has never been repudiated** (Lord Russell, 1962, p.310.) Moreover, the German Army field manual declared **each soldier responsible for his own conduct**, a standard provision to discourage indiscipline, pillage, and rape. No soldier in the army Jodl commanded had the duty of blind obedience he claimed for himself. The tribunal didn't leave the matter of judgement to God or to history and its judgement was definitive: **Jodl and the others received capital sentences.** That Eichmann should choose a line of defence which had already proved so unsuccessful indicates not only his desperation but also his bad judgement. (Von Lang, J (Ed) *Eichmann Interrogated*, 1984).” (From *Little Atrocities: Eichmannism in the Church*, freely available here:<http://NazareneRemnant.org/little-atrocities-eichmannism-in-the-church-2.html> )

### **End Nazarene Remnant comment]**

### **Related Articles:**

*Who Does the Dirty Work of the Satanic Elite? (Introduction)*

<http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/who-does-the-dirty-work-of-the-satanic-elite.html>

*The People Who Do the Dirty Work of the Satanic Elite, Part 2 (The Police and the Corrupt Legal System)*

<http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/the-people-who-do-the-dirty-work-of-the-satanic-elite-part-2.html>

*The People Who Do the Dirty Work of the Satanic Elite, Part 3 (Porch Masons)*

<http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/the-people-who-do-the-dirty-work-of-the-satanic-elite-part-3.html>

*The People Who Do the Dirty Work of the Satanic Elite, Part 4 (The Military)*

<http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/the-people-who-do-the-dirty-work-of-the-satanic-elite-part-4.html>

*The People Who Do the Dirty Work of the Satanic Elite, Part 5 (Satan's Religious Teachers)*

<http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/the-people-who-do-the-dirty-work-of-the-satanic-elite-part-5.html>

*The People Who Do the Dirty Work of the Satanic Elite, Part 6 (The School Teachers)*

<http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/the-people-who-do-the-dirty-work-of-the-satanic-elite-part-6.html>

*The People Who Do the Dirty Work of the Satanic Elite, Part 7 (Our Treacherous Political Leaders)*

<http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/the-people-who-do-the-dirty-work-of-the-satanic-elite-part-7.html>

*The People Who Do the Dirty Work of the Satanic Elite, Part 8 (The Paid Liars in Journalism and the Media)*

<http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/the-people-who-do-the-dirty-work-of-the-satanic-elite-part-8.html>

*The People Who Do the Dirty Work of the Satanic Elite, Part 9 (Bank workers)*

<http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/the-people-who-do-the-dirty-work-of-the-satanic-elite-part-9.html>

*The People Who Do the Dirty Work of the Satanic Elite, Part 10 (The Sheople Who Paid For All This)*

<http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/the-people-who-do-the-dirty-work-of-the-satanic-elite-part-10.html>

## Know Your Enemy—“Committee of 300” Membership List

April 20, 2012

Source: <http://www.illuminatimembers.com/illuminati%20members%20list.html>

### *The Rothschilds and their Go'fers*

Here is the “[Committee of 300](#)” membership list for 2010.

**Editor's Note:** I welcome reader's comments on individual members, the composition of this group, and the role this committee plays.

By John Coleman

The Committee of 300 is a product of the **British East India Company's Council of 300**. The East India Company was chartered by the British royal family in 1600. It made vast fortunes in the opium drug trade with China and became the largest company on earth in its time. Today, through many powerful alliances, the *Committee of 300* rules the world and is the driving force behind the criminal agenda to create a "New World Order", under a "Totalitarian Global Government".

There is no need to use "they" or "the enemy" except as shorthand. **We know who "they", the enemy, is.** The Committee of 300 with its "aristocracy", its ownership of the U.S. Federal Reserve banking system, insurance companies, giant corporations, foundations, communications networks, presided over by a hierarchy of conspirators-this is the enemy. Secret societies exist by deception.

Each is a hierarchy with an inner circle at the top, who deceives those below with lies, such as claiming a noble agenda; thus, duping them into following **a web of compartmentalized complicity**. The inner circle of the Committee of 300 is the **Order of the Garter**, headed by Queen Elizabeth Windsor II. It is interesting to note that the Windsor's changed their name from the Germanic **Saxe-Coburg-Gotha** during WWI, because of anti-German sentiment.

The enemy is clearly identifiable as the Committee of 300 and its front organizations, such as the Royal Institute for International Affairs (Chatham House), the Club of Rome, NATO, U.N., the Black Nobility, the Tavistock Institute, CFR and all its affiliated organizations, the think tanks and research institutions controlled by Stanford and the Tavistock Institute of Human Relations and last, **but certainly not least, the military establishment.**

The Committee of 300 is **the ultimate secret society made up of an untouchable ruling class**, which includes the Queen of the United Kingdom (Elizabeth II), the Queen of the Netherlands, the Queen of Denmark and the royal families of Europe. These aristocrats decided at the death of Queen Victoria, the matriarch of the **Venetian Black Guelphs** that, in order to gain world-wide control, it would be necessary for its aristocratic members to "go into business" with the non-aristocratic but extremely powerful leaders of corporate business on a global scale, and so the doors to ultimate power were opened to what the Queen of England likes to refer to as **"the commoners"**. Through their illicit banking cartel, they own the stock of the Federal Reserve, which is a private for profit corporation that violates U.S. Constitution and is a root of the problem.

The decadent American families of the unholy partnership, thoroughly corrupted and wallowing in tainted opium money, went on to become what we know today as the Eastern Liberal Establishment. Its members, under the careful guidance and direction of the British Crown, and subsequently, its foreign policy executive arm, the Royal Institute for International Affairs (RIIA), now known as Chatham House, located in England (across St. James's Square from the Astors), ran the United States from top to bottom through their secret upper-level, parallel government, which is tightly meshed with the Committee of 300, the ultimate secret society. That secret, all-powerful government is now more in control of the United States than ever before. [Continued..](#)

**I assume this account is taken from John Coleman's book "*Conspirator's Hierarchy- The Committee of 300.*"**

***Below, he is wrong about the date of the mass culling.***

**Ten Top Aims:**

1. **A One World Government-New World Order** with a unified church and monetary system under their direction. Not many people are aware that the One World Government began setting up its "church" in the 1920's/ 1930's, for they realized the need for a religious belief inherent in mankind to have an outlet and, therefore, set up a "church" body to channel that belief in the direction they desired.
2. The utter **destruction of all national identity** and national pride.
3. The **destruction of religion and more especially the Christian religion**, with the one exception, their own creation mentioned above.
4. Control of each and every person through means of **mind control** and what Brzezinski call "technotronics" which would create human-like robots and a system of terror beside which Felix Dzerzinski's Red Terror will look like children at play.
5. **An end to all industrialization** and the production of nuclear generated electric power in what they call "the post-industrial zero-growth society." Exempted are the computer and service industries. United States industries that remain will be exported to countries such as Mexico where abundant slave labour is available. Unemployables in the wake of industrial destruction will either become opium-heroin and or cocaine addicts, or become statistics in the elimination process we know today as Global 2000.
6. **Legalization of drugs and pornography.**
7. **Depopulation of large cities** according to the trial run carried out by the Pol Pot regime in Cambodia. It is interesting to note that Pol Pot's genocidal plans were drawn up here in the United States by one of the Club of Rome's research foundations. It is also interesting that the Committee is presently seeking to reinstate the Pol Pot butchers in Cambodia.
8. **Suppression of all scientific development** except for those deemed beneficial by the Committee. Especially targeted is nuclear energy for peaceful purposes. Particularly hated are the fusion experiments presently being scorned and ridiculed by the Committee and its jackals of the press. Development of the fusion torch would blow the Committee's conception of "limited natural resources" right out of the window. A fusion torch properly



used could create unlimited untapped natural resources from the most ordinary substances. Fusion torch uses are legion and would benefit mankind in a manner which is as yet not even remotely comprehended by the public.

9. Cause by means of limited wars in the advanced countries, and by means of starvation and diseases in Third World countries, **the death of 3 billion people by the year 2000, people they call "useless eaters."** The *Committee of 300* commissioned Cyrus Vance to write a paper on this subject of how best to bring about such genocide. The paper was produced under the title the "Global 2000 Report" and was accepted and approved for action by President Carter, for and on behalf of the U.S. Government, and accepted by Edwin Muskie, then Secretary of State. Under the terms of the Global 2000 Report, the population of the United States is to be reduced by 100 million by the year 2050.

10. **To weaken the moral fibre of the nation** and to demoralize workers in the labour class by creating mass unemployment. As jobs dwindle due to the post industrial zero growth policies introduced by the Club of Rome, demoralized and discouraged workers will resort to alcohol and drugs. The youth of the land will be encouraged by means of rock music and drugs to rebel against the status quo, thus undermining and eventually destroying the family unit. In this regard The Committee of 300 commissioned Tavistock Institute to prepare a blueprint as to how this could be achieved. Tavistock directed Stanford Research to undertake the work under the direction of Professor Willis Harmon. This work later became known as "The Aquarian Conspiracy."

### **The Membership List** (Type in Name at Wikipedia)

**Abdullah II King of Jordan** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

Roman Abramovich - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

Josef Ackermann - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

Edward Adeane - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

Marcus Agius - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

Martti Ahtisaari - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

Daniel Akerson - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

**Albert II King of Belgium** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

**Alexander Crown Prince of Yugoslavia** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

Giuliano Amato - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

Carl A. Anderson - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

Giulio Andreotti - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

**Andrew Duke of York** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

**Anne Princess Royal** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

Nick Anstee - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

Timothy Garton Ash - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

**William Waldorf Astor** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

Pyotr Aven - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

Jan Peter Balkenende - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

**Steve Ballmer** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

Ed Balls - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

Jose Manuel Barroso - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

**Beatrix Queen of the Netherlands** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

Marek Belka - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

C. Fred Bergsten - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

Silvio Berlusconi - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

**Ben Bernanke** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

Nils Bernstein - [link to [da.wikipedia.org](https://da.wikipedia.org)]  
Donald Berwick - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Carl Bildt - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Sir Winfried Bischoff - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Tony Blair** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Lloyd Blankfein - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Leonard Blavatnik - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Michael Bloomberg** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Frits Bolkestein - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Hassanal Bolkiah - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Michael C Bonello - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Emma Bonino - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
David L. Boren - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Borwin Duke of Mecklenburg - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Charles Bronfman** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Edgar Bronfman Jr. - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
John Bruton - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Zbigniew Brzezinski** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Robin Budenberg - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Warren Buffett** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**George HW Bush** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**David Cameron** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Camilla Duchess of Cornwall** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Fernando Henrique Cardoso** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Peter Carington** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Carl XVI Gustaf King of Sweden** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Carlos Duke of Parma - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Mark Carney - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Cynthia Carroll - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Jaime Caruana - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Sir William Castell - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Anson Chan - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Margaret Chan - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Norman Chan - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Charles Prince of Wales** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)] ... **the Antichrist**  
Richard Chartres - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Stefano Delle Chiaie - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Dr John Chipman - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Patokh Chodiev - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Christoph Prince of Schleswig-Holstein** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Fabrizio Cicchitto - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Wesley Clark** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Kenneth Clarke - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Nick Clegg - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Bill Clinton** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Abby Joseph Cohen** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Ronald Cohen** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Gary Cohn - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Marcantonio Colonna di Paliano Duke of Paliano - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Constantijn Prince of the Netherlands** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Constantine II King of Greece** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]  
David Cooksey - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](https://en.wikipedia.org)]

Brian Cowen - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Sir John Craven - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Andrew Crockett** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Uri Dadush - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Tony D'Aloisio - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Alistair Darling - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Sir Howard Davies - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Etienne Davignon - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
David Davis - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Benjamin de Rothschild** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**David Rene de Rothschild** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Evelyn de Rothschild** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Leopold de Rothschild** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Joseph Deiss - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Oleg Deripaska - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Michael Dobson - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Mario Draghi** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Jan Du Plessis - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
William C. Dudley - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Wim Duisenberg - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Edward Duke of Kent** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Edward Earl of Wessex - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Elizabeth II Queen of the United Kingdom** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
John Elkann - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Vittorio Emanuele Prince of Naples** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Ernst August Prince of Hanover - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Martin Feldstein - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Matthew Festing - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
François Fillon - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Heinz Fischer - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Joschka Fischer - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Stanley Fischer - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Niall FitzGerald - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Franz Duke of Bavaria** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Mikhail Fridman - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Friso Prince of Orange-Nassau** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Bill Gates** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Christopher Geidt - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Timothy Geithner** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Georg Friedrich Prince of Prussia - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Dr Chris Gibson-Smith - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Mikhail Gorbachev** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Al Gore** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Allan Gotlieb** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Stephen Green - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Alan Greenspan** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Gerald Grosvenor 6th Duke of Westminster - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Jose Angel Gurria - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**William Hague** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Sir Philip Hampton - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Hans-Adam II Prince of Liechtenstein - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Harald V King of Norway - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

**Stephen Harper** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
François Heisbourg - [link to [fr.wikipedia.org](http://fr.wikipedia.org)]  
Henri Grand Duke of Luxembourg - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Philipp Hildebrand - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Carla Anderson Hills - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Richard Holbrooke - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Patrick Honohan - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Alan Howard - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Alijan Ibragimov - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Stefan Ingves - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Walter Isaacson - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Juan Carlos King of Spain** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Kenneth M. Jacobs - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
DeAnne Julius - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Jean-Claude Juncker - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Peter Kenen - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**John Kerry** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Mervyn King - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Glenys Kinnock - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Henry Kissinger** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Malcolm Knight - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
William H. Koon II - [link to [www.knightstemplar.org](http://www.knightstemplar.org)]  
Paul Krugman - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
John Kufuor - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Giovanni Lajolo - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Anthony Lake - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Richard Lambert - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Pascal Lamy - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Jean-Pierre Landau - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Timothy Laurence - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
James Leigh-Pemberton - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Leka Crown Prince of Albania - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Mark Leonard - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Peter Levene - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Lev Leviev - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Arthur Levitt - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Michael Levy** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Joe Lieberman** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Ian Livingston - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Lee Hsien Loong - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Lorenz of Belgium Archduke of Austria-Este - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Louis Alphonse Duke of Anjou** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Gerard Louis-Dreyfus - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Mabel Princess of Orange-Nassau - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Peter Mandelson** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Sir David Manning** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Margherita Archduchess of Austria-Este - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Margrethe II Queen of Denmark** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Guillermo Ortiz Martinez - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Alexander Mashkevitch - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Stefano Massimo Prince of Roccasecca dei Volsci - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Fabrizio Massimo-Brancaccio Prince of Arsoli and Triggiano -

[link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
William Joseph McDonough - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Mack McLarty - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Yves Mersch - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Michael Prince of Kent** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Michael King of Romania - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
David Miliband - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Ed Miliband** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Lakshmi Mittal - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Glen Moreno - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Moritz Prince and Landgrave of Hesse-Kassel - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Rupert Murdoch** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Charles Napoleon - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Jacques Nasser - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Robin Niblett - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Vincent Nichols - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Adolfo Nicolas** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Christian Noyer - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Sammy Ofer - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Alexandra Ogilvy Lady Ogilvy - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
David Ogilvy 13th Earl of Airlie - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Jorma Ollila - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Nicky Oppenheimer** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
George Osborne - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Frederic Oudea - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Sir John Parker - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Chris Patten - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Michel Pebereau - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Gareth Penny - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Shimon Peres** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Philip Duke of Edinburgh** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Dom Duarte Pio Duke of Braganza - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Karl Otto Pohl - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Colin Powell** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Mikhail Prokhorov - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Guy Quaden - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Anders Fogh Rasmussen - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Joseph Alois Ratzinger** (Pope Benedict XVI) - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
David Reuben - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Simon Reuben - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
William R. Rhodes - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Susan Rice** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Richard Duke of Gloucester** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Sir Malcolm Rifkind - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Sir John Ritblat - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Stephen S. Roach - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Mary Robinson - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**David Rockefeller Jr.** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**David Rockefeller Sr.** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Nicholas Rockefeller** - [link to [www.nicholasrockefeller.org](http://www.nicholasrockefeller.org)]  
**Javier Echevarria Rodriguez** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Kenneth Rogoff - [link to [www.imf.org](http://www.imf.org)]



Jean-Pierre Roth - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Jacob Rothschild** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
David Rubenstein - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Robert Rubin - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Francesco Ruspoli 10th Prince of Cerveteri - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Joseph Safra - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Moises Safra - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Peter Sands - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Nicolas Sarkozy** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Isaac Sassoon - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
James Sassoon - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Sir Robert John Sawers - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Marjorie Scardino - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Klaus Schwab - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Karel Schwarzenberg - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Stephen A. Schwarzman - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Sidney Shapiro** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Nigel Sheinwald - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Sigismund Grand Duke of Tuscany Archduke of Austria** -  
[link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Simeon of Saxe-Coburg and Gotha** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Olympia Snowe - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Sofia Queen of Spain** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**George Soros** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Arlen Specter - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Ernest Stern - [link to [www.sourcewatch.org](http://www.sourcewatch.org)]  
Dennis Stevenson - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Tom Steyer - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Joseph Stiglitz** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Dominique Strauss-Kahn** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Jack Straw - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Peter Sutherland - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Mary Tanner - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Ettore Gotti Tedeschi - [link to [it.wikipedia.org](http://it.wikipedia.org)]  
Mark Thompson - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Dr. James Thomson - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Hans Tietmeyer - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Jean-Claude Trichet - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Paul Tucker - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Herman Van Rompuy - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Alvaro Uribe Velez - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Alfons Verplaetse - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Kaspar Villiger - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Maria Vladimirovna Grand Duchess of Russia - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Paul Volcker** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Otto von Habsburg** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Hassanal Bolkiah Mu'izzaddin Waddaulah Sultan of Brunei - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Sir David Walker - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Jacob Wallenberg - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
John Walsh - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
**Max Warburg** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]  
Axel Alfred Weber - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

Michael David Weill - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

Nout Wellink - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

Marina von Neumann Whitman - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

**Willem-Alexander Prince of Orange** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

**William Prince of Wales** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

**Dr Rowan Williams** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

Shirley Williams - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

David Wilson - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

James Wolfensohn - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

Neal S. Wolin - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

Harry Woolf - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

R. James Jr. Woolsey - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

Sir Robert Worcester - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

Sarah Wu

**Robert Zoellick** - [link to [en.wikipedia.org](http://en.wikipedia.org)]

## The Fate of the *Traitors and Freemasons*

### Article #1

#### The Traitors in Freemasonry *Are Not Exempt* from the Coming Slaughter

Freemasons I have known are rather smug about the coming crisis, because they think that they will be protected, since Freemasonry has been a major player in deceiving the human race for so long now. But according to one of the most important political documents ever to come to light—*Red Symphony*—this is not the case. Freemasons will be destroyed along with the rest of us, as the following key sections from *Red Symphony* reveal:

R.—You forget about the role of freemasonry in the first phase of the democratic-bourgeois revolution?

G.—Were they also controlled by the Bund?

R.—Naturally, as the nearest step, but in fact subject to "Them."

G.—Despite the rising tide of Marxism which also threatened their lives and privileges?

R.—Despite all that; obviously they did not see that danger. Bear in mind that every mason saw and hoped to see in his imagination more than there was in reality, because he imagined that which was profitable for him. As a proof of the political power of their association they saw that masons were in governments and at the pinnacle of the States of the bourgeois nations, while their numbers were growing all the time. Bear in mind that at that time the rulers of all the Allied nations were freemasons, with very few exceptions. This was to them an argument of great force. They fully believed that the revolution would stop at the bourgeois republic of the French type.

G.—In accordance with the picture which was given of the Russia of 1917 one had to be a very naive person to believe all this. . .

R.—They were and are such. Masons had learned nothing from that first lesson which, for them, had been the Great Revolution, in which they played a colossal revolutionary role: it consumed the majority of masons, beginning with the Grand Master of the Orleans Lodge, more correctly the freemason Louis XVI, in order then to continue to destroy the Girondistes, the Hebertistes, the Jacobins etc. . . . , and if some survived it was due to the month of Brumaire.

G.—Do you want to say that the freemasons have to die at the hands of the revolution which has been brought about with their co-operation?

R.—Exactly so. You have formulated a truth which is veiled by a great secret. I am a mason, you already knew about that. Is that not so? Well, I shall tell you this great secret, which they promise to disclose to a mason in one of the higher degrees, but which is not disclosed to him either in the 25th, nor the 33rd, nor the 93rd, nor any other high level of any ritual. It is clear that I know of this not as a freemason, but as one who belongs to "Them". . .

G.—And what is it?



R.—Every masonic organization tries to attain and to create all the required prerequisites for the triumph of the Communist revolution; this is the obvious aim of freemasonry; it is clear that all this is done under various pretexts; but they always conceal themselves behind their well-known treble slogan. (Liberty, Equality, Fraternity—Transl.) You understand? But since the Communist revolution has in mind the liquidation, as a class, of the whole bourgeoisie, the physical destruction of all bourgeois political rulers, it follows that the real secret of masonry —is the suicide of freemasonry as an organization, and the physical suicide of every more important mason. You can, of course, understand that such an end, which is being prepared for every mason, fully deserves the secrecy, decorativeness and the inclusion of yet another whole series of secrets, with a view to concealing the real one. If one day you were to be present at some future revolution then do not miss the opportunity of observing the gestures of surprise and the expression of stupidity on the face of some freemason at the moment when he realises that he must die at the hands of the revolutionaries. How he screams and wants that one should value his services to the revolution! It is a sight at which one can die . . . but of laughter.

“After *The Protocols of the Elders of Zion* [90], *The Red Symphony* [91] is the best revelation of the real state of our world. ‘The Red Symphony’ is a 1938 Stalinist Secret Police (NKVD) interrogation of Christian Rakovsky, a Soviet ambassador who was a close associate of Leon Trotsky, Rothschild's agent. The text is [online](#) [92] or in Des Griffin's, *Fourth Reich of the Rich*.”

Here is how the translator of *Red Symphony*, George Knupffer, concludes his work:

This book should be essential reading for all who wish to know what is happening and why, throughout the world, and also what alone can be done to stop the conquests of the revolution: the power of monetary emission must be returned to the States everywhere. If that is not done in time, Communism will win.

George Knupffer.

## Article #2

### “The Two Parties *Should Be Almost Identical*”

"There will be in the next generation or so a pharmacological method of *making people love their servitude and producing dictatorship without tears* so to speak.

Producing a kind of painless concentration camp for entire societies so that people will in fact have their liberties taken away from them, but will rather enjoy it, because they will be distracted from any desire to rebel by propaganda, or brainwashing, or brainwashing enhanced by pharmacological methods. And this seems to be the final revolution." (Aldous Huxley, Tavistock Group, California Medical School, 1961)

"Why of course the people don't want war. Why should some poor slob on a farm want to risk his life in a war when the best he can get out of it is to come back to his

90 Link: <http://nazareneremnant.org/the-protocols-of-the-learned-elders-of-zion.html>

91 Link: <http://www.henrymakow.com/000275.html>

92 Link: <http://mailstar.net/red-symphony.html>

farm in one piece? Naturally, the common people don't want war: neither in Russia, nor in England, nor for that matter in Germany. That is understood. But after all it is the leaders of the country who determine the policy, and **it is always a simple matter to drag the people along**, whether it is a democracy, or a fascist dictatorship, or a parliament, or a communist dictatorship ... Voice or no voice, the people can always be brought to the bidding of the leaders. That is easy. All you have to do is to tell them they are being attacked, and denounce the pacifists for lack of patriotism and exposing the country to danger." (Leading Nazi leader, Hermann Goering, at the Nuremberg Trials before he was sentenced to death)

"Beware the leader who bangs the drums of war in order to whip the citizenry into a patriotic fervor, for patriotism is indeed a double-edged sword. It both emboldens the blood, just as it narrows the mind. And when the drums of war have reached a fever pitch and the blood boils with hate and the mind has closed, the leader will have no need in seizing the rights of the citizenry. Rather, the citizenry, infused with fear and blinded by patriotism, will offer up all of their rights unto the leader and gladly so. How do I know? For this is what I have done. And I am Caesar." (Julius Caesar)

"Scientific societies are as yet in their infancy. . . . It is to be expected that advances in physiology and psychology will give governments much more control over individual mentality than they now have even in totalitarian countries. Fichte laid it down that **education should aim at destroying free will, so that, after pupils have left school, they shall be incapable, throughout the rest of their lives, of thinking or acting otherwise than as their schoolmasters would have wished.**"

"Diet, injections, and injunctions will combine, from a very early age, to **produce the sort of character and the sort of beliefs that the authorities consider desirable**, and any serious criticism of the powers that be will become psychologically impossible."

"Gradually, by selective breeding, the congenital differences between rulers and ruled will increase until they become almost different species. A revolt of the plebs would become as unthinkable as an organized insurrection of sheep against the practice of eating mutton." (Bertrand Russell, *The Impact of Science on Society*, 1953, pg 49-50)

"It is also important for the State to inculcate in its subjects an aversion to any 'conspiracy theory of history;' for a search for 'conspiracies' means a search for motives and an attribution of responsibility for historical misdeeds." (Murray N. Rothbard, in *The Anatomy of the State*)

"The real menace of our republic is this invisible government which like a giant octopus sprawls its slimy length over city, state and nation. Like the octopus of real life, it operates under cover of a self created screen....At the head of this octopus are the Rockefeller Standard Oil interests and a small group of powerful banking houses generally referred to as international bankers. The little coterie of powerful international bankers virtually run the United States government for their own selfish purposes. **They practically control both political parties.**" (John F. Hylan, 1922, then mayor of New York City)

"Some of the biggest men in the United States, in the field of commerce and manufacture, are afraid of something. They know that there is a power somewhere



so organized, so subtle, so watchful, so interlocked, so complete, so pervasive, that they had better not speak above their breath when they speak in condemnation of it.” (Woodrow Wilson, from his book *The New Freedom*, 1913)

**“The world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes.”** (Benjamin Disraeli, first Prime Minister of England, in a novel he published in 1844 called *Coningsby, the New Generation*)

“If you give a man the correct information for seven years, he may believe the incorrect information on the first day of the eighth year when it is necessary, from your point of view, that he should do so. **Your first job is to build the credibility and the authenticity of your propaganda, and persuade the enemy to trust you although you are his enemy.**” (A Psychological Warfare Casebook Operations Research Office, Johns Hopkins University, Baltimore, 1958)

“The argument that the two parties should represent opposed ideals and policies, one perhaps of the Right, and the other of the Left, is a foolish idea acceptable only to doctrinaire and academic thinkers. Instead, **the two parties should be almost identical**, so that the American people can 'throw the rascals out' at any election without leading to any profound or extensive shifts in policy... But either party in office becomes in time corrupt, tired, unenterprising, and vigorless. Then it should be possible to replace it, every four years if necessary, by the other party, which will be none of these things but will still pursue, with new vigor, approximately the same policies.” (Carroll Quigley, *Tragedy and Hope*, 1966, p. 1247-48)

“In his book *Terrorism And The Illuminati*, the Canadian author David Livingstone writes: **‘The Illuminati claim to be descended of Fallen Angels, who taught them the ‘Ancient Wisdom,’ also known as the Kabbalah, which they have been preserving throughout the centuries. These Fallen Angels are referred to in the Bible, Book of Genesis, as the Nephilim, or ‘Sons of God,’ and were said to have descended to earth and intermarried with human beings. Christian interpretations struggle with the passage, choosing to translate the term into ‘mighty men.’ However, apocryphal Jewish texts explain that they were the devil and his legions, who were cast out of Heaven, and took wives from the female descendants of Cain. They produced a race known as the Anakim.**”

**It is a well researched hypothesis that it is these ‘Anakim’ or rather their descendent's who now occupy all the positions of real power in our world.** Whether they are truly the children of the Nephilim is irrelevant so long as they themselves believe that it is, and use this assumed ‘divine’ right to rule in order to justify the increasing oppression, control and terror being enacted on all our lives.” (Philip Jones, [Lucifer Rising](#))

## The **Nazi Fourth Reich** Coming to Your Place Shortly, **Compliments of Your Friendly Local Freemasons.**

“At the fourth annual conference of the Institute for the *Scientific Study of International Relations* at Copenhagen in June 1931 which was published in the magazine of the *Council on Foreign Relations* (CFR) in December of that year, the following Statement was read out:

‘We are at present working **discreetly** but with all our might, to wrest **this mysterious force called sovereignty** out of the clutches of the local national states of our world. **And all the time we are denying with our lips what we are doing with our hands**, because to impugn the sovereignty of the local national states of the world **is still a heresy** for which a statesman or a publicist can be, perhaps not quite **burnt at the stake**, but certainly ostracized and Discredited.’ ([The New Feudalists--The EU Communitarian Agenda](#) [93], by Philip Jones)

Also ... the people have not had one ounce of the “wisdom of serpents” to see or even understand **how they have been played**, and in fact will fight against those showing them their true plight:

“The EU project has up until recently been subtle in the extreme. Step by laborious step, one treaty after the other, **they have hidden their true intentions** behind an economic smokescreen, aided by a population who have **abdicated responsibility** for the decision making in their lives to liars, cheats and degenerates who **whilst masquerading as elected representatives of the people**, have conspired to disenfranchise them completely. Now, as we writhe and squirm amidst the worst economic crisis in living history, the Corporate plan for total control of the continent in the first instance, and the planet in the second, is nearing successful completion. What amazes this writer is that there are still those `amateur` researchers, who although far more informed than the average State/Media programmed `resource` still cannot understand that these are not chaotic times. In fact, nothing could be further from the truth. **The `project` is completely `on track` and nearing it's conclusion.** So arrogant are the `Lord and Masters` now, that even a minor detail such as the Irish Referendum `NO` vote does not deter their ambitions. So how were a relatively small cadre of conspirators able to achieve this astonishing level of supremacy over a population of almost 500 million people?” ([The New Feudalists--The EU Communitarian Agenda](#) [94], by Philip Jones)

In fact we have the insanity of high-ranking “Church of God” leaders proudly proclaiming that **“We do not engage in conspiracy theories,”** [95] while the whole world is falling prey to the demonic creatures that are outwardly and finally crawling out of their putrid holes where they have successful hid for generations! God protect us from such “shepherds.”

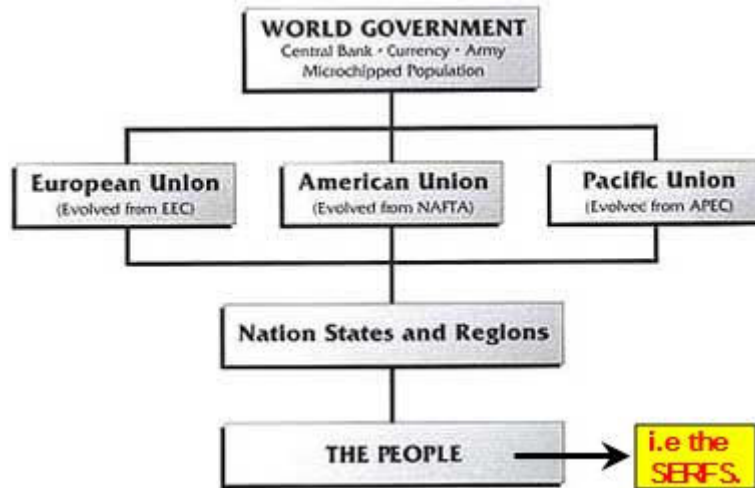
---

93 Link: <http://nazareneremnant.org/the-new-feudalists-the-eu-communitarian-agenda.html>

94 Link: <http://nazareneremnant.org/the-new-feudalists-the-eu-communitarian-agenda.html>

95 Wade Cox proclaimed this in his “Dear Friends” Sabbath Message of 8/7/32/120, here: [http://www.logon.org/domain/ccg.org/Sabbath/2009/S\\_09\\_26\\_09.html](http://www.logon.org/domain/ccg.org/Sabbath/2009/S_09_26_09.html)

“Jean Monnet, the so called ‘founding father of the EU did everything but paint us a picture when he wrote ‘Europe’s nations should be guided towards the Superstate **without their people understanding what is happening.** This can be accomplished by successive steps, each disguised as having an economic purpose, but which will eventually and irreversibly lead to federation.” (Letter to a friend 30th April 1952. [The New Feudalists--The EU Communitarian Agenda](#), by Philip Jones)



We should follow what’s happened with the European Union, for this is the model for the rest of the world, as the diagram above shows. [96]

Jeremy Lee informs us that **most politicians haven’t a clue about how decisions are really made:** “Behind this ‘comédie noire’ a different series of conferences has been held through the years where the real action takes place. Some are secret, like those of the Bilderbergers and the Trilaterals; others less so, such as G-7 conferences, the IMF conferences, the World Economic Forum, and the series of North-South conferences that took place in the seventies and eighties. **The agenda for these get-togethers is fashioned in full-time ‘think-tanks,’ entirely separate from national governments.** The Brookings Institution, the Socialist International, the Club of Rome, the Brandt Commission, the Council on Foreign Relations, the various Institutes of International Affairs; it is in these and similar bodies that world policy is made. Most elected politicians know little or nothing about them. A few, however, with some journalists and editors smarter or more compliant than most, are allowed into the inner sanctum, if not the ‘holy of holies.’ Woe betide the journalist who reports that which should not be reported.” (Lee, Jeremy, *Australia 2000: What Will We Tell Our Children?*, Pickford Productions Pty Ltd., PO Box 1234, Toowoomba, QLD, 4350, Australia, 1997, p. 48.)

## A Closer Look at Government

“The vision we're usually given of how political power is manifest in our society typically runs something like this: government at the top, banking, industry, media and military, beneath, and the people beneath this. However, an independent examination of the development of modern political power is more likely to reveal the following arrangement: extended family banking groups at the top, government beneath, facilitating the wishes of this hierarchy, **and the media** [which is owned by the 'extended family banking groups'] **beneath portraying the work of the government to the people as "democracy in action."**

**It can thus be seen that, in truth, most governments are little more than front organizations for the elite banking cartels.** They interface with the public via the media, acting to facilitate social change in a manner that maintains relative social stability, while ensuring that our culture stays in line with any course the elite wish it to pursue.

Western governments do not usually allow the public to actually pick who becomes their political representative, merely to choose between individuals selected by the party hierarchy. Neither do the public get to pick the policies the representative will pursue, this is also under the control of the party. To say that this system is open to abuse is a considerable understatement." (*Blueprint for a Prison Planet*, by Nick Sandberg <http://NazareneRemnant.org/blueprint-for-a-prison-planet-by-nick-sandberg.html> )

**"Conquered states ... can be held by the conqueror in three different ways.** The first is to ruin them, the second for the conqueror to go and reside there in person and the third is to allow them to continue to live under their own laws, subject to a regular tribute, and to create in them a government of the few **[i.e. traitors]** who will keep the country friendly to the conqueror.” (Niccolo Machiavelli, *The Prince*)

**Article #3**

**Renegades and Traitors to the Australian People *Dig Their Own Graves***

“What the Globalists fail to realise is that in doing these things to ‘ordinary’ Australians they **dig their own graves**. Even if they were to emerge victorious from the coming struggle, they will have created a world that no human being, including themselves, would want to live in. Either way, they lose. **In the meantime ‘ordinary’ Australians have to reassert their sovereignty and reclaim their country, otherwise they will lose both, forever.**” 97



This picture looks innocent enough, but what you are seeing is actually two of the most treacherous people alive today. As Prince Charles, who is a Scorpio, has quipped: “The less people know about what is really going on, the easier it is to wield power and authority.” 98 “Due to their vindictiveness, cunning, brutality and art of dissembling, the wards of Scorpio are characterised as extremely dangerous opponents. Those under the power of Scorpio are **deeply materialistic extremists** who like to exploit others and neither forgive nor forget. If their aims are crossed they become possessed by fury. They stop at nothing to reach these aims. Their true nature remains shrouded in mystery. Scorpio’s colour is red and its symbols are the vulture, the snake and the lifeless desert. In the animal kingdom, **the scorpion is known as a poisonous creature that prefers the cover of darkness**. It has been known to sting others of its kind if they get in its way.” (Juri Lina, *Under the Sign of the Scorpion*)

---

97 Strachan, Graham L, *Globalisation: Demise Of The Australian Nation*, Applause Press, Logan Village, Queensland, Australia, 1999, p. 176.

98 Source of image: <http://www.abc.net.au/news/2005-03-05/prince-charles-met-with-prime-minister-john-howard/1529996>





**Renegades and traitors to the Australian people.** “Bomber” Beazley on the left, Kevin Rudd, centre, leaning towards Brendan Nelson. Great buddies are we, birds of a feather, all chirping to the same tune, finally revealed to the *sheople* of Australia, who haven’t a clue what their eyes are telling them.<sup>99</sup> Of course the new PM of Australia, the *left-handed* Tony Abbot, is no different, since he too is owned and controlled by the secret government presently operating out of the City of London. [100]

### **“Fools and Their Morals Are Soon Parted ...**

People motivated by greed or arrogance are used by those who subvert our society. Many are bought with pretended admittance to the elite circle and promise of power but will not be wanted in the ‘new order’ when their usefulness in betrayal ends. They will find, when that time comes, that the ‘inner’ circle they think themselves in, is really an outer circle—the serpent sheds its skin. Neither the UN delegate nor the common parliamentarian know much about the role they play.

Fools and trouble makers are an irritation to any culture and only our Christian democracies encourage these people in their social destruction. But let us not confuse the troublemakers with the many good and very sincere people who are misled; **these are the people we need most to reach.**<sup>101</sup>

---

99 Source: <http://www.smh.com.au/opinion/politics/bomber-back-with-perfect-political-symmetry-20090917-fssd.html>

100 I say presently because that won’t be the case for very long. For explanation see Reading 77: “The Nazi Fourth Reich To Begin in Australia,” in our book *The Real Crisis is About to Unfold, and It's Not Financial*, which is on the DvD / USB version of this work, or online here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-real-crisis-is-about-to-unfold-and-it's-not-financial.html>

101 Gourley, Op Cit., p.152, quoted in *The Warning of the Last Days*.

**Article #4**

**Freemasonry Has Been a Top-Level Player in Deceiving the Human Race by Helping Sin in the Most Treacherous Way Possible.**

Something *everyone should be VERY CLEAR about* in these last days of this age.

Know that God tells us quite clearly that *He will destroy all wicked people who destroy the Earth, including those who have helped sin, (and Freemasons top this list), and break His Great Law:*

“And in those days the Angels will come down into the hidden places, **and gather together in one place all those who have helped sin,** and the Most High will rise on that day to execute the Great Judgment on all the sinners. And he will set guards, from the Holy Angels, over all the righteous and Holy, and **they will guard them like the apple of an eye,** until an end is made of all evil and all sin. And even if the righteous sleep a long sleep **they have nothing to fear.** And the wise men will see the truth, and the sons of the Earth will understand all the words of this book, and they will know that their riches will not be able to save them or overthrow their sin. **Woe to you, you sinners, when you afflict the righteous on the day of severe trouble,** and burn them with fire, you will be repaid according to your deeds. Woe to you, you perverse of heart who watch to devise evil; fear will come upon you and there is no one who will help you. Woe to you, you sinners, for an account of the words of your mouth, and for an account of the deeds of your hands that you have impiously done; you will burn in blazing flames of fire. And now know that **the Angels will inquire in Heaven into your deeds,** from the Sun and the Moon and the Stars, into your sins, for on earth you execute judgment on the righteous.” (*Book of Enoch*, 100: 4-10)

**If you work, either knowingly or unknowingly, to do the dirty work of Satan, then God classifies you as “wicked.”** Know full well, then, that you will be dealt with by the Almighty God, who makes no bones about telling you what He will do with you:

“Therefore, behold, I will make them know, this once I will make them know my power and my might, and they shall know that my name is the Lord. ... **The clamour will resound to the ends of the earth, for the Lord has an indictment against the nations;** he is entering into judgment with all flesh, **and the wicked he will put to the sword.”** (Jeremiah 16: 21; 25: 31, RSV, emphasis added)

Nothing is surer, the imminent future of all Freemasons is very bleak indeed, as the *Book of Enoch* reveals:

**“Woe to you, you sinners, because you persecute the righteous, for you yourselves will be handed over and persecuted, you men of iniquity, and their yoke will be heavy on you.”** (*Book of Enoch*, 95: 7)

“Be hopeful, you righteous, **for the sinners will quickly be destroyed before you, and you will have power over them,** as you desire.” (*Book of Enoch*, 96: 1)

“And **the horse will walk up to its chest in the blood of sinners** and the chariot will sink up to its height. And in those days the Angels will come down into the hidden places, **and gather together in one place all those who have helped sin**, and the Most High will rise on that day **to execute the Great Judgment on all the sinners**. And he will set guards, from the Holy Angels, over all the righteous and Holy, and they will guard them like the apple of an eye, until an end is made of all evil and all sin. And **even if the righteous sleep a long sleep they have nothing to fear**. And **the wise men will see the truth**, and the sons of the Earth will understand all the words of this book, and they will know that **their riches will not be able to save them or overthrow their sin**. Woe to you, you sinners, when you afflict the righteous on the day of severe trouble, and burn them with fire, **you will be repaid according to your deeds.**” (Book of Enoch, 100: 3-7)

## Article #5

There is No Escape From the **WRATH OF GOD** For An Unrepentant Freemason—**They Are Caught Between a Rock and a Hard Place.**

**The “Rock” is God Himself, the real good Creator God, and He will no change; the “Hard Place” is Satan who has always planned to get rid of Freemasons when the Tribulation begins (as article #1 of this chapter shows).**

~~~~~

What is the **Wrath of God**?

Following upon the Return of the Messiah, the First Resurrection, and the Marriage Supper of the Lamb, **comes the Wrath of God**, also known as the Day of the Lord, or the Day of the Law (anciently). Now those who have a vested interest in hiding this information from you—and they are the ministers of Satan—have successfully converted the Day of the Law, in the sheople's mind, into Sunday, thus subverting the true Saturday Sabbath, and the great period of catastrophe to come. For an explanation of how long this “hour of trial” lasts, Essay 8-The Macrocosm and the Microcosm, in the [The Beguiled and the Doctrine of the "Two Spirits,"](#) in the section headed "The Sacred Mathematics and the Birthright Holy Spirit.")

The Wrath of God and the Seven Last Plagues

All the pent-up anger of God is finally unleashed against a deceived and satanic people on Earth. These are all the people who have been conned into accepting the bribes and materialism of Camelot (i.e. the “Mark of the Beast.” See *Revelation* 16: 2, and 19: 20) and Freemasonry. Everything that is to happen during this phase of the Last Days will be announced from the skies by great angels, and will be clearly heard in the peoples’ own language, wherever they are on Earth. For example, *Revelation* 14: 6-13 reveals:

“And I saw another angel flying in mid-heaven, having an everlasting gospel to proclaim to those dwelling on the earth, even to every nation and tribe and tongue and people, saying in a great voice, Fear God, and give glory to Him, because the hour of His judgment has come; also, Worship "Him who has made the heaven, and

the earth, and the sea," and the springs of waters. Ex. 20:11. And another angel followed, saying, The great city, Babylon, has fallen, has fallen because of the wine of the anger of her fornication she made all nations to drink. **And a third angel followed them, saying in a great voice, If anyone worships the beast and its image, and receives a mark on his forehead, or in his hand, he also shall drink of the wine of the anger of God having been mixed undiluted in the cup of His wrath. And he will be tormented by fire and brimstone before the holy angels and before the Lamb. And the smoke of their torment goes up forever and ever.** And those worshipping the beast and its image have no rest night and day, even if anyone receives the mark of its name. Here is the patience of the saints; here are the ones keeping the commands of God, and the faith of Jesus. And I heard a voice out of Heaven saying to me, Write: Blessed are the dead, the ones dying in the Lord from now. Yes, says the Spirit, they shall rest from their labors, and their works follow with them." (Revelation 14: 6-13)

Revelation 15 begins the description of the Wrath by proclaiming to the world's peoples that seven angels are to deliver the seven last plagues which will end the Wrath of God. These plagues are like the plagues that preceded the Exodus from Egypt. Each angel was given a golden bowl full of the Wrath of God to be poured upon the Earth.

The first angel's bowl of Wrath ...

"And the first went away and poured out his bowl onto the earth. And it came to be **a bad and evil sore** onto the men, the ones having the mark of the beast, and the ones worshipping its image." (Revelation 16: 2)

The second angel's bowl of Wrath ...

"And the second angel poured out his bowl onto the sea. And **it became blood**, as of a dead one, and every soul of life died in the sea." (Revelation 16: 3)

The third angel's bowl of Wrath ...

"And the third angel poured out his bowl onto the rivers, and onto the springs of the waters; **and it became blood**. And I heard the angel of the waters saying, You are righteous, Lord, the One who is, and who was, and who will be, **because You judged these things, since they poured out the blood of the saints and of the prophets; and You gave blood to them to drink, for they were deserving**. And I heard another out of the altar saying, Yes, Lord God Almighty, Your judgments are true and righteous." (Revelation 16: 4-7)

The fourth angel's bowl of Wrath ...

"And the fourth angel poured out his bowl onto the sun. And it was given to him **to burn men with fire**. And men were burned with great heat. And they blasphemed the name of God, the One having authority over these plagues and they did not repent to give Him glory." (Revelation 16: 8-9)

The fifth angel's bowl of Wrath ...

"And the fifth angel poured out his bowl onto the throne of the beast. And its kingdom became darkened; and **they gnawed their tongues from the pain**.

And they blasphemed the God of Heaven, from their pains and from their sores. And they did not repent of their works.” (Revelation 16: 10-11)

The sixth angel’s bowl of Wrath ...

“And ***the sixth angel poured out his bowl onto the great river Euphrates, and its water was dried up*** so that the way of the kings from the rising of the sun might be prepared. ***And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon,*** and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet. For they are spirits of demons doing signs, which go forth to the kings of the earth, even of the whole habitable world to assemble them to the war of that day, the great day of God Almighty. Behold, I am coming as a thief. Blessed is the one watching and keeping his garments, that he does not walk naked, and they may see his shame. ***And He assembled them in the place having been called in Hebrew, Armageddon.***” (Revelation 16: 12-16)

The seventh angel’s bowl of Wrath ...

“And the seventh angel poured out his bowl into the air, and a great voice came from the throne from the temple of Heaven, saying, It has happened! And voices and thunders and lightnings occurred. And ***a great earthquake occurred,*** such as did not occur since man came into being on the earth, such a huge earthquake, so great! And the great city came to be into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell. And Babylon the great was remembered before God, to give to her the cup of the wine of the anger of His wrath. And every island fled away, and mountains were not found. ***And a great hail, as the size of a talent, came down out of the heaven upon men.*** And men blasphemed God from the plague of the hail, because its plague is exceedingly great.” (Revelation 16: 17-21)

A most important part of the seventh plague is the destruction of the two great cities, London and New York, which is described in more detail below. Then the beast and the false prophet are captured and thrown alive into the lake of fire (Revelations 19: 20). Satan is seized and imprisoned in the bowels of the Earth for 1,000 years (Revelation 20: 1-3):

“And I saw an angel coming down out of Heaven, having the key of the abyss, and a great chain on his hand. And he laid hold of the dragon, the old serpent who is the Devil, and Satan, ***and bound him a thousand years, and threw him into the abyss,*** and shut him up, and sealed over him, that he should not still lead astray the nations, until the thousand years are fulfilled. And after these things, he must be set loose a little time.”

“And whenever the thousand years are ended, Satan will be set loose out of his prison, and he will go to mislead the nations in the four corners of the earth, Gog and Magog, to assemble them in war, whose number is as the sand of the sea. And they went up over the breadth of the land and encircled the camp of the saints, and the beloved city. And fire from God came down out of Heaven and burned them down. And the Devil leading them astray was thrown into the Lake of Fire and Brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet were. And they were tormented day and night to the ages of the ages.” (Revelation 20: 7-10)

The seventh bowl concludes the Wrath of God!

Here is how the **Book of Joel** describes the Wrath:

“Blow ye the trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for the day of the LORD cometh, for it is nigh at hand; A day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: a great people and a strong; there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, even to the years of many generations. A fire devoureth before them; and behind them a flame burneth: the land is as the garden of Eden before them, and behind them a desolate wilderness; yea, and nothing shall escape them. The appearance of them is as the appearance of horses; and as horsemen, so shall they run. Like the noise of chariots on the tops of mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a flame of fire that devoureth the stubble, as a strong people set in battle array. Before their face the people shall be much pained: all faces shall gather blackness. They shall run like mighty men; they shall climb the wall like men of war; and they shall march every one on his ways, and they shall not break their ranks: Neither shall one thrust another; they shall walk every one in his path: and when they fall upon the sword, they shall not be wounded. They shall run to and fro in the city; they shall run upon the wall, they shall climb up upon the houses; they shall enter in at the windows like a thief. The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: the sun and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their shining: And the LORD shall utter his voice before his army: for his camp is very great: for he is strong that executeth his word: **for the day of the LORD is great and very terrible; and who can abide it?**” (Joel 2: 1-11, RSV, emphasis added)

And again ...

“And it shall come to pass afterward, **that I will pour out my spirit on all flesh;** your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, and your young men shall see visions. Even upon the menservants and maidservants in those days, I will pour out my spirit. "And I will give portents in the heavens and on the earth, blood and fire and columns of smoke. **The sun shall be turned to darkness, and the moon to blood,** before the great and terrible day of the LORD comes.” (Joel 2: 28-31, RSV)

The **Book of Enoch** reports the Wrath:

“Destroy all the souls addicted to dalliance, and the offspring of the Watchers, for they have tyrannized over mankind.

Let every oppressor perish from the face of the earth,

Let every evil work be destroyed.

The plant of righteousness and of rectitude appear, and the work of righteousness and rectitude become a blessing.

Righteousness and rectitude shall be for ever planted with delight.

*And then shall all the saints give thanks, and live until they have begotten a thousand children, while the whole period of their youth, and their Sabbaths shall be complete in peace. In those days **all the earth shall be cultivated in***

righteousness; it shall be wholly planted with **trees**, and filled with benediction; every tree of delight shall be planted in it.

In it shall **vines** be planted; and the vine which shall be planted in it shall yield fruit to satiety; **every seed**, which shall be sown in it, shall produce for one measure a thousand; and one measure of olives shall produce ten presses of oil.

Purify the earth from all oppression, from all injustice, from all crime, from all impiety, and from all pollution which is committed upon it. **Exterminate them from the earth.**

Then shall all the children of men be righteous, and all nations shall pay me divine honors, and bless men; all shall adore me.

The earth shall be cleansed from all corruption, from every crime, from all punishment, and from all suffering; neither again will I send a deluge upon it from generation to generation for ever.” (Book of Enoch 10: 18-27)

Here is a brief rendition from **Jeremiah the Prophet**:

“Therefore, behold, I will make them know, this once I will make them know my power and my might, and they shall know that my name is the Lord. ... The clamour will resound to the ends of the earth, for the Lord has an indictment against the nations; he is entering into judgment with all flesh, and **the wicked he will put to the sword.**” (Jeremiah 16: 21; 25: 31, RSV)

James, the brother of Jesus, describes the Last Days and the Wrath thus, indicating that a totally new system will emerge, one in which physical wealth will count for nothing, because **holy righteous character will be the new "Gold Standard" ...**

“**Your gold and silver have rusted**, and their rust will be evidence against you and will eat your flesh like fire. You have laid up treasure for the last days. Behold, the wages of the laborers who mowed your fields, **which you kept back by fraud**, cry out; and the cries of the harvesters have reached the ears of the Lord of hosts. You have lived on the earth in luxury and in pleasure; you have fattened your hearts in a day of slaughter. You have condemned, you have killed the righteous man; he does not resist you. Be patient, therefore, brethren, until the coming of the Lord. Behold, the farmer waits for the precious fruit of the earth, being patient over it until it receives the early and the late rain. You also be patient. Establish your hearts, for the coming of the Lord is at hand. Do not grumble, brethren, against one another, that you may not be judged; behold, the Judge is standing at the doors. As an example of suffering and patience, brethren, take the prophets who spoke in the name of the Lord. Behold, we call those happy who were steadfast. You have heard of the steadfastness of Job, and you have seen the purpose of the Lord, **how the Lord is compassionate and merciful.**” (James 5: 3-11, RSV)

The people who do the dirty work of the satanic money-power elite—police, judges and magistrates, lawyers, teachers and lecturers, journalists, media presenters, doctors, chemists, Freemasons, the military, the “religious” teachers, the politicians and bureaucrats, bank workers, accountants, and business leaders—**will all be put through the Wrath of God.**

We all need to know that God tells us quite clearly that **He will destroy all wicked people who destroy the Earth, including those who have helped sin, and break His Great Law:**

“And in those days the Angels will come down into the hidden places, **and gather together in one place all those who have helped sin,** and the Most High will rise on that day to execute the Great Judgment on all the sinners. And he will set guards, from the Holy Angels, over all the righteous and Holy, and **they will guard them like the apple of an eye,** until an end is made of all evil and all sin. And even if the righteous sleep a long sleep **they have nothing to fear.** And the wise men will see the truth, and the sons of the Earth will understand all the words of this book, and they will know that their riches will not be able to save them or overthrow their sin. **Woe to you, you sinners, when you afflict the righteous on the day of severe trouble,** and burn them with fire, you will be repaid according to your deeds. Woe to you, you perverse of heart who watch to devise evil; fear will come upon you and there is no one who will help you. Woe to you, you sinners, for an account of the words of your mouth, and for an account of the deeds of your hands that you have impiously done; you will burn in blazing flames of fire. And now know that **the Angels will inquire in Heaven into your deeds,** from the Sun and the Moon and the Stars, into your sins, for on earth you execute judgment on the righteous.” (*Book of Enoch*, 100: 4-10)

If you work, either knowingly or unknowingly, to do the dirty work of Satan, then God classifies you as "wicked." Know full well, then, that you will be dealt with by the Almighty God, who makes no bones about telling you what He will do with you:

“Therefore, behold, I will make them know, this once I will make them know my power and my might, and they shall know that my name is the Lord. ... **The clamour will resound to the ends of the earth, for the Lord has an indictment against the nations;** he is entering into judgment with all flesh, **and the wicked he will put to the sword.**” (Jeremiah 16: 21; 25: 31, RSV, emphasis added)

Conclusion ...

Pray to God to rid yourself and your family, of the Curse of Freemasonry. First. Rid your home of anything to do with the occult, witchcraft, all secret societies, and of course, Freemasonry. That also includes Order of the Eastern Star, the Alpha Lodges, Rotary International, Apex, and Lions, and similar secretive organisations and oaths (including the **Lawyer's Secret Oath** [102]).

If you have been enticed into joining Freemasonry, then you have to understand that you have been totally duped. As most Freemasons are “Porch Masons,” below the Third Degree, **it is they** who give Freemasonry the glowing name they believe it to be worthy of. This is because of the “good works” that are obviously so important to them. They run retirement villages for the elderly, and provide study grants for the young, particularly the orphans. They fund many community projects for which they delight in seeking good

102 See “Your Lawyer’s Secret Oath,” here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/your-lawyer's-secret-oath.html> , and *Woe Unto You Lawyers*, here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/woe-unto-you-lawyers.html>

publicity, while pretending otherwise. It is this glowing outer veneer that Freemasonry cultivates **to hide the real cancer within**, and all Freemasons should have been aware of that fact before they took their blood oaths.

It is **totally incompatible** for a Freemason to even contemplate presenting themselves for true Christian baptism, since Freemasonry is actually the religion of Satan, **and every Masonic Temple should be rightly understood as the local Synagogue of Satan**. In fact it goes much further than this, because the local “Worshipful Master” in each lodge stands as symbol for the coming Antichrist! In other words, the head of each local Lodge stands as symbol for Prince Charles, and the Satanic Order of the Garter, and it is from this source that the local Lodge takes its orders. [103]

Freemasonry’s own historians openly admit that everything Christian in Freemasonry has been totally eliminated:

“A considerable amount of excision was necessitated by the alteration of the clause in the [Masonic] Constitution which changed Masonry from a Christian to a non-Christian basis. ... **Anything Christian was eliminated.**” (from *The Higher Degree Handbook*, by J.S.M. Ward, 33rd Degree Freemasonry, and Masonic historian, p. 25.)

In fact to be a Freemason you have to break five of God’s Ten Commandments! They have to break Commandments #1, 2, 3, 6 and 9 just to pass through the First Degree! Remember that the keeping of God’s Commandments is not a random suggestion or just a good idea!

Not only do men who join Masonry [104] bring a deadly curse on themselves. **By joining, they also bring a curse from God on their families, and even on their local community.** This curse lasts four generations. This is why it imperative for true Christians everywhere to wake up to the scourge of Freemasonry, and its deadly effects on the whole human family. **They must get actively involved in cleaning up the mess that the Lodge brings to local communities.**

Burn all items from these organisations. Next, say these prayers (or adapt them according to your situation) to Jesus Christ, the only true Light of the World, and your only mediator with the Father:

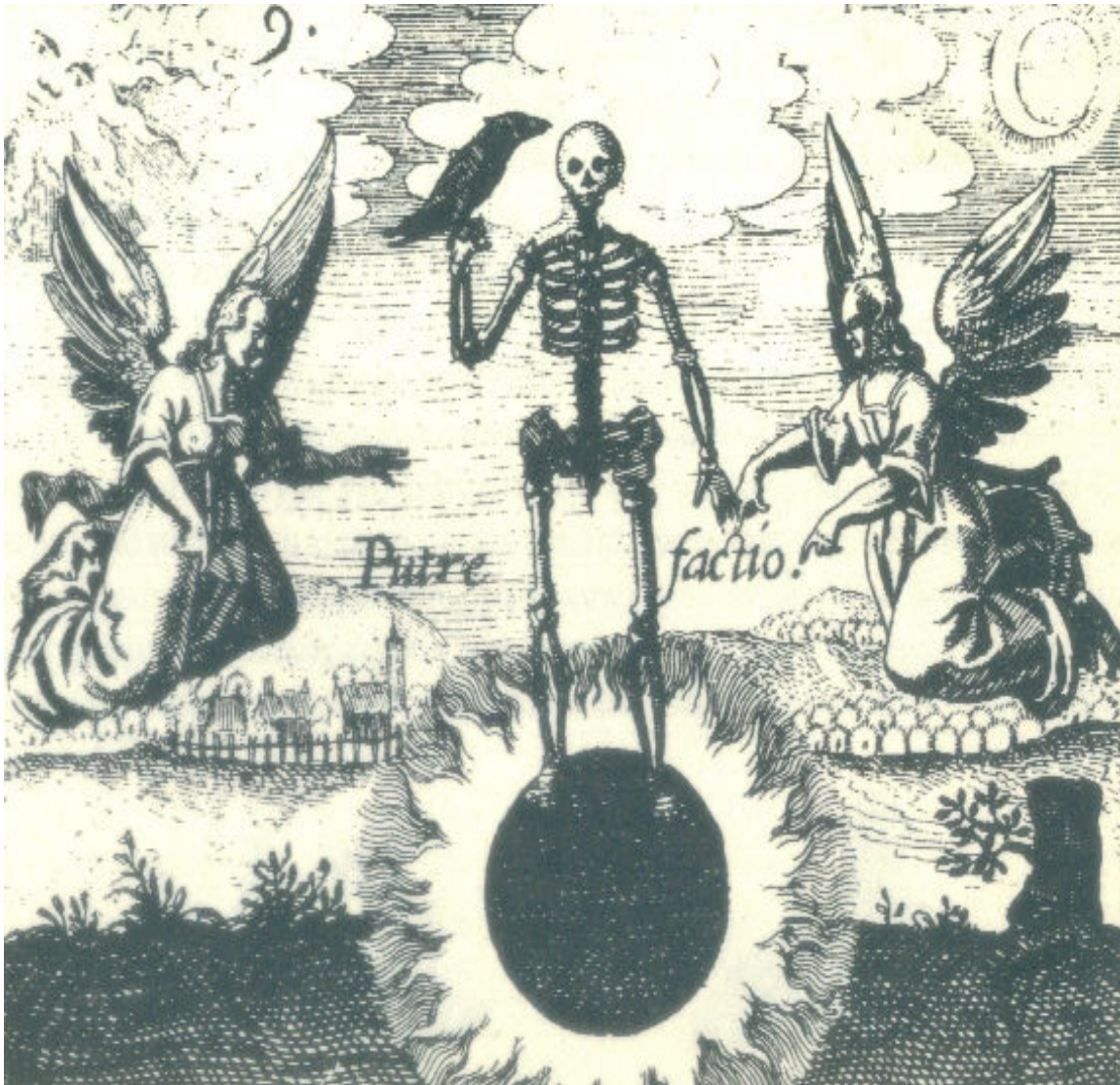
These prayers are from the book, *Protecting Your Home from Spiritual Darkness*, by Chuck D. Pierce and Rebecca Wagner Sytsema.

“First Degree ...

I renounce the oaths taken and the curses and iniquities involved in the First or Entered Apprentice Degree, especially their effects on the throat and tongue. I renounce the Hoodwink blindfold and its effects on spirit, emotions and eyes, including all confusion, fear of the dark, fear of the light and fear of sudden noises. . . **I renounce the secret**

103 Educate yourself on this fact by carefully studying the following books: *The 33rd Degree Freemason* <http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-33rd-degree-freemason.html> ; and *The Dissipation of the Darkness: History of the Origin of Masonry*, <http://NazareneRemnant.org/dissipation-of-the-darkness-history-of-the-origin-of-masonry.html>

104 Ex-Freemasons have revealed that they joined because pride got them involved because of who invited them to join. Others say they joined because of the economic and other advantages of doing so.



The ultimate fate of all Freemasons and traitors is well summarised by this picture. This is a symbolic representation of the "Cursings" of Deuteronomy 28: 15-68. This engraving from 1622 AD demonstrates that the artist was highly knowledgeable about the black religion of Satan, for it shows all the symbols of someone who is perishing and on the downward path to the Pit (Abyss). First we have the skeleton, always a symbol of death, but here it stands for the 216 bones in the human body, and an important number connected with the Moon (10, coming from the 10 Commandments x 216 = 2,160, the diameter of the Moon in statute miles). And it is in the bones where the blood is produced, and **it is in the blood where life or death (evil) resides.** Hence, if we are sinners, this is the "device" of "Cursing" that God gives all sinners to, and Satan's perfect unholy spirit enters into them. Conversely, if we repent, become baptised, and begin keeping the monthly New Moon Festivals, then God "Blesses" us with His Birthright Holt Spirit, "the first works of salvation" (Revelation 2: 5) and we become re-born to eternal life. The two angels in the picture are pointing downwards indicating that they are passing eternal judgment on the fallen skeleton. As well the skeleton is holding a raven or crow in his right hand, and these birds are always indicative of death and destruction. As well, the skeleton is standing on a **Black Sun**, which is the favourite symbol for those who are perishing in Satanism and Freemasonry. In Satanism the Black Sun is Sirius, and in the female version of Freemasonry, the Order of the Eastern Star, the Black Sun/Sirius is the Eastern Star. However Sirius is actually the Elect's star, which lies 36 degrees Northward on the plumb line from Canopus, which denotes the Abyss. The number 9 pictured is an important indicator of the levels to be traversed from the Abyss to the Sun. Engraving 9 from, J.D. *Mylius Philosophia reformata*, Frankfurt, 1622. Diagram from Gary Osborn's article, "The Internal Eclipse," from here: <http://garyosborn.webs.com/theinternaleclipse.htm>

word, BOAZ, and its Masonic meaning . . . I renounce the mixing and mingling of truth . . . and the blasphemy of this degree of Masonry . . . I renounce the cable tow noose around the neck, the fear of choking and every spirit causing asthma, hay fever, emphysema or any other breathing difficulty. I renounce the ritual dagger, or the compass point, sword or spear held against the breast, the fear of death by stabbing pain and the fear of heart attack from this degree. . . **I now pray for healing** . . . [throat, vocal cords, nasal passages, sinus, bronchial tubes, etc.] and for healing of the speech area, and the release of the Word of God to me and through me and my family.

Second Degree ...

I renounce the oaths taken and the curses and iniquities involved in the Second or Fellow Craft Degree of Masonry, especially the curses on the heart and chest. **I renounce the secret words SHIBBOLETH and JACHIN and all their Masonic meaning**. . . I cut off emotional hardness, apathy, indifference, unbelief and deep anger from me and my family. In the name of Jesus Christ, I pray for the healing of . . . [the chest/lung/heart area] and also for the healing of my emotions, and I ask to be made sensitive to the Holy Spirit of God.

Third Degree ...

I renounce the oaths taken and the curses and iniquities involved in the Third or Master Degree, especially the curses on the stomach and womb area. **I renounce the secret words TUBAL CAIN and MAHA BONE and all their Masonic meaning** . . . I renounce the Spirit of Death from the blows to the head enacted as a ritual murder, the fear of death, false martyrdom, fear of violent gang attack, assault, or rape, and the helplessness of this degree. I renounce the falling into the coffin or stretcher involved in the ritual of murder. . . **I renounce the false resurrection of this degree**, because only Jesus Christ is the Resurrection and the Life! (I also renounce the blasphemous kissing of the Bible on a witchcraft oath. I cut off all spirits of death, witchcraft and deception.) In the name of Jesus Christ I pray for the healing of . . . [the stomach, gallbladder, womb, liver and any other organ of my body affected by Masonry], and I ask for release of compassion and understanding for me and my family.

Thirty-Second Degree ...

I renounce the oaths taken and the curses and iniquities involved in the Thirty-Second Degree of Masonry, **the Sublime Prince of the Royal Secret**. . . I renounce Masonry's false trinitarian deity **AUM**, and its parts: Brahma the creator, Vishnu the preserver and Shiva the destroyer. I renounce the deity of **AHURA-MAZDA**, the claimed spirit or source of all light, and the worship with fire, which is an abomination to God, and also the drinking from a human skull in many rites.

Shriners ...

I renounce the oaths taken and the curses, iniquities and penalties involved in the **Ancient Arabic Order of the Nobles of the Mystic Shrine**. I renounce the piercing of the eyeballs with a three-edged blade, the flaying of the feet, the madness and the worship of the false god Allah as the god of our fathers. I renounce the hoodwink, the mock hanging, the mock beheading, the mock drinking of the blood of the victim, the mock dog urinating on the initiate, and the offering of urine as a commemoration.”

The above prayers from the book, *Protecting Your Home from Spiritual Darkness*, by Chuck D. Pierce and Rebecca Wagner Sytsema. This book also contains prayers of cleansing for other Masonic Degrees.

Related Reading:

Preparation for Baptism, on the USB / DvD, or online here:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/preparation-for-baptism.html>

Appendix A:

Agenda 21: *Overview of the Stealth Takeover of Australia.*

What is Agenda 21?

Source: <http://fairdinkumradio.com/?q=node/187>

Introduction

What is Agenda 21? **Agenda 21 is a fundamentally undemocratic, sovereignty threatening, UN designed and monitored program which is being banned overseas because of the threat it poses to fundamental human rights.** Agenda 21 is found to pose a serious risk to freedom and human rights and is unnecessarily foreign in its origin and control.

Both Federal and State government's and Local Councils have been undemocratically implementing this program throughout Australia, on behalf of the UN, for 10-20 years. All the evidence indicates the consistent political refusal to publicly declare Agenda 21 policy has been non-negotiable and bipartisan.

In 20 years, all major political parties have refused to openly declare their Agenda 21 policy during elections to enable citizens to make an informed democratic choice. **All major parties have preferred to implement Agenda 21 as undeclared or covert policy.** As a result, community ignorance about AG21 and its implications are widespread.

By Leon Pittard

Agenda 21 is an action plan of the United Nations (UN) related to sustainable development and was an outcome of the United Nations Conference on Environment and Development (UNCED) held in Rio De Janeiro, Brazil, in 1992. It is a comprehensive blueprint of action to be taken globally, nationally and locally by organizations of the UN, governments, and major groups in every area in which humans directly affect the environment. [The full report is here.](#)

Most people will not find Prince Charles or his environmental activities in the headlines of major newspapers. Nor do his biographies really explain his involvement, as there is basically a blackout on what he is really doing worldwide. In April 1991, fourteen months before UNCED, **the Prince held a private two day international conference** aboard the royal yacht *Britannia*, moored off the coast of Brazil. His goal was to bring together key international figures in an attempt to achieve a degree of harmony between the various countries that would happen at the Rio Earth Summit. Then Senator **Al Gore**



The Royal Yacht *Britannia*. This picture and caption added to this article by Nazarene Remnant.

was present, along with senior officials from the World Bank, chief executives from companies such as Shell and British Petroleum, the key NGO's, and other officials. [Source](#).

Opening address. M Strong.

"The concept of national sovereignty has been an immutable, indeed sacred, principle of international relations. It is a principle which will yield only slowly and reluctantly to the new imperatives of global environmental cooperation. It is simply not feasible for sovereignty to be exercised unilaterally by individual nation states, however powerful. **The global community must be assured of environmental security.**"

"It is the responsibility of each human being today to choose between the force of darkness and the force of light. We must therefore transform our attitudes, and adopt a renewed respect for the superior laws of Divine Nature."

"Current lifestyles and consumption patterns of the affluent middle class - involving high meat intake, use of fossil fuels, appliances, air-conditioning, and suburban housing - are not sustainable. A shift is necessary which will require a vast strengthening of the multilateral system, including the United Nations." [Maurice Strong Opening address. 1992](#)

The concept of 'environmental sustainability' was first brought to widespread public attention in 1972 by the Club of Rome (CoR) in their book entitled *The Limits to Growth*. The report basically concluded that the growth of the human population, and an increase in prosperity, would cause an ecological collapse within the fifty years. The book is considered to be the most successful environmental publication ever produced and propelled the Club of Rome to its current position of an environmental thought-leader and a major consultant to the United Nations.

It has been translated into more than forty languages and sold more than 15 million copies. Throughout the 1970s and 80s the concept that humanity was irreparably damaging the earth gained credence and facilitated the formation of mainstream and activist environmental groups. **The Club of Rome has been calling for "a Master plan to guide world development" since its very inception.**



Prince Charles the Antichrist,^[105] also known as the “little horn” of the *Book of Daniel* chapter 8. Prince Charles’ “... power shall be great, and he shall cause fearful destruction, and he shall succeed in what he does, and destroy mighty men and the people of the saints. By his cunning he shall make deceit prosper under his hand, and in his own mind he shall magnify himself. ^[106] **Without warning he shall destroy many** [Nazarene Remnant comment: Those in the know—i.e. Satanists like Prince Charles and Aloysius Fozdyke—have a special name for this most bloodthirsty event. They call it **The Culling**.^[107]]; and he shall even rise up against the Prince of princes [i.e. Jesus Christ]; but by no human hand, he shall be broken.” (Daniel 8: 23-25). ^[108] This picture and caption added to this article by Nazarene Remnant.

In Nature organic growth proceeds according to a Master Plan, a Blueprint. According to this master plan diversification among cells is determined by the requirements of the various organs; the size and shape of the organs and, therefore, their growth processes are determined by their function, which in turn depends on the needs of the whole organism. Such a ‘master plan’ is missing from the process of growth and development of the world system. Now is the time to draw up a master plan for organic sustainable growth and world development based on global allocation of all finite resources and a new global economic system.” - *Mankind at the Turning Point*, CoR, 1974

Like many ‘green movement initiatives’ Agenda 21 is a ‘wolf in sheep’s clothing’. All the

105 For detailed information see the free book [The Sinister Garden at Highgrove](http://www.nazareneremnant.org/the-sinister-garden-at-highgrove.html), on the DVD or online here: <http://www.nazareneremnant.org/the-sinister-garden-at-highgrove.html>

106 There is no doubt that Prince Charles is pushing himself to the forefront on the world stage in every way possible. For example, he almost demanded that he represent his mother at the June 6 D-Day memorial celebrations in France in 2009. See the article “The AntiChrist Steps Out: Let the Countdown Begin,” in Issue 21 (21 June, 2009) of our freely available *Last Days Watch* newsletter, which you can find here:

<http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-21-ldw.html> And Queen Elizabeth II always opens the Commonwealth Games, doesn’t she? But who opened the 2010 games in Delhi? Now Prince Charles is being pushed into the role of King in England, on his way to being crowned King of the World and taking vacant seat number 666 in the European Parliament.

107 See “The Culling,” on the DVD and either here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/the-culling-by-jay-weidner.html> or here: <http://www.jayweidner.com/TheCulling1.html>

108 The *Bible in Basic English* (1965) renders Daniel 8: 25 this way: “And his designs will be turned against the holy people, causing deceit to do well in his hand; in his heart he will make himself great, **and send destruction on numbers who are living unconscious of their danger**; and he will put himself up against the prince of princes; but he will be broken, though not by men’s hands.” The *Douay-Rheims* (1899) renders Daniel 8: 25 this way: “According to his will, and craft shall be successful in his hand: and his heart shall be puffed up, and **in the abundance of all things he shall kill many**: and he shall rise up against the prince of princes, and shall be broken without hand.” The *Good News Bible* renders Daniel 8: 25 this way: “Because he is cunning, he will succeed in his deceitful ways. He will be proud of himself and **destroy many people without warning**. He will even defy the greatest King of all, but he will be destroyed without the use of any human power.” The *World English Bible* renders Daniel 8: 25 this way: “Through his policy he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify himself in his heart, **and in their security shall he destroy many**: he shall also stand up against the prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand.”

policies and plans are developed and are required to begin with a description of how they met the objectives of Agenda 21 and various other UN agreements, and were audited too determine how they complied with UN requirements.

Agenda 21 is not an environmental management policy, but an attempt to impose a global centrally planned quasi-government administered by the United Nations. Under Agenda 21 all central government and local authority signatories are required to conform strictly to a common prescribed standard and hence **this is just communism resurrected in a new guise.** Now that Agenda 21 has gained a stranglehold on global regulatory and planning processes Maurice Strong and his Club of Rome colleagues have moved on to the next phase of the **Global Green Agenda.**

In association with fellow CoR member **Mikhail Gorbachev**, Strong co-chaired the committee responsible for drafting the Earth Charter. Compared to the 2500 pages that make up Agenda 21 and the BGA it is a tiny document – only 4 pages long. But it is of far more significance to the Global Green Agenda. The Earth Charter is a “declaration of fundamental principles for building a just, sustainable, and peaceful global society in the 21st century”. **It is the constitution for a New Green Order.** You can read about it here. [Earth Charter. 1997](#)

An Australian Politician Speaks Out Against Agenda 21

Posted to the [JimStoneFreelance.com](#) forum by Farganne

Source: <http://www.jimstonefreelance.com/bressington.html>

In case you don't know, **Ann Bressington** is a South Australian MP who gave [this incredible speech exposing Agenda 21 and the Club of Rome:](#) (if Youtube blocks that link, open a new tab, and drop this in:

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=WrdmjBAXoEo>

I traded messages with Ann on Facebook today, and she is without a doubt the real deal. As her speech gains traction on the internet, the trolls are coming out in force. They have set up a page called the Ann Bressington Appreciation Society where they do nothing but trash her all day long. They have also posted porn to her profile and the profiles of her FB friends.

If you have a YouTube channel, please mirror the above video. If you have a blog, please post it. If you are on FB, please visit her page and leave a message of support.

Also, if you are really good at Facebooking, and know how to set up a support page, and make it grow, please send me a message.

How rare is it that an establishment politician stands up for us on something like Agenda 21? **Ann's speech makes Ron Paul look like a half-assed doofus.** She went straight for the jugular, no holds barred, and she is paying for it. Let's give her all the support we can.

Farganne

Ann Bressington's Facebook page:

<https://www.facebook.com/pages/Ann-Bressington/107625735933803>

Ann Bressington's Web site is here:

<http://www.bressington.net/index.htm>

Politicians Act As Agents Of The United Nations To Enforce Agenda 21 Upon Australians

Politicians Show Preference for Covert Undemocratic Agenda 21 Policy.

By Graham Williamson.

Revised edition January 2013.

EXECUTIVE SUMMARY

This paper is about Agenda 21 and its implementation in Australia. Its primary purpose is to examine the implementation process and assess its democratic foundations **and whether the public have truly been permitted to make an informed democratic choice.** ***Its secondary purpose is to evaluate whether Agenda 21 is beneficial and necessary for Australians.***

Using extensive documentary evidence from experts, combined with personal correspondence documented in the Appendices, the following fundamental facts have been established.

- 1. Agenda 21 is a fundamentally undemocratic, sovereignty threatening, UN designed and monitored program which is being banned overseas because of the threat it poses to fundamental human rights.** Agenda 21 is found to pose a serious risk to freedom and human rights and is unnecessarily foreign in its origin and control.
- 2. All three levels of government have been undemocratically implementing this program throughout Australia, on behalf of the UN, for 10-20 years.** All the evidence indicates the consistent political refusal to publicly declare AG21 policy has been non-negotiable and bipartisan.
- 3. In 20 years, all major political parties have refused to openly declare their Agenda 21 policy during elections to enable citizens to make an informed democratic choice.** All major parties have preferred to implement Agenda 21 as undeclared or covert policy. As a result, community ignorance about AG21 and its implications are widespread.
- 4. Although pervasively embedded into government (undeclared) policy at all levels, when directly questioned about AG21 our elected representatives go to extraordinary lengths to either avoid the subject or pretend it is not being implemented.** From all my enquiries, not one politician or bureaucrat eagerly responded by openly detailing the many ways in which the tentacles of AG21 are being implemented through the various government departments. ***Implementation of Agenda 21 is based upon a failure to accurately and truthfully inform Australians. It is based upon deception and trashing of democracy.***

AG21 is a policy far bigger than any other policy. It is a policy of 20 years

duration. It is a policy implemented by both major parties and all 3 levels of government around Australia. **It has penetrated from Canberra to local communities everywhere.** It shapes our legal system, our economic system, our environmental system, our political system, and even the education of our children. **It is not possible to imagine a more massive political policy, yet it is excluded from the electoral agenda and the official policies of all major parties.** This policy is being enforced upon us and we have been denied any democratic choice. Why?

This is a massive scandal and it is why our politicians are desperately trying to shut the debate down. It is a scandal that dwarfs even the CO2 tax and climate change which form just one part of it.

The past 20 years, and my correspondence detailed in the Appendix, show quite clearly that **a change of government will not solve this issue.** What is needed is a return to democracy, dramatically increased political accountability, strengthening of sovereignty, and a renewed political commitment of allegiance to the people rather than an allegiance to the UN.

Introduction

All 3 levels of government in Australia, and all major political parties, have chosen to implement a foreign United Nations designed and monitored 'sustainability' program called Agenda 21. Governments have been implementing this program around Australia for 10-20 years although all major parties have been unanimous in their decision not to give Australians a democratic choice on this issue at election time. Further, this foreign program has pervasively infiltrated local councils and the legal system so that property rights are being insidiously and progressively transferred from humans to plants and the environment. And our politicians, without the knowledge or permission of the overwhelming majority of Australians, have even seen fit to embed this foreign program into the school curriculum to ensure our children are indoctrinated with UN propaganda.

In view of these developments I contacted various political parties in an attempt to clarify their policy regarding Agenda 21. This paper documents more than 12 months research into Agenda 21 & the response of political parties & elected representatives to simple questions regarding the implementation of this foreign UN program. It documents the difficulties involved in obtaining clear truthful answers from our elected representatives, irrespective of the party they represent. And it documents the death of democracy in Australia as political parties present one policy to the people during elections, but when elected they proceed to implement undeclared or covert policies, or policies of which they are apparently so ashamed they refuse to openly discuss them.

This paper documents this disturbing abandonment of democracy. How is it possible to have a pervasive far reaching program such as Agenda 21 implemented by government departments and councils throughout Australia for 10-20 years and yet this program is omitted from official policy? And when our elected representatives are directly questioned about implementation of this UN program, why do they feel the need to go to extraordinary lengths to refuse to discuss it or even pretend it is not being implemented?

It is astonishing that my exhaustive attempts to obtain simple answers from our elected representatives have met with such a solid brick wall of deception or obfuscation.

In order to supply background information, and evidence from experts and from government departments, I have included the following detailed Appendices below. Most of the Appendices are self-explanatory. Appendix J documents some of the real life results of the government drive to support the ecocentric rewriting of the legal system and the erosion of property rights as proposed by Agenda 21. Appendix K documents the involvement of councils which are at the forefront of the implementation of UN AG21 restriction of land use and property rights while Appendix L documents my complaint to the NSW Ombudsman regarding council involvement.

Appendix A – Introduction and Background to Agenda 21.

Appendix B – Evidence of the Extent to Which Governments Having been Implementing AG21 Around Australia Without Giving Australians any Democratic Choice.

Appendix C – Rewriting the Legal System to Support Ecocentrism & Transfer Property Rights from Humans to Plants & the Environment.

Appendix D - Response to Correspondence from the [Victorian Minister for Local Government - Jeanette Powell](#).

Appendix E – Correspondence with the [NSW Premier Barry O’Farrell](#)

Appendix F – Correspondence with the [NSW Minister for the Environment Robyn Parker](#).

Appendix G - Correspondence with the [NSW Attorney General Greg Smith](#).

Appendix H - Correspondence with the [Minister for Local Government Don Page](#)

Appendix I - Correspondence with the [NSW Minister for Planning & Infrastructure Brad Hazzard](#)

Appendix J - Transferring Property Rights from Humans to Plants & the Environment: Submission to the [NSW Government BioBanking review](#)

Appendix K - Correspondence With Eurobodalla Shire Council

Appendix L – Complaint to [NSW Ombudsman](#)

Appendix M – Correspondence With [Greg Hunt, Shadow Minister for Climate Action, Environment and Heritage](#)

Witness below the extraordinary determination of politicians not to openly discuss a policy they have been enforcing upon Australians for up to 20 years. And witness their continuing determination to implement Agenda 21 covertly and prevent Australians from having any say.

The Politicians Speak, or Refuse to Speak, About AG21

On 8th September 2012 I asked the following politicians or political parties to state their

policy regarding Agenda 21. That correspondence, based upon the fact that the [WA Greens are the only party that openly state Agenda 21 policy](#), typically asked as follows:

Dear Sir,

I notice that the WA Greens openly endorse the Agenda 21 program in their policy platform as below.

Do you, and the NSW Liberal Party, agree with this policy and support Agenda 21 also? If so, why is it not included in your official policy? Since the NSW Liberal Party has been endorsing Agenda 21 or implementing it for nearly 20 years, will you be adding it to your official policies or do you prefer to continue to implement it without mentioning it in your policies? Why? ***If you have no intention of adding it to your official policies will you be proactively seeking to ban it as has been done in Alabama?***

Regards
Graham Williamson

<http://wa.greens.org.au/policies/local-government-o> *The Greens (WA) want: the Local Government Act amended to require the principles of ecological sustainable development in Agenda 211 be the basis of local government policy*

This correspondence was directed to the following.

[NSW Premier Barry O'Farrell](#)
[The NSW Liberal Party](#)
[The Queensland Liberal National Party](#)
[The Liberal Party of Victoria](#)
[Vic Minister for Local Government - Jeanette Powell](#)
[Leader of the National Party of Australia - Warren Truss](#)
[The National Party of Australia](#)
[The NSW National Party](#)
[Deputy Premier and Leader of NSW National Party Andrew Stoner](#)
[The Greens NSW](#)
[Liberal Party of Australia](#)
[Opposition Leader – Tony Abbott](#)
[Australian Greens – Senator Christine Milne](#)
[The Queensland Greens](#)
[The Australian Greens Victoria](#)

In addition, detailed questions regarding Agenda 21 were addressed to [NSW Premier Barry O'Farrell](#), [NSW Attorney General Greg Smith](#), [NSW Minister for the Environment Robyn Parker](#), [NSW Minister for Planning & Infrastructure Brad Hazzard](#), [Minister for Local Government Don Page](#), and **[Greg Hunt, Shadow Minister for Climate Action, Environment and Heritage](#)**. The responses & non-responses of our elected representatives to very simple questions are alarming in their consistent evasiveness & dismissiveness. These responses are documented below.

[Read the full report here:](#)

“Agenda 21 in Australia,” in Issue 71a of Last Days Watch newsletter, which is online here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/issue-71a-ldw.html>

Agenda 21 is Being Outlawed Overseas

Recently, because of the undemocratic nature of Agenda 21 and the serious threat it poses to human rights, particularly property rights, **the following law was passed by the legislature in Alabama banning Agenda 21 (78):**

Senate Bill 477

*“Section 1. (b) The State of Alabama and all political subdivisions may not adopt or implement policy recommendations that deliberately or inadvertently infringe or restrict private property rights without due process, as may be required by policy recommendations **originating in, or traceable to ‘Agenda 21’,** adopted by the United Nations in 1992 at its Conference on Environment and Development or any other international law or ancillary plan of action that contravenes the Constitution of the United States or the Constitution of the State of Alabama.*

*(c) Since the United Nations has accredited and enlisted numerous non-governmental and inter-governmental organizations to assist in the implementation of its policies relative to Agenda 21 around the world, the State of Alabama and all political subdivisions may not enter into any agreement, expend any sum of money, or receive funds contracting services, or giving financial aid to or from those non-governmental and inter-governmental organizations **as defined in Agenda 21.**”*

In view of the above facts I seek answers to the following questions.

1. Has the NSW government warned residents of the undemocratic nature of Agenda 21 plans, their UN origin, and their full agenda and final goals? If so please supply documentary evidence (notices, media releases etc).
2. Does the NSW government have a clear policy to ban all such UN derived Agenda 21 related policies to protect local residents? Please supply documentary evidence, including the time frame for implementation.
3. Has the NSW government offered local residents the choice between a locally designed, monitored and implemented environmental/sustainability plan as an alternative to plans designed and monitored by a foreign agency (the UN)?

I look forward to receiving clarification of these vitally important matters.

Regards
Graham Williamson

“Agenda 21 is being implemented in the U.S. under various names to deceive the unsuspecting public as to the source and real purpose of the program. However identifying the programs is relatively easy. All you have to do is look for the keywords ... **Everything associated with this program is deceptive. The language they use, the names they give the projects, the means by which they lure local governments into the trap and then slam the door - absolutely everything is deceptive from beginning to end.’**

And the deceit is endemic throughout Australia (46).

“Throughout Australia it seems that there has been widespread uncertainty about the meaning, scope and value of the term 'Local Agenda 21'.....Some councils have chosen, for a variety of reasons, not to call their initiatives 'LA21' “.....”However, this is not to say that LA21 is not happening within Australia. **On the contrary there is Local Agenda 21 activity in every state and territory** and many councils are working on projects that have at their core the processes of LA21, **although they may not necessarily be using that terminology.**”

The Australian Public Have Never Been Informed About Agenda 21 ...

“Successive Australian and NSW governments have not only been guilty of gross negligence in refusing to fully inform Australians of the long term goals and totality of the Agenda 21 and sustainability initiatives, but further, they are also guilty of consistently violating fundamental human rights relating to the right to participate. Not only have they failed to inform the voting public of the totality and long term goals of the UN Agenda 21 sustainability initiatives, but further, there is even evidence that attempts have been made to conceal the truth by the use of innocuous descriptive labels the aim of which is to distance Australian initiatives from their UN global origins.”

Agenda 21 is Not Genuine Environmentalism ...

“The true spirit and essence of environmentalism is completely betrayed by biodiversity trading schemes which are a direct attack on private property rights and an attempt to transfer to government the power to control and put a price on nature. We need to get back to genuine environmentalism and stop exploiting environmentalism for personal or political gain and short sighted self-interested agendas (21).”

Case Study: Eurobodalla [Shire] Council ...

“FACT: Eurobodalla [Shire] Council has decided to continue to deny residents a democratic choice as to whether they prefer Council land use/sustainability policies determined locally, by local authorities and ratepayers, **or by an undemocratic foreign agency as is presently the case.**

Has the situation changed? Has Council decided to fully inform residents of the UN origin and end goals of AG21 at the upcoming election so they make an informed choice?”

“Are you prepared to represent the interests of Eurobodalla residents **by giving them this same protection, as enacted in Alabama, from foreign attempts to infringe upon the property rights of local landholders? If not, why not?**

If you prefer to continue to have landowners property rights determined and monitored by a foreign agency, will you make this an election issue at the upcoming elections so residents may make an informed democratic choice?”

...

“In order to save your valuable time, the matters may be summarised as below.

FACT: Eurobodalla Council has decided to have its environmental and land use policies determined and monitored by an undemocratic foreign agency (the UN), utilising the principles of their Agenda 21/sustainability program.

FACT: Eurobodalla Council has decided to continue to deny residents a democratic choice as to whether they prefer Council land use/sustainability policies determined locally, by local authorities and ratepayers, or by an undemocratic foreign agency as is presently the case.

Recently the following law was passed by the legislature in Alabama banning Agenda 21 (1):

Senate Bill 477

*“Section 1. (b) The State of Alabama and all political subdivisions may not adopt or implement policy recommendations that deliberately or inadvertently infringe or restrict private property rights without due process, as may be required by policy recommendations originating in, or **traceable to ‘Agenda 21’**, adopted by the United Nations in 1992 at its Conference on Environment and Development or any other international law or ancillary plan of action that contravenes the Constitution of the United States or the Constitution of the State of Alabama.*

*(c) Since the United Nations has accredited and enlisted numerous non-governmental and inter-governmental organizations to assist in the implementation of its policies relative to Agenda 21 around the world, **the State of Alabama and all political subdivisions may not enter into any agreement, expend any sum of money, or receive funds contracting services, or giving financial aid to or from those non-governmental and inter-governmental organizations as defined in Agenda 21.**”*

FACT: Your council is unashamedly still promoting and implementing these same undemocratic foreign based and initiated restrictions upon the rights of local landowners.

Are you prepared to represent the interests of Eurobodalla residents by giving them this same protection, as enacted in Alabama, from foreign attempts to infringe upon the property rights of local landholders? If not, why not?

If you prefer to continue to have landowners property rights determined and monitored by a foreign agency, will you make this an election issue at the upcoming elections so residents may make an informed democratic choice?”

Local Communities Have Never Been Educated About Agenda 21

“The high level of ignorance about AG 21 in the local community is patently obvious and is a sad reflection of Council’s community spirit and its total abandonment of community education, its duty of care, and any sense of social conscience or commitment. What disciplinary action will you take about this and when?”

The End-Result of All **This Masonic Treachery ...**

Australian Local, State and Federal Governments are **Now Owned Not By Australians** But By a "Closed-End Investment Company" in Switzerland.

Original Title: "Australia is a Country Owned Not By Australians But By a "Closed-End Investment Company" in Switzerland."

A note from John Wilson:

Source: <http://www.rightsandwrong.com.au>

Dear Fellow Australians,

1. **Local Governments in Australia are corporations**, e.g., the Coffs Harbour City Council is a corporation registered on the Australian Business Registry with the number of 79 126 214 487.
2. **State Governments in Australia are corporations**, e.g., the NSW Parliament is a corporation registered on the Australian Business Registry with the number of 89 288 775 026.
3. **Federal Government in Australia is a corporation**, i.e. the Commonwealth of Australia is a corporation registered in the U.S. Securities Exchange Commission with the number of CIK (0000805157) SIC: 8880.

CIK is the *Credit Suisse Asset Management Income Fund, Inc.* (the Fund) - is a diversified, closed-end investment company. The Fund's investment objective is to seek current income through investment primarily in debt securities.

SIC is the "Standard Industrial Classification" and the SIC Code of 8880 has the "Industrial Title" of "American Depositary Receipts" (http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Standard_Industrial_Classification).

The Commonwealth of Australia is a "debt security," packaged up as a "corporation".

Do the People of Australia know their country is owned by a "closed-end investment company" in Switzerland?

What does that make the People of Australia? personnel or merchandise?

Yours sincerely,

John Wilson.

<http://www.rightsandwrong.com.au>

It's About Time *You Freemasons Did Your Homework!*

The author of this report, "The United Nations' Agenda 21 in Australia," **Graham Williamson**, continually claims that Agenda 21 (including all its deceptive titles, which nearly always include the words "sustainable" and "development," and occasionally "21" in its wording) is a United Nations program. The facts of the matter, *if you do your homework with proper due diligence*, go far deeper than this simple claim. "Doing your homework" means that you have studied and digested the following evidence about the whole world system in which Agenda 21 operates. **When you complete your homework you will discover the unpleasant truth that all local government policy comes directly from the Order of the Garter and the Committee of 300, both of which are total Freemasonic fronts.** Anything less than doing this "due diligence" this is a ruse and a deception:

[All of this material is on the DvD / USB version of this work, or online at the Web link shown]

The Dissipation of the Darkness: History of the Origin of Masonry, which is online here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/dissipation-of-the-darkness-history-of-the-origin-of-masonry.html>

"**Agenda 21 in Australia**," in Issue 71a of ***Last Days Watch*** newsletter, which is online here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/issue-71a-ldw.html>

"**An Overview of the Brigalow Corporate Takeover of Australia**," in ***Last Days Watch*** newsletter, Issue #51, 25 September, 2011, which is online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-51-ldw.html>

"**Politicians Act As Agents Of The United Nations To Enforce Agenda 21 Upon Australians**," in Issue 71a of ***Last Days Watch*** newsletter, which online here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/issue-71a-ldw.html>

Maclean NSW the Pretty Scottish Town with a Very Ugly Secret, online here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/maclean-nsw-the-pretty-scottish-town-with-a-very-ugly-secret.html>

"**The Fearful Master, the United Nations, Is The Beast**," in ***Last Days Watch*** newsletter, Issue #71a, 21 May, 2013, which is online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-71a-ldw.html>

Antichrist and the Green Prince, here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/antichrist-and-the-green-prince.html>

Also see our book ***The Usher of Desecration***, online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/the-usher-of-desecration.html>

"**21 Truths About Agenda 21 and Sustainable Development**," in ***Last Days Watch*** newsletter, Issue #71a, 21 May, 2013, which is online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-71a-ldw.html>

“The Satanist’s ‘Long March Through the Institutions’ is About to Setup Camp ... Right in Your Face!” in *Last Days Watch* newsletter, Issue #68a, 21 February, 2013, online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-68a-ldw.html>

“The Secret Side of Kevin Rudd 007,” in *Last Days Watch* newsletter, Issue #68a, 21 February, 2013, which is online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-68a-ldw.html>

“NAB and Westpac’s Secret Bailout Revealed,” in *Last Days Watch* newsletter, Issue #68a, 21 February, 2013, which is online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-68a-ldw.html>

“The Australian Labour Party: Rotten to the Core,” in *Last Days Watch* newsletter, Issue #68a, 21 February, 2013, which is online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-68a-ldw.html>

“Fraud Update! Australia a Concealed Colony,” in *Last Days Watch* newsletter, Issue #35, 21 August, 2010, which is online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-35-ldw.html>

“Fraud: Australia, New Zealand and Canada Are Not Independent!” in *Last Days Watch* newsletter, Issue #35, 21 August, 2010, which is online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-35-ldw.html>

“Australian Candidates Pander to Money, Jews,” in *Last Days Watch* newsletter, Issue #35, 21 August, 2010, which is online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-35-ldw.html>

“Is New Oz PM Head of Satanist Lodge?” in *Last Days Watch* newsletter, Issue #34, 21 July, 2010, which is online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-34-ldw.html>

“The Car That Drives All Our Politicians To The Same Destination,” in *Last Days Watch* newsletter, Issue #34, 21 July, 2010, which is online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-34-ldw.html>

“Satanist Hints Oz PM is ‘Toilet Vampyress,’” in *Last Days Watch* newsletter, Issue #34, 21 July, 2010, which is online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-34-ldw.html>

“John Wilson: Banksters and the State are Now Above the Law in Australia,” in *Last Days Watch* newsletter, Issue #33, 21 June, 2010, which is online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-33-ldw.html>

“Occult Power Running Canadian Parliament?” in *Last Days Watch* newsletter, Issue #29, 21 February, 2010, which is online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-29-ldw.html>

“The Real Nature of the Statute of Westminster of 1931,” in *Last Days Watch* newsletter, Issue #29, 21 February, 2010, online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-29-ldw.html>

“Consolidating the ‘Legal’ Foundations for the Nazi Fourth Reich in Queensland,” in *Last Days Watch* newsletter, Issue #28, 21 January, 2010, which is online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-28-ldw.html>

“Australia is a Fascist Police State in its Early Stages,” in *Last Days Watch* newsletter, Issue #28, 21 January, 2010, which is online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-28-ldw.html>

“Satanic Adept Unveiled World Satanic Control Is In Sydney, Australia,” in *Last Days Watch* newsletter, Issue #28, 21 January, 2010, which is online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-28-ldw.html>

“Introducing the Satanist Sir David Griffin, Ex-Lord Mayor of Sydney, and Author of Australia’s Global Satanic Legacy And Future,” in *Last Days Watch* newsletter, Issue #28, 21 January, 2010, which is online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-28-ldw.html>

“Who Really Controls Our Political Parties?” in *Last Days Watch* newsletter, Issue #24, 21 September, 2009, which is online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-24-ldw.html>

“The British Monarchy is Not the Crown,” in *Last Days Watch* newsletter, Issue #24, 21 September, 2009, which is online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-24-ldw.html>

“It's so simple, they'll never work it out,' said Queensland's Premier, Peter Beattie,” in *Last Days Watch* newsletter, Issue #22, 21 July, 2009, which is online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-22-ldw.html>

“What Really is Happening in Australia?” in *Last Days Watch* newsletter, Issue #19, 21 April, 2009, which is online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-19-ldw.html>

“Prime Minister Kevin Rudd Continues with the Duping of the Australian People,” in *Last Days Watch* newsletter, Issue #17, 21 February, 2009, which is online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-17-ldw.html>

“Our Politicians Are Unwitting Agents and Dupes of Evil,” in *Last Days Watch* newsletter, Issue #17, 21 February, 2009, which is online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-17-ldw.html>

“The Death of Common Sense in Australia,” in *Last Days Watch* newsletter, Issue #17, 21 February, 2009, which is online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-17-ldw.html>

“John Howard, PM of Australia, Pays a Visit to the US Federal Reserve, May 2006,” in *Last Days Watch* newsletter, Issue #3, 1 February, 2007, which is online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-3-ldw.html>

“The Crown' Is Not Queen Elizabeth II and the British Royal Family,” in *Last Days Watch* newsletter, Issue #1,23 January, 2006, which is online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/issue-1-ldw.html>

Appendix B:

The Aim of Freemasonry *is the Triumph of Satanism.*

Original Title: "The Aim of Freemasonry is the Triumph of **Communism.**" (See the next article "What is Communism," and you will understand why I changed Henry Makow's title of this article.)

October 28, 2013



Illuminati insider Christian Rakovsky (Chaim Rakover) revealed that while the goal of Freemasonry is Communism, Masons will not have a seat at the table. That is reserved for Jews.

The real aim is to "create all the required prerequisites for the triumph of the Communist revolution; **this is the obvious aim of Freemasonry,**" Christian Rakovsky said in 1938. **75 years later, this is the true nature of NSA surveillance and the emerging police state.**

By Henry Makow Ph.D.

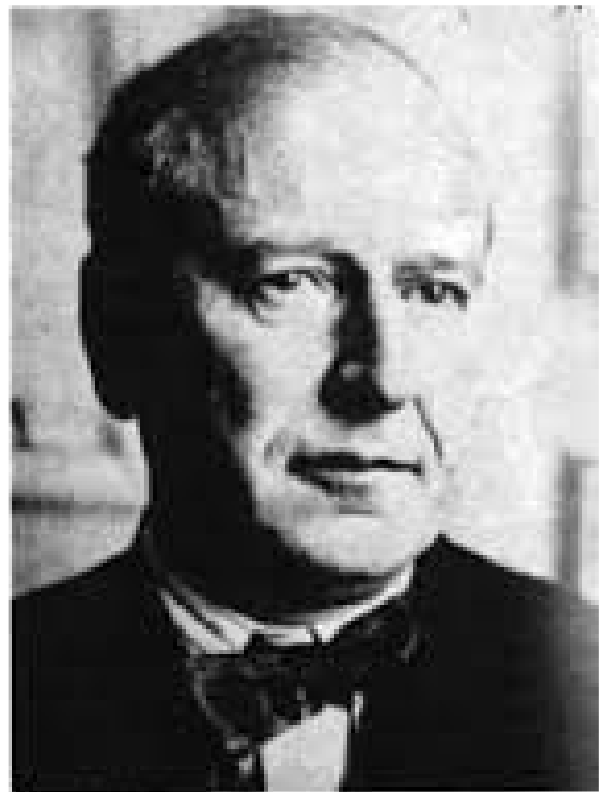
This slightly revised core article, Red Symphony Part 2, appeared here in 2003 and 2008.

Freemasons "have to die at the hands of the revolution which has been brought about with their cooperation," according to [C.G. Rakovsky](#), left, a founder of the Communist International, Soviet ambassador to Paris and London, and Head of State of the Ukraine.

"The real secret of Masonry is the suicide of Freemasonry as an organization, and the physical suicide of every important Mason."

This disclosure is from a 1938 Stalinist police interrogation entitled "The Red Symphony" which was never intended to become public. (Transcript in Des Griffin, *Fourth Reich of the Rich*, p. 254, [and online](#).)

"It is clear that I know of this not as a



Freemason, but as one who belongs to 'Them,'" [the Illuminati] says Rakovsky, a colleague of Leon Trotsky arrested for plotting against Stalin.

Rakovsky's aim is to convince Stalin, a nationalist, to co-operate with the "the Communist-Capitalist International." I introduced this document last week in my "[Rothschilds Conduct 'Red Symphony'](#)."

'PROTOCOLS OF ZION' AND 'RED SYMPHONY'

Freemasonry is the world's largest secret society with over five million members, including three million in the US. It is instrumental in the totalitarian conspiracy. In *The Protocols of the Elders of Zion*, the author (possibly Lionel Rothschild, 1808-1879) writes,

"Gentile masonry blindly serves as a screen for us and our objects, but the plan of action of our force, even its very abiding place, remains for the whole people an unknown mystery....**Who and what is in a position to overthrow an invisible force?**" (Protocol 4)



Again he writes, **"we shall create and multiply free Masonic lodges... absorb into them all who may become or who are prominent in public activity, for in these lodges we shall find our principle intelligence office and means of influence.... The most secret political plots will be known to us and will fall under our guiding hands...We know the final goal...whereas the goyim have knowledge of nothing..."** (Protocol 15)

In his interrogation, Rakovsky says that **millions flock to Freemasonry to gain an advantage.** "The rulers of all the Allied nations were Freemasons, with very few exceptions."

However, the real aim is **"create all the required prerequisites for the triumph of the Communist revolution; this is the obvious aim of Freemasonry; it is clear that all this is done under various pretexts; but they always conceal themselves behind their well known treble slogan [Liberty, Equality, Fraternity]. You understand?"** (254)

Masons should recall the lesson of the French Revolution. Although "they played a colossal revolutionary role; it consumed the majority of Masons..." Since the revolution requires the extermination of the bourgeoisie as a class, **[so all wealth will be held by the Illuminati in the guise of the State] it follows that Freemasons must be liquidated.**



When this secret is revealed, Rakovsky imagines **"the expression of stupidity on the face of some Freemason when he realizes that he must die at the hands of the revolutionaries. How he screams and wants that one should value his services to the revolution! It is a sight at which one can die...but of laughter!"** (254)

Rakovsky refers to Freemasonry as a hoax: "a madhouse but at liberty." (254)

In Russia in 1929, every Mason who was not Jewish was killed along with his family, according to Alexey Jefimow ("Who are the Rulers of Russia?" p.77)

Like Masons, other applicants for the humanist utopia master class (neo cons, liberals, Zionists, gay and feminist activists) **might be in for a nasty surprise. They might be tossed aside once they have served their purpose.**

WHO ARE "THEY"?

When the interrogator presses Rakovsky for Illuminati notables to approach with an initiative, Rakovsky is sure of only two who are now deceased: **Walter Rathenau**, the Weimar foreign minister, and **Lionel Rothschild**. He says Trotsky is his source of information.

Others he insists are speculation:

"As an institution, the bank of Kuhn Loeb & Company of Wall Street: [and] the families of Schiff, Warburg, Loeb and Kuhn; I say families in order to point out several names since they are all connected ... by marriages; then Baruch, Frankfurter, Altschul, Cohen, Benjamin, Strauss, Steinhardt, Blom, Rosenman, Lippmann, Lehman, Dreyfus, Lamont, Rothschild, Lord, Mandel, Morgenthau, Ezekiel, Lasky....any one of the names I have enumerated, even of those not belonging to "Them" could always lead to "Them" with any proposition of an important type." (272)

By allowing bankers the privilege of creating money, we have created an insatiable vampire. If you could manufacture money, imagine the temptation to own and control everything, including thought! This is the [ultimate meaning of Communism.](#)



COVERT REVOLUTION

Rakovsky refers to the 1929 Crash and Great Depression as an "American revolution." ***It was deliberately precipitated by the Illuminati for profit, to break the "classical American" character and to take political power.***

"The man through whom they made use of such power was Franklin Roosevelt. Have you understood? ...In that year 1929, the first year of the American Revolution, in February, Trotsky leaves Russia; the crash takes place in October...The financing of Hitler is agreed in July, 1929. ***You think that all this was by chance?*** The four years of the rule of Hoover were used for the preparation for the seizure of power in the United States and the USSR: there by means of a financial revolution, and here [Russia] with the help of war [Hitler, World War Two] and the defeat which was to follow. Could some novel with great imagination be more obvious to you?" (273)

Rakovsky proposes that Stalin cooperate with the Illuminati, (which he subsequently did.) The first condition is that he stops executing Trotskyites. Then "several zones of influence" will be established ***dividing "the formal Communism from the real one."*** There will be "mutual concessions for mutual help for a time while the plan lasts...***There will appear influential persons at all levels of society, even very high ones, who will help the Stalinist formal Communism...***" (276)

Rakovsky outlines the Illuminati plan to blend Communism and Capitalism. In each case, the Illuminati will control all wealth and power.

"In Moscow there is Communism: in New York capitalism. It is all the same as thesis and antithesis. Analyze both. Moscow is subjective Communism but [objectively] State capitalism. New York: Capitalism subjective, but Communism objective. A personal synthesis, truth: the Financial International, the Capitalist Communist one. 'They.' " (276)

In the case of Communism, the State owns the corporations, and the bankers own the State. In the case of Capitalism, the bankers control the corporations, and the corporations control the State. In each case, you have monopoly capitalism with increasing political and cultural monopoly in the West resembling that of Soviet Russia.

CONCLUSION

The Red Symphony confirms that our political and cultural leaders are mostly dupes or traitors. The subversion of the United States is part of a plan for world tyranny. ***[Nazarene Remnant comment:*** This situation exists in all countries of the world.]

An occult cabal of bankers is bent on enslaving humanity. Most religions and groups have been subverted by the Illuminati plan to rule the world and usurp all its wealth, as outlined in *The Protocols*.



The common denominator is Freemasonry. A manifestation of the emerging Rothschild Luciferian tyranny is the Masonic design of the new Israeli Supreme Court building, (top right in the above image).

Most Freemasons and Jews are not aware of this plan, would oppose it, and are themselves victims of it. The charge of "Anti-Semitism" is used to distract us from the real issue, **the creation of a global police state** dedicated to projecting Illuminati wealth, perversity and power into every sphere of life.

The "war on terror" is about establishing this authoritarian control. What are they planning that requires a police state? Another Great Depression? Another "terrorist" attack? Sept. 11 demonstrates they will slaughter innocent Americans without compunction.

We have been born into the seventh or eighth inning of a nine inning Game and God is trailing badly. The Illuminati have deliberately defined God in incredible terms and thus banished Him from our universe. **Instead of man striving to make his rendezvous with the Creator, we are being degraded and turned into animals, better to serve the Illuminati.**

Part Three: ["Central Bankers Seek Totalitarian Power"](#)

([The Red Symphony Part 1](#))

SEE TESTIMONY ON FREEMASONRY BELOW

Henry,

I visited my old college, since some of the guys I know there were participating in a literary reading of their own work. After the reading was over, everyone was mingling, and I hear this one guy, no older than 22, speaking about the Masons. He is apparently a member. I walk over, listen, and start to ask basic questions. We laugh about the "conspiracy theorists" and their ideas.

Masons, he says, are good for raising money for their communities and giving members a sense of being a part of something that actually matters.

Only two rules apply to join, he says: 1) You must be male. 2) You must believe in a God/higher power.

The guy gives me his business card and invites me to partake in a personal tour of the lodge where he is a member. **In fact, he then offers me to join the Masons.** He would be the personal reference I would need, and after an extensive background check, I would be good. **Within a year, I should be able to move up to 3rd degree Mason.** I took the card, said thank you and left. **I have not contacted him.**

Weeks later, I spoke to a friend of mine about this experience, and he reminded me that the Masons are, after all, the avenue to fame and fortune. **Was I tempted to join? Absolutely.** The thought still runs through my head. I still have the guy's business card. **This avenue would probably solve problems and bring comfort to my family's life. But at what price?**

(anon)

Hi Henry,

I've had the occasion of meeting several Masons over the years and **my verdict is: Losers all.** From what I've witnessed, **talentless or lazy people join this "fraternal order" because they want an easy way to material success. It's a haven for deadbeats.**

In their system, a Mason's first duty is to one of their "brothers." Thus, when one of them needs a job, he gets one regardless of his qualifications. He then must "perform" for his lofty status by trading in his honor, morals, etc and **doing whatever is asked of him.** If the task(s) is so done and is approved of, he gets his reward -usually the granting of a wish or desire within the company. **Anyone else working alongside the Mason ends up doing all his work.** No support from management, no objections entertained.

The Order always has several high ranking executives under their thumb and these weaklings-in-spirit protect the more feeble and easily controlled ones beneath them.

It was my father who warned me about Masons. He said they were in all the utilities, board rooms and any institutions where decisions affecting a lot of people were made. **Maybe that explains why our society, country and civilization is so screwed up.**

b

Henry,

More on track, I read what the young man wrote about being approached to join the Freemasons.

My advice for him, having been approached over and over since I was 13 (first time was at my grandfather's funeral), is that the lure of 'solving problems' is strictly material, and as the old saying goes, **'if they make ya, they can break ya'.**

He would find that he would have merely exchanged one set of problems for another, more complicated set.

As for the price, **he would eventually be set up to betray whatever he loves most.** That's an initiation: "never love a thing you cannot bear to watch die".

And that's only the beginning. **Freemasonry is pure Luciferianism--Satanism--on the inside.** And they don't play.

I never did enter a lodge, because my grandfather told me before he died never to have anything to do whatsoever with them, and the reasons for it.

They ruined his life.

Don't be tempted. Coin is a sorry substitute for keeping the autonomy of your own soul.

D.

~~~~~

### Comments for "'The Aim of Freemasonry is the Triumph of Communism'"

**Kristine** said (October 26, 2013):

When reading the article about masonry the movie "the black death" comes to mind: in one of two climactic scenes the tortured "Christians" (amongst them, Sean Bean) **can free themselves if they blaspheme the Holy Spirit.** One of them does and is hanged anyway. **That is freemasonry in a nutshell.**

~~~~~

Richard said (October 26, 2013):

It's very important that everyone understand this cruel joke of Freemasonry, and all things occult. The Faustian bargain says it all. **The lure of vague promises that all desires will be fulfilled draws them like moths to a flame.**

Rakovsky's revelations on the fate of Freemasons during the phases of Communist revolution was echoed by KGB **Yuri Bezmenov's** 1985 book **Love Letter to America.** I suggest readers find a .pdf copy online and read it. **[Nazarene Remnant comment:** For a good summary of the warnings of Yuri Bezmenov, see under the heading "The Warnings from Yuri Bezmenov," (pp. 45-59) in the "Introduction" of our book **What The Study Of History Should Have Been**, which is on the DvD / USB version of this work, or online here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/wtsohshb-ebook.html>]

I also obtained a 1935 edition of the English translation of **Among the Red Autocrats** by George Solomon (probably a pseudonym), written by an American-born Jew who idealistically participated in the early Soviet government in Russia until he became disgusted with it.

~~~~~

Protocols Workshop Author said (February 4, 2008):

**Masonry is basically the scaffolding for the building of a supernational state - the bogey.** 5.11 (Protocols)

"Out of the temporary evil (read millenia) we are now compelled to commit, will emerge the good of an unshakeable rule" 1.16 **This rule will be a patriarchal guardianship under an absolute Despotism. This is the goal.**

Masonry brings under one central administration 15.4 (known only to the Elders and composed from among the Elders 15.4) all the secret societies. **The central admin binds together the revolutionary elements of Masonry and the liberal Masonry.**

**The liberal Masonry is a screen.** (15.4) They issue the watchword, the programme. In the West they penetrate all governments to effect changes in the order and economy of existing institutions so as to direct these changes according to the Plan 10.7 for the supernational government 5.11. Through their penetration and subversion of all Western governments and institutions they subvert them as change agents so as to direct these changes according to the Plan **and thus destroy "little by little"** 10.17 until the time when every form of government will be turned into "our despotism." 10.17. **They also organize the phoney oppositional groups to manage the dissent to these changes or infiltrate and subvert legitimate opposition.** They oversee national policy directions such as establishment of the Money Trusts that issue fiat currencies, policies that place all industry on a speculative basis 4.4; 6.6 and function as middle management in all programmes that subvert national sovereignty through increasing the complexity and unworkability of laws, debt and the predations of Zion's banks, promotion of monopolies, civil strife. **They also promote the international agenda. Most important in liberal Masonry is the way they set up the nation for bankruptcy** - stacking up the loans in fiat credit so that gov't funds will evaporate in payment of interest on foreign loans. 21.10 **When governments implode, this will be the Crisis which requires an internationalist solution.**

**The revolutionary AGENTUR or red Masonry** (i.e. of the Grand Orient - the Bolshevicki, the Donmeh, etc) **overthrows governments with coup d'etat** with a view to restructuring the fragments. **Revolutionary Masonry has the role of the killing out of the Goyim** [Nazarene Remnant comment: This is known as "The Culling." See "The Culling," which, as usual, is on the DvD / USB or online here: <http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/the-culling-by-jay-weidner.html> The original article is here: <http://www.jayweidner.com/TheCulling1.html> ]. 3.7 In states which have undergone a violent or Revolutionary of the former order the new order functions as a base from which the Revolution may be exported. Also a base from which ideas and programmes of collectivism may be promoted 15.6 These would be the socialists but also the ones that Rakovsky calls the Bonapartists. Stalin was according to this view a Bonapartist because he harvested the Revolution for nationalist purposes. **Whereas Russia was to be a base and a springboard for the Revolution.**

**In the final coup,** however, there is convergence of liberal and revolutionary Masonry. **Every social institution will be upended** 10.7 **when "every form of government will be turned into our despotism"** 10.7 This will be the complete economic collapse (the destruction of all money markets 21.10) **and the coup d'etat prepared everywhere for the same day** 10.4

When the time comes of "our overt rule (the time to manifest its blessing), we will remake all legislatures according to the principle of **submission to our absolutism.**" 15.18

The Protocols does not say whether the Bogey (5.11) or Orwellian superstate will be stacked up on fiat monies and that is the entity that is collapsed at the right time or whether the collapse of all money markets is the scenario that makes it possible to restructure all nations into the Bogey. **Wouldn't you love to know. - I suspect the latter. But this ambiguity is in the text and leads me to believe that just as the Protocols is 'all of a piece' - it is also interactive.** Only the goals are final.

**No matter which scenario prevails, the Masonic outlook is poor.** The final goal is "our despotism" will be absolute and have the appearance of a paternal, patriarchal guardianship to "our own nation" (ethne - people, the dynasty of the 13 families) and to the our subjects. 15.20. **Subjects - both Jews and Gentiles are kept in a state of unquestioning submission.** 15.9

**All social institutions are to be overthrown** 23.4.

In the convergence of liberal and revolutionary Masonry, the scaffolding of their supernational state is to be swept away. In the time of "the period of the new regime transitional to that of our assumption of full sovereignty, **we must not admit of any revelation ... of any form of dishonesty.**" 11.19. **The Masons have the bad guy script. This is when then will proceed with the stupid "Goy Masons who know too much."** 15.1 **They will sweep away everything that might bring their new order into dishonour 3.9 in preparation for the revealing of their King. Protocol 15 deals with the exile 15.1 and execution 15.9 of Masons.**

**“PROTOCOL No. 15 ... the execution of Goy Masons who know too much:**

1. **When we at last definitely come into our kingdom by the aid of COUPS D'ETAT prepared everywhere for one and the same day,** after definitely acknowledged (and not a little time will pass before that comes about, perhaps even a whole century) we shall make it our task to see that against us such things as plots shall no longer exist. **With this purpose we shall slay without mercy all who take arms** (in hand, like Waco? Randy Weaver? Port Arthur? Oklahoma?) **to oppose our coming into our kingdom. Every kind of new institution of anything like a secret society will also be punished with death;** those of them which are now in existence, are known to us, serve us and have served us, we shall disband and send into exile to continents far removed from Europe. **IN THIS WAY WE SHALL PROCEED WITH THOSE "GOY" MASONS WHO KNOW TOO MUCH;** such of these as we may for some reason spare will be kept in constant fear of exile. We shall promulgate a law making all former members of secret societies liable to exile from Europe as the center of rule.” (From *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*, on the DvD / USB or online here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-protocols-of-the-learned-elders-of-zion.html> )

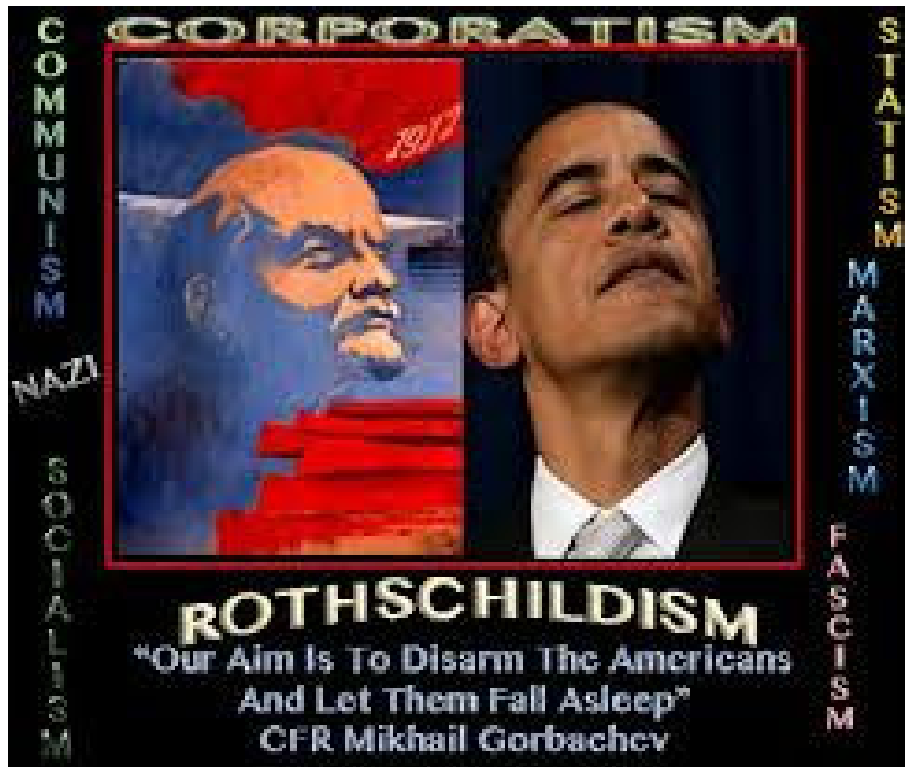
**9/11 was a watchword and sign to the Masonic AGENTUR that the scaffolding of Masonry was going to come down.** That we are now in that period of Regime Change. **The twin towers signified Jachin and Boaz - the twin pillars of masonry.** So the Masonic commanders will be getting the bad guy scripts in the world war that will end in the bankruptcy of nations and the collapse of the money markets.

Appendix C:

## What is *Communism*?

March 9, 2013

Source: [http://henrymakow.com/what\\_is\\_communism.html](http://henrymakow.com/what_is_communism.html)



The unfortunate part of this excellent article by Henry Makow is that, while he clearly identifies all the aliases that Communism hides behind: *Nazism, Marxism, Socialism, Capitalism, Statism, Corporatism, Fascism, Liberalism, Neo-Conservatism, Zionism, Feminism, and currently Sustainable Development and even Local Government*, he refuses to use the more accurate term for the whole lot. The real meaningful word that unifies all these so-called ideologies is **SATANISM**, because the descriptors Henry uses are its separate component parts. Until the people of the world understand that, they will remain totally deceived. As Charles said in the "Comment" section below: "It is *the thing behind communism* that is the real problem and has always been the real problem."

Communism is a monopoly over everything, including thought, enforced by the "State." The "State" is a front for the Illuminati Jewish central bankers who own its debt. **Anything that increases "State" power is Communist.** World government will take this to the next level.

"Is not war already a revolutionary function? War? The Commune (1870). **Since that time every war was a giant step towards Communism.**"

By Henry Makow, Ph.D.  
(This revises a key article.)

**Most people think Communism is an ideology dedicated to championing workers and the poor. This was an incredibly successful ruse which manipulated millions.**

Behind this artifice, **"Communism" is devoted to concentrating all wealth and power in the hands of the central banking cartel (the Rothschilds and their allies) by disguising it as State power.**

**The central banking cartel is the ultimate monopoly.** It has an almost global monopoly over government credit. Its object is to translate this into a monopoly over everything - political, cultural, economic and spiritual. **One world government = Rothschild monopoly = Communism.** [Nazarene Remnant comment: **Satanism Henry, Satanism!**]

Any ideology that further concentrates wealth and power in the hands of the "State" is Communism in another guise. **These ideologies -- socialism, liberalism, fascism, neo-conservatism, zionism and feminism -- are fronts for "Communism," and are organized and funded by the central banking cartel.** Current events are all designed by the central bankers to increase government power.

## THE RED SYMPHONY

After *The Protocols of the Elders of Zion*, **"The Red Symphony"** is the finest revelation of the real state of our world.



**"The Red Symphony"** is a 1938 Stalinist Secret Police (NKVD) interrogation of **Christian Rakovsky**, a Soviet insider seen here with fellow Jew and Rothschild agent, Leon Trotsky. The text is [online](#) [109] or in Des Griffin's, *Fourth Reich of the Rich*.

I [introduced this explosive 50-page](#) [110] document to my readers in 2003. **It strips the veil from modern history and explains the real meaning of Revolution, Communism, Freemasonry and War. It was not intended to become public knowledge.** The translator, a Dr. J. Landowsky, made an unauthorized copy.

The human experiment is endangered by private interests who have usurped the function of money creation everywhere.

Modern history reflects the gradual process by which they transfer all wealth and power to themselves, destroying Western Civilization and creating a world police state. **In 1938, Rakovsky could say the whole world is controlled by the Sabbatean**

---

109 Link: <http://mailstar.net/red-symphony.html>

110 Link: <http://www.henrymakow.com/000275.html>



**(Illuminati, Masonic) Jewish bankers and their allies.**

In his autobiography, *My Life*, Leon Trotsky wrote : **"Christian G. Rakovsky... played an active part in the inner workings of four Socialist parties-- the Bulgarian, Russian, French, and Roumanian--to become eventually one of the leaders of the Soviet Federation, a founder of the Communist Internationale, President of the Ukranian Soviet of People's Commissaries, and the diplomatic Soviet representative in England and France ..."**

Rakovsky, whose real name was **Chaim Rakover**, was sentenced to death in Stalin's purge of the Trotskyite faction of the party. He tried to save himself by delivering a message to Stalin from the Illuminati.



**In the process, Rakovsky told his interrogator that the bankers created the Communist state as a "machine of total power" unprecedented in history. In the past, due to many factors, "there was always room for individual freedom. Do you understand that those who already partially rule over nations and worldly governments have pretensions to absolute domination? Understand that this is the only thing which they have not yet reached." (emphasis mine)**

A pernicious force paralyzes our national life. Rakovsky identifies it: "Imagine to yourself, if you can a small number of people having unlimited power through the possession of real wealth, and you will see they are the absolute dictators of the stock exchange and [economy]...If you have enough imagination then...you will see [their] anarchical, moral and social influence, i.e. a revolutionary one...**Do you now understand?"**

**"...They created credit money with a view to making its volume close to infinite.** And to give it the speed of sound....it is an abstraction, a being of thought, a figure, number, credit, faith...." (pp.245-246)

Of course they need to protect their credit monopoly by creating a "world government."  
**This prevents any country from issuing their own credit (money) or repudiating their debt.**

## MARXISM

The Revolutionary Movement, which defines modern history, was a means to institutionalize banker power by destroying the old order. Marxism, **"before being a philosophical, economic and political system, is a conspiracy for the revolution."**

Rakovsky scoffs at the "elementary Marxism...the demagogic popular one" that is used to dupe the intellectuals and the masses. (238) **Marx was hired by Rothschild to dupe the masses.** Rakovsky says Marx "laughs in his beard at all humanity." (Griffin, 240) Of course, Marx never mentioned the Rothschilds. (243)

**As for Freemasonry: "Every Masonic organization tries to create all the required prerequisites for the triumph of the Communist revolution; this is the obvious aim of Freemasonry," says Rakovsky, a high-ranking Mason himself.**



**The aim of the Revolution is no less than to redefine reality in terms of the interests of the bankers. This involves the promotion of subjective truth over objective truth. If Lenin "feels something to be real" then it is real.** "For him every reality, every truth was relative in the face of the sole and absolute one: the revolution."

**This is Cabalism:** Cabalist Jews create reality because they believe they are the conduit for God's Will. (In other words, mankind has fallen for a gigantic fraud.) **[Nazarene Remnant comment: No it is Satanism, because it is based on a total lie.** Satan himself is the "father of lies," and any doctrine that redefines pure lying as "**the promotion of subjective truth over objective truth**" is just putting the truth another way.]

**In other words, white is black and up is down.** This is how it was in the Soviet Union; and now in the West, truth and justice are being replaced by political diktat. **"Political correctness" a Bolshevik term is now in common usage.** Thus, homosexuality which psychiatrists always considered a developmental disorder, became a "lifestyle choice" in 1973 by political diktat. Now public schools encourage heterosexual children "to experiment with their sexuality." This is unhealthy and unnatural but that's what Satanism and "revolution" are *really* about, overturning the salutary inherent order.



Rakovsky marvels that "the benches on which sat the greasy usurers to trade in their moneys, have now been converted into temples, which stand magnificently at every corner of contemporary big towns with their heathen colonnades, and crowds go there ... **to bring assiduously their deposits of all their possessions to the god of money...**"

He says the Soviet five-pointed star represents the five Rothschild brothers with their banks, who possess colossal accumulations of wealth, **the greatest ever known."**

Isn't it strange that Marx never mentions this fact? Rakovsky asks. **Isn't it strange that during revolutions, the mobs never attack the bankers, their mansions or banks?**

## WAR

**War is the means by which the central bankers advance their agenda.**

Rakovsky says Trotsky was behind the murder of Arch Duke Ferdinand (which sparked WWI.) He recalls the phrase used by the mother of the five Rothschild brothers: "If my sons want it, then there will be no war.' This means that they were the arbiters, the masters of peace and war, but not emperors. **Are you capable of visualizing the fact of such a cosmic importance?** Is not war already a revolutionary function? War? The Commune. **Since that time every war was a giant step towards Communism."**



After the murder of [Illuminati member Wiemar Foreign Minister] **Walter Rathenau** in 1922, the Illuminati give political or financial positions only to intermediaries, Rakovsky says. "Obviously to persons who are trustworthy and loyal, which can be guaranteed a thousand ways: **thus one can assert that those bankers and politicians [in the public eye] - are only men of straw . . . even though they occupy very high places and are made to appear to be the authors of the plans which are carried out.**" **Think Barack Obama.**

In 1938, Rakovsky outlined three reasons for the upcoming Second World War. The first is that Hitler began to print his own money. "This is very serious. Much more than all the external and cruel factors in National-Socialism."

Secondly, the "fully developed nationalism of Western Europe is an obstacle to Marxism...the need for the destruction of nationalism is alone worth a war in Europe."

**Finally, Communism cannot triumph unless it suppresses the "still living Christianity."** He refers to the "permanent revolution" as dating from the birth of Christ, and the reformation as "its first partial victory" because it split Christianity. **This suggests that the "conspiracy" also contains a racial or religious factor.**

**"In reality, Christianity is our only real enemy since all the political and economic phenomena of the Bourgeois States. Christianity controlling the individual is capable of annulling the revolutionary projection of the neutral Soviet or Atheist State."**

Now the Central Bankers are promoting World War Three as in "The Clash of Civilizations." Substitute Islam for Christianity above, and pit "Christians" against them.

## CONCLUSION

The New World Order creates a false reality which represents our mental enslavement. **Legions of pundits, professors and politicians enforce its precepts. These are the argentur ("agents") referred to smugly in The Protocols of the Elders of Zion.**

**Society is totally subverted.** Government, education, entertainment and the news media are in the hands of the central banking cartel. The private sector sings from the same song book on subjects like "diversity." The same applies to think tanks, foundations, NGO's, professional associations and major charities. Intelligence agencies serve the central bankers. ([This article](#) [111] "How the Fed Bought the Economics Profession" is the template for all professions.)

**As a result, society is helpless to address its real problem:** the concentration of power in the hands of Cabala-believing bankers. We are stymied by the bogus charge of "anti-Semitism" when most Jews are ignorant of the big picture. **There is no shortage**

---

111 Link: [http://www.huffingtonpost.com/2009/09/07/priceless-how-the-federal\\_n\\_278805.html](http://www.huffingtonpost.com/2009/09/07/priceless-how-the-federal_n_278805.html)

**of lackeys, often Freemasons and Masonic Jews, willing to share the spoils of the bankers' fraud. This defines "success" today.**

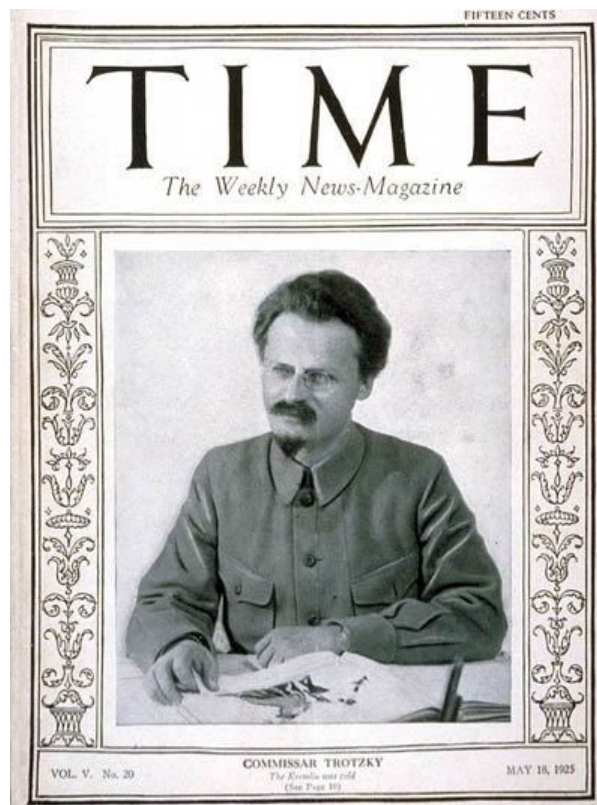
**Mankind is doomed as long as these bankers control society.** What is the remedy? Nationalize the central banks, repudiate debts created from nothing, break up cartels, especially Hollywood and the media, and institute strict public campaign financing. **In addition, we need a spiritual revival, a return to true religion, or at least an affirmation of God and a moral order.**

But as long as people perceive their interests in terms of the status quo, our problems are systemic and won't go away.

**Related:**

Barney Frank- "[We are trying on every front to increase the role of government.](#)"

Zero Hedge (March 10/13) - [Our Corporatism looks like Communism](#)



**Note from Krister:**

**FAMOUS TROTSKY QUOTE (1917):**

**"We must turn Russia into a desert populated by white Negroes upon whom we shall impose a tyranny such as the most terrible Eastern despots never dreamt of.** The only difference is that this will be a left-wing tyranny, not a right-wing tyranny. **It will be a red tyranny and not a white one.**

**"We mean the word 'red' literally, because we shall shed such floods of blood as will make all the human losses suffered in the capitalist wars quake and pale by comparison.** The biggest bankers across the ocean will work in the closest



possible contact with us. If we win the revolution, we shall establish the power of Zionism upon the wreckage of the revolution's funeral, **and we shall become a power before which the whole world will sink to its knees.** We shall show what real power is. **By means of terror and bloodbaths, we shall reduce the Russian intelligentsia to a state of complete stupefaction and idiocy and to an animal existence...** At the moment, our young men in their leather jackets, who are the sons of watchmakers from Odessa, Orsha, Gomel and Vinnitsa, **know how to hate everything Russian!** What pleasure they take in physically destroying the Russian intelligentsia - officers, academics and writers!..."

Taken from the "Memoirs" of Aron Simanovich, a jeweller at the court of the Tsar's Imperial Majesty.

### References:

- 1.) Yuri Begunov, "Secret Forces in the History of Russia", St. Petersburg, 1995.
- 2.) "Memoirs of Aron Simanovich", cited in Vladimir Stepins *The Nature of Zionism*, Moskva, 1993, translated from Russian to English by Clive Lindhurst.

### First Comment by Dan:



Nelson Rockefeller commissioned this Mural by Mexican Communist painter Diego Rivera during the 1930s. Rockefeller himself is portrayed shoulder to shoulder with Leon Trotsky, surrounded by other famous Communists, including Karl Marx. It was originally displayed in the RCA (now GE) Building in Rockefeller Center, New York. Rockefeller had it quietly removed during the anti-Communist backlash of the House on Un-American Activities Committee hearings in Congress. Today it's permanently installed on an entire wall on the second floor of the Fine Arts Palace (Palacio Bellas Artes), in a corner of the Alameda Central in the Centro Historico of Mexico City.

**Any questions?**



**Second comment by Matt in Australia**



Henry, your latest article on Communism and the NWO is great, and I agree 100%.

I just cant help it when I see the Renaissance painting (in your article) with the man on the left, the Jewish merchant banker, that he looks exactly like **the Jewish Australian Federal treasurer Wayne Swan**, who is currently bankrupting my country -LOL -

Related - [70% of Americans Distrust Government](#) (sound like Communism?)

**Comments for "What is "Communism?"**

Linda said (March 11, 2013):

Dear Henry - I have a serious question. Regarding the FAMOUS TROTSKY QUOTE (1917) in your recent article, The New World Order is "Communism".

**My question is Why?** What country and its infrastructure can be sustained with that kind of atmosphere (as described in the above quote)? **Forget a country - it appears this is a global desire - that begs the question to an even greater degree.** It just does not seem to be sustainable and I am having a hard time imagining any kind of lasting efficiency to sustain any quality of life for these power elites.

The only thing I can think of is that it is evil, satanic - diametrically opposed to anything of God. **So the driving force then is pure supernatural hatred.** Humanity be damned.

I am very interested in your perspective.

--

Linda,

That is my perspective. **Cabalist Judaism is satanism.**

Henry

**[Nazarene Remnant comment:**

It is not good enough to just lay the blame for this “supernatural hatred” at the feet of Cabalist Judaism! When you understand the shocking truth of what all this hate and murder is **REALLY all about**, both past and future, then it is entirely a different ball game.

You will find **the true explanation for this hatred** in Essay 1, “The Fall,” of our free book *The Beguiled and the Doctrine of the “Two Spirits,”* which is on the DvD / USB or online here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-doctrine-of-the-two-spirits.html>

Make sure you study this material, because it will educate you totally about how this world really works, **and will be life-changing for you!**

**End Nazarene Remnant comment]**

~~~~~

Joe said (March 10, 2013):

Before reading Dan's comment about Diego Rivera's painting of Trotsky and Marx, I thought I was looking at a section of murals at Denver Airport. Very strange airport. Very foreboding feeling one gets at the Denver airport surrounded with images of war and massive death and destruction. I always avoid Denver now when I travel. Very strange airport.

~~~~~

**Ken Adachi** said (March 10, 2013):

This is one of Henry Makow's most succinct and definitive explanations of the gradual and unrelenting installation of a socialist/communist system of paternalistic "state" control over our lives that is supplanting our Constitutional Republic, founded by Christian men on the principles of personal liberty, privacy, and the individual's pursuit of happiness ~ and, more importantly, who is responsible for orchestrating the collectivization of America.

**Younger generations are largely unaware and wholly ignorant of the subversion and treachery taking place today** in America and have no idea of the draconian, tyrannical, Stalinist-like police state that they are about to inherit. Non compliance with any facet of NWO control is the only way that humanity is going to collectively arrest this decent into Hell.

For example, don't put your money in an Illuminati bank and don't ask them for a loan. If you must use a checking account, join a credit union. Get rid of credit cards. Don't join the military. Boycott Wal-Mart, etc. Use your imagination and stop assisting those who are helping to undermine and destroy America.

~~~~~

DEBRA said (March 10, 2013):

Jesus said all this 2000 years ago, and then counterfeit-Jews killed him. If all the Christians got their backsides off of their church building seats and out in the world doing what Jesus said to do, life would be different.

Emphasis ought to go to usury as their primary means to sustain a permanent state of debt. Getting rid of usury would release most debts immediately since most debts have been paid tens times over. **Call it what you like: Communism, Fascism or Capitalism. It is all satanism.**

Legislators/ MP's should have been challenged a long time ago. Is it too late?

~~~~~

Robert said (March 10, 2013):

Your latest article expresses a mature understanding about the crisis civilization is facing.

However, your remedy ("Nationalize the central banks, repudiate debts created from nothing, break up cartels, especially Hollywood and the media, and institute strict public campaign financing") falls short of being an effective solution to the core problem, **which is relentless centralization of power in all fields of human activity** (which is the policy of international finance) and its counterpart in increasingly powerless citizens. Indeed, the state has been its chosen instrument for the formalization of this centralization through the enactment of a plethora of laws against which individuals have no effective recourse. How is "nationalization of the central banks" going to reverse this process?

What is required is a constitutional principle providing for the distribution of new financial credit on the basis of citizenship; i.e., a sort of universal dividend. Since the Industrial Revolution productive capacity has been multiplied so dramatically that poverty and economic insecurity should long ago have become bad memories, but **the rules of financial accountancy instituted by the bankers** have maintained a constant impediment to people's enjoyment of their vast heritage of technology and capital.

The democratization of financial credit is the key to a world in which the true intentions and aspirations of people will be able to be expressed and society will evolve organically rather than according to central planning by a few "enlightened ones".

~~~~~

Tony B said (March 9, 2013):

Henry, you missed one of the worst, if not THE worst ism: **capitalism. For decades now communism to me is just super capitalism wherein the money cabal own everything including the people themselves.**

Never forget that the bogus bank credit debt "money," the means of world control, could never have gotten off the ground in a big enough manner to succeed worldwide without the advent of capitalism.

Free enterprise is the proper economic system for which nations should strive. It is NOT a synonym for capitalism but is 180 degrees its opposite. Capitalism is, by definition in older, honest dictionaries - as well as common sense - the concentration of capital into the hands of the few (monopolies, cartels, chains, franchises, each taking money out of every community, every pocket of every person, which massively accumulates in the world headquarters of those mentioned organizations for their use to enslave all. Oppositely, **free enterprise is the most diversified use of capital with local businesses taking care of local business, keeping the medium of exchange circulating in the community and creating a huge, comfortable middle class with few paupers and fewer super rich.**

It is really a sad crime that most so-called "patriots" will defend capitalism as it destroys them. They think it a good counter to socialism (which it is not - look around you) while free enterprise never enters their minds except as an academia pretended synonym for capitalism.

~~~~~

JG said (March 9, 2013):

Brilliant Henry, maybe your best yet? **So many people in the world don't have a clue about this. The Marxist World Order has concealed their agenda so very well due to their total control of all major media outlets.** So many people in America today are ruled by their "bread" and not their " hearts". Until that changes they will continue to care less about who is "pressing their buttons".

~~~~~

Charles said (July 9, 2010):

You are soooo right (as in correct). Thank you for that article and thanks for all you do. You are telling many, extremely important truths. Keep up the good work!

I've been saying for a year now that communism was just a ruse, a gimmick. It is merely a method to steal wealth and power from others and institute an oppressive, totalitarian state. Almost nobody who is powerful supports the idea of communism for noble purposes. **Communism is devoid of goodness.** It is a dark, evil thing but even so communism is a false front. It is the thing behind communism that is the real problem and has always been the real problem. While there are multiple contributing factors, I'm afraid that the Talmud, Cabala, and Protocols of Zion are primary contributing factors. More recent ungodly influential writings along those same lines include Saul Alinsky's *Rules for Radicals*.

~~~~~

Margaret said (September 15, 2009):

Unfortunately, **Jews are not the only ones who are promoting the demise of the family** - at least not in this day of age. We have **many Catholics** (Margaret Sanger - founder of Planned Parenthood - was a Catholic!) who do not follow the teachings of the Church. Here's the thing - you cannot pick and chose. You admitted not agreeing with the opposition to contraception. Yet, it is indeed artificial contraception that opened the can of

worms that has led to the high abortion and out of wedlock and general promiscuity.

**In 1930, Pope Pius XI reiterated the teaching of the Church.** In 1968, after the unfortunate interpretations of Vatican II, in which many Catholics as well as priests came on board with the legalization of contraception, Pope Paul VI predicted in his encyclical *Humanae Vitae* **what would happen if we contracepted.** You will be amazed - everything he said has come to pass. Gandhi thought contraception an evil and a disorder - **it is the root of the demise of the family** - the devil entered the Church and began with his shepherds and then moved to the family. (Did you know that only 1% of couples who use Natural Family Planning divorce?) **There is also a correlation with divorce as well.**

I am a co-author of a study for young adults called **Genesis and Beyond: The Divine Plan for Human Love** - why not order it and read it - you will come to know **why the Church teaches that contraception is an evil and a disorder!**

<http://www.genesisandbeyond.com>

~~~~~

Christine said (September 14, 2009):

Thanks for this article. It may interest you to know that Anatoliy Golitsyn, author of **The Perestroika Deception**, also said that the New World Order is the **New World Soviet Order.** Golitsyn said that Perestroika is a deception and he should know since he was a KGB defector and was present and the creation of the Soviet Perestroika strategy. The joke in Moscow was **"First comes perestroika, then comes perestrelka (the shootout)."**

It is ironic that some Canadians berate the USA for not paying its dues to the United Nations. **Herb Titus, an American constitutional attorney, examined the UN Charter. He said it is not a treaty, but rather a supranational plan for world government. And all nations who belong to it will be forced to surrender their sovereignty.**

Why the USA has the UN on its shores and Canada both Canada and the USA are members of it is a mystery to me.

Finally, with regard with the female soldier at the bottom of the page, war is traumatic. Especially to women. That we are so spineless and weak that we send women to war where they are raped by their fellow soldiers; and allowed to maim, kill, and die themselves does not speak well for us as a culture.

~~~~~

**Manuel** said (September 13, 2009):

Great article Henry! One of your best in my opinion, you have concisely encompassed the most important points of our current paradigm. You are one of the few that points out the Jewish responsibility on the NWO plans ( being Jewish yourself, which makes it even more meritorious) but without advocating for violence against world Jewry, and also pointing

out that the elite of Sabbatean Jews would not be able to carry out their agenda without the helping hand of their gentile lackeys.

**Truly the Jewish question is more critical for us nowadays than ever before,** I don't have a definitive solution for our dilemma, but I would say the path we should take is one of non compliance with the fiat money financial system, and non acceptance of political correctness. **If one person dares to speak the truth and gets his/her life destroyed it doesn't help at all, but if everyone gathers courage at the same time, they won't be able to oppress us all.**

Same with all debt to the corrupt usurious banking cartel agencies throughout the world, and with any kind of illegal taxing, **one person can't beat the system, but solidarity and a focused effort surely could.** That's why right now all we can do is inform as much people as we can, and maybe when things hit rock bottom, people will awaken from their materialistic slumber and put the knowledge to good use.

Either we resist or we will be carried away from the desired designs of the True Highest God and we will bring our own demise, surely we wouldn't be the first.....

~~~~~

L said (September 13, 2009):

The article showing how Marxist doctrines and theories lead to a paternal style of totalitarianism reminds me of something I learned about as a child. **Throughout history, man has been duped into believing that war is unavoidable and presents a means of showing ones true courage/bravery etc.** (see **The Red Badge of Courage** by Stephen Crane), yet we are all instinctively afraid of dying alone or being maimed. Therefore, the situation forces out lies to be told about the enemy, demonizing them and insisting that one side (our side) is right and God is on the side of the righteous. **This promotes an ideology that breeds young men to join the military and beg for an opportunity to die in a war on 'foreign' soil!**

While growing up as a child and good Catholic altar boy in Oklahoma and Texas, we discussed many of the better points of history and historical political theory. When the discussion got to Karl Marx and his teachings, Marx was all wrong since the old man missed the mark entirely. One example was that when the Marxist philosophy stated the employer and worker were enemies, this was a ruse to simply build resentment and encourage servitude to the state rather than the human spirit. A state sponsored government was devoid of any desire to save the individual and his/her creativity, rather the state would play the role of a 'parenting' entity (totalitarian). **Nothing would be left for the individual to produce, so the state would govern all aspects of the lives of people! Everyone is to believe the same information is true and that is what we are told to believe.** This scary, isn't it?

I saw it happen in "nationalist" China with **Chiang Kai-shek**, who let himself be corrupted by the drug trade* providing money to support his taking more and more power. **This bastard was more ruthless than Mao Tse Tung**, because he said he was leading the Chinese people away from communism but right into totalitarian rule, his misguided rule. People get wrapped up in nationalism and next plunge into fascism. The doctrine dupes them in every way going and coming. **Chiang Kai-shek, the dictator,**

is still considered a heroic figure in Taiwan today. Seriously, many people there swear by him!

The more the message is out of touch with the majority of people, the more they seem to embrace it. ***They readily accept fascism to avoid socialism or communism.*** Now is the era of Obama worship, planned by design (***damn you Oprah!***) for the purpose of misleading the American people once again. Support his effort to destroy this land once and for all --- oh yeah 'socialized medicine', not 'national health care' for all? Really? Last time I heard this, Hillary Clinton was leading the charge at the beginning of the Clinton administration...

Obama is going to be flying the flag of Red China on the White House from 20 September to supposedly show solidarity with China's favoured trade status. The message he is really sending is that a 'foreign' flag will soon be flying over North America, and with that comes a new currency and North American Union (NAU). Although I am of Afrikan descent myself, I believe that Obama is the perfect ("wolf in sheep's clothing") man to usher in the New World Order. His blood relation to George W. Bush and Dick Cheney insure their safety from prosecution for their war crimes, and put a different face on the NWO itself, still the Rothschilds and Mossad continue to pull the strings. Here's to in the words of the late Orson Wells, THE LATE GREAT PLANET EARTH!!!

See more at:

http://henrymakow.com/what_is_communism.html#sthash.C8AOMYJj.dpuf

Appendix D:

Can God Destroy This Masonic Sorcery That Holds the Whole World in Its Spell?

Original Title: “Can God Turn this Game Around?”

October 28, 2013

Source: http://henrymakow.com/can_god_turn_the_game_around.html



We drop the ball.

If history were the World Series, **God's team would be facing elimination.**

Humanity is the victim of **a sophisticated long-term conspiracy** that can't be addressed because the conspirators **control the mass media and all other vital social institutions.**

By Henry Makow Ph.D.
(Revised from Nov 28, 2010)

God is breaking a sweat. It's the bottom of the seventh and He's trailing badly. **The game is Good vs. Evil,** the only game in town. **The prize is the human race.**



Above [Satan's team](#) [112]

It's the fourth and deciding game of the World's Series. The last three games have also been disastrous. [The American Revolution](#). [The French Revolution](#). [The Russian Revolution](#). God is about to be eliminated. (I'd include [the English Revolution](#) but it doesn't fit my World's Series metaphor!) **All these "revolutions" really were about the long-term Cabalist Jewish plan to overturn the rule of God, and replace him with Satan.** [This is the New World Order.](#)

As God's team loses every game, increasingly [humanity is satanically possessed.](#)

Sports writers would say God has a problem recruiting talent. His team is short-staffed and weak. Everyone prefers Satan's team. It's synonymous with "success."

God's recruiting pitch has been, "Seek me and only me. I am Enlightenment: Love, Truth and Bliss. **I am what you really want.**"

Satan has replied, **"Enlightenment and bliss are sort of vague. I'll offer money, sex, power and fame. Now that's real."**

112 Link: <http://www.savethemales.ca/000768.html>



People are flocking to Satan. They are like a dog with a bone. God is saying, **"If you can let go of the bone, you'll be rewarded with a steak, i.e. enlightenment."**

But the dog says, **"I can't imagine this steak. I can't let go of the bone. I'm addicted to it. Everyone is. Let me gnaw on this bone."**

GOLD

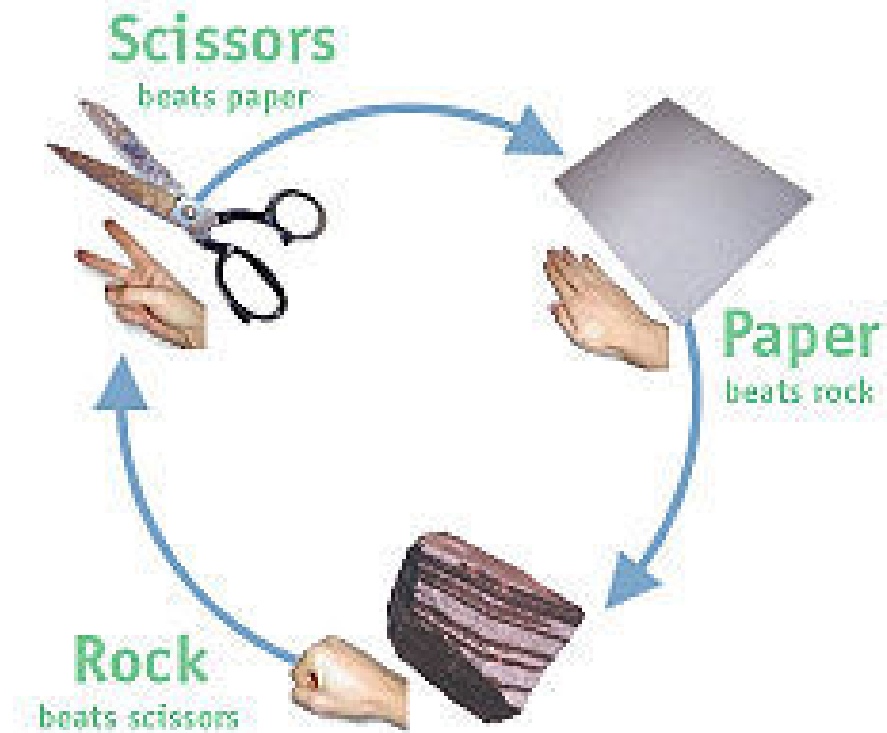
For a lot of us these days, gold is money! Many people are obsessed with it; even those on God's team.

"Where your treasure is, there will be your heart also." (Matt 6:21)

What is gold? A stone. **But millions of people put their faith in the golden calf.** They worship it.

Remember the game *"Paper, Rock, Scissors?"*

One day everyone wants rock. Rock trumps paper. The next day paper trumps rock. For others, scissors (sex) trumps them both. They want rock and paper to get scissors.



Very few find security where ultimately it lies: *Within. In God and in serving God.*

We are possessed, collectively and individually by Satan's lures.

WHAT CAN WE DO?

People ask me, "what can I do to fight the New World Order?"

Seek Enlightenment (God) first. Then you will know what to do. Most of us are unable to save ourselves. How are we going to save the world?

I'm not enlightened but I imagine it involves ***self-purification, overcoming the demons greed and sex.*** ***It involves praying for direction, and having the courage to follow our highest impulses.***



The mainstream media thinks Miley Cyrus's demonic behavior is cool.

Essentially it means leading a **dedicated** life.

The New World Order is a battle for souls. They don't want to kill us [Nazarene Remnant comment: Wrong Henry! **They do want to kill us!** Their plan to do that is called "**The Culling**" [113]. Most people have no idea why they want to kill us, but if you want to know why they absolutely hate us with the passion that has led them to plan on murdering 95% of the human race, then, read Essay #1, "The Fall," of our book **The Beguiled and the Doctrine of the "Two Spirits,"** which is on the DvD / USB, or online here:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-doctrine-of-the-two-spirits.html>

End Nazarene Remnant comment]. *They want our souls!* They want us to be their little devils and they are succeeding.

Joining God's team is spitting in their eye. They hate that. Manifesting our divinity is a real game winner.

The Illuminati is a hydra-headed monster. I am not in favor of quietism. [Definition: "Calm acceptance of things as they are, without attempting to resist or change them."]

Choose the battle closest to your heart. It might be resisting attempts to restrict gardening or nutritional supplements. It might be 9-11 Truth or the dumbing down of schools or pornography on TV. Mainstreaming homosexuality. **Choose your position on God's team.** [Nazarene Remnant comment: **Henry is conning you here!** If you want to

113 See the article "**The Culling**" on the DvD / USB, or online here:
<http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/the-culling-by-jay-weidner.html>

be on God's team you'll have to do far more than what Henry is recommending! You have to repent from your heart, become baptised, and begin keeping the monthly New Moon Festivals, all with a view of being changed from the inside out. See our book **Preparation for Baptism**, here:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/preparation-for-baptism.html>

End Nazarene Remnant comment]

KEEPING YOUR EYE ON THE BALL

But don't let the fight harden or narrow you. *"Be ye therefore perfect as your father in heaven is perfect."* (Matthew 5: 48)



Imagine a little angel and devil on each shoulder. **God speaks to us through our conscience.**

Often the angel's voice goes silent. All we can hear are the little devils. **We call them "bad habits," and they become our "friends".**

Life is more interesting if we fight these demons. Life is about self-perfection.

Buddha said: **"The man who conquers himself is indeed the greatest of conquerors."**

Religion is not what we believe. It's what we do. Your religion is your day, i.e. what you do. My days are mostly spent gnawing on bones.

We live in a moral dimension. God is omnipotent. He may lose the battle for the human race but that's a small skirmish. **God rules the universe!**

In his book *Science of the Hitchhiker's Guide to the Galaxy*, Daily Mail Science Editor Mike Hanlon writes, "In July 2003, scientists ... announced their latest estimate for the number of stars in the Universe - 70 sextillion. That is 7 followed by a mind-boggling 22

zeros... The new estimate means that the number of stars in the visible Universe is larger - quite a bit larger, actually - than the total number of all the grains of sand on all the beaches on Earth..."

The earth is just one speck of sand. Important to us, but small potatoes in the vast scheme of things. **The human race will reap the whirlwind for what it has allowed.** But why should we despair when we are on God's team?

One of Satan's BEST techniques is to portray his team as God's team. Then, we fight another group that also thinks it is on God's team.

In most wars, Satan's disciples are pulling the strings on both sides. This is how Satan destroys us.

It's important to recognize that Satan is the only enemy. Humanity could triumph if we recognized this common threat which is occult in nature.

Related Articles:

- [Judaism as a Political Project](#)
- [The Devil and the Jews - Confessions of an Ex Luciferian Jew](#)

First Comment by Amar:

Thank you for the article on. It is getting easier and easier to see the purpose of life on Earth. The worse this world gets, the easier it is to see that one must let go out of this world to be happy. One must let go of status, wealth, ego, sex, addictions, etc to be truly happy, internally at forever peace.

I am more and more understanding GOD now. We all want GOD to please us, to save us, to provide for us **but we never ask GOD of how we may please GOD. We never work on perfecting ourselves to please GOD. No wonder GOD doesn't come.**

~~~~~

### Comments for "Can God Turn this Game Around? "

Tim said (October 29, 2013):

To answer the question in the title of your article, yes He can and He will. Part of God's will for our lives is that we all get saved. And I pray daily for all people to open their hearts and to know that He is the true God of Love. When humanity as a collective recognizes and understands what God wants for his people, a culture shift is inevitable. I encourage those who believe to have faith in God. It is what we are commanded to do. Love conquers all. **He knows the ones who are His, and desires that none of us are lost.**

**[Nazarene Remnant comment: But we have to do something very powerful and very daunting first. We have to genuinely repent first, as noted above, otherwise we are all kidding ourselves, as usual!**

**End Nazarene Remnant comment]**

Roman said (October 29, 2013):

Everything seems to be ruled by cause and effect which seems like chaos. This is so that the faith of God's sheep is tested. If you look at creation and see how every last atom is perfectly arranged there is no doubt the cause is God. Absence of faith causes the absence of God's Providence which is the cause of chaos. The less faith there is in the world the more chaos there is for satan to exploit.

Only God creates His order and His kingdom. Not his "team".

There is nothing to choose or decide. **[Nazarene Remnant comment: This is very dangerous advice! You actually have to be brought to repentance first, and this is something most people completely misunderstand. If you have been brought to this position, then you can truly repent, and begin doing deeds of repentance, for God will show you what a MONSTER you have really been all your life. Until that happens, no heartfelt sorrow is possible, and without that, you will not be able to muster the spiritual horsepower you need to do spiritual work on yourself, as you keep the New Moon Festivals each month. End Nazarene Remnant comment]** God already did. Either you're a sheep or a goat. People are just pawns.

~~~~~

Art Granda said (October 29, 2013):

In my humble opinion, the war that is raging between good and evil does not include us mortal beings. Ours is simply to love God with all our hearts, minds, and souls ... while resisting temptation in all its forms. If we can do just this we support our God and Savior while at the same time we deal an incredible blow to the devil.

This world cannot, and should not be saved. It belongs to Lucifer. We walk through the valley of the shadow of death, 24/7/365 ... That doesn't sound like heaven, or even any semblance of a "promised land". We put on our clean cloak, sharpen our sword, and take on each day until He says otherwise.

As time grows shorter, closer to the end, more and more people will be "lost", and fewer than ever will seem to "understand" and be able to identify truth. **The gate is very narrow, and the road beyond is arduous ... The vast majority will take the easy road. No matter how hard we fight against it, the die are already cast.**

Love God and resist temptation ... that's all. There are no laws against that. Chin up! :)

The hardest thing to come to terms with is knowing that we live in a world that is our choice. **Nothing is being foisted upon us against our will ... really.** At points in the past we all made conscious choices based on what we believed were facts. The evil side of course has been manipulating the facts since day one, which is no excuse for God's people who should have expected deception and even worse. **In our spiritual laziness, we unwittingly employed evil people to safeguard our collective souls.** God will not be mocked, as the stenographer says.

I believe you're right Henry, the evil side does not want us dead. The Ten Commandments are law for the devil too. Killing us is "points against" ... he'd rather convince you to kill yourself, and your soul with it. Souls are the only currency the devil puts value on.

~~~~~

**Rick** said (October 28, 2013):

Another Grand Slam into the eye of the Luciferian Cabal, **as Halloween approaches**  
....

**Hurricane Katrina** was the scissors that tore through my hometown. I have learned that CALAMITY is a tool of the Good LORD. It calls to one and all -immediate action and to choose between helping or hindering resurrection.

I wonder how many of us are able to see through the veil of the myriad deception(s) being poured out on us.

Obamacare, TSA, Homeland Security is INTRUSION, sold to us as CONCERN for SECURITY and Safety.

JUDE 1:4 For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ.

~~~~~

Debra said (October 28, 2013):

Christ Jesus told us how we should be when He said:

John 6:38 For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the Will of Him that sent me.

Having succeeded in doing that God triumphed. Instead, people are always asking God for things; more money, better health, the right wife or husband, better, easier, etc.. Not that asking for things is not a natural tendency, but if we do God's Will for us like Jesus did and He obviously did His Father's Will; **then, we have no reason to ask for what we want because what is necessary will be given to us to carry out what God wants us to do.**

Why should anyone think if God sent His Son; and His Son went through all that; that it should be made easy for those not as closely related to God as His Son is. **People want it all.** But, it does not work like that. I encourage you / all to read **"The Way home or face The Fire"**. Reading it is the easy part. Putting it into practice is Glory to God and triumph.

<http://www.thewayhomeorfacethefire.net>

~~~~~

DJ said (October 28, 2013):

Just want to let you know that your work has been one our primary inspirations when we set out to join the good fight with <http://e-lemental.com>

There is not site yet, but it's the content that matters and you and your site have given us lots to look forward to, rather than hang our head down and go quietly into the night.

I was baptized roman catholic in Poland, but now I see that I'm CHRISTIAN, not catholic.

I believe in Love, and that's what Jesus taught.

~~~~~

Tony B said (October 28, 2013):

Wow, Henry, some can of worms you opened with this one. Good. You have brought us readers to the nitty gritty.

Bottom lines first:

God is the Creator, not just the "supreme being" of masonry which easily fits Satan or Lucifer who is also inescapably a creation of God. There is no way to get around this, **the devil lost as soon as he rebelled.** Creation was not as equally shared co-op job with God and one of those He created. **A creature is forever a creature, forever subject to his creator.** It is foolhardy to the ultimate extreme to follow the creature and deny the Creator.

Also, the real world is the spiritual world from which God originates all souls and it is the world to which they return on the death of the material body. The war between God and the devil is not for the body, it is for the soul.

But it is with both still together as one earth dwelling unit that men are forced to take sides in the spiritual war wherein each soul must chose between God and Satan. This understanding of the ultimate purpose of human life **has been deliberately submerged and subverted since masonic/satanic "evolution"** was invented out of pure b.s. and swallowed by people no longer loyal to the teaching of the Church created on earth by God in the flesh.

"Liberalism" had been invented to "liberate" man from the dictates of God, the crux of all earthly satanism, no matter how packaged.

Logic (reason) alone, without considering God, begets insanity, as has been well known through the ages. You are getting some examples of it on these responses. Some of the people are all over the place because they are trying to solve for themselves the real problems of the world using human reasoning alone without considering or understanding the spiritual world on which our material world totally depends. In a more knowledgeable time, this sort of dysfunctional reasoning would have been called heresy.

~~~~~

**JV** said (October 28, 2013):

Good summary of the eternal situation... It's up to ordinary people to turn this situation around; most people were turned off by the Miley exhibit.



Appendix E:

**Tony Abbott's Dirty Hanson Trick—and He Lied About It, of Course.**

By Margo Kingston

August 22, 2003

Source: <http://www.smh.com.au>

*It was somewhere down in Toffsville in a city's smoke and steam,  
That a blueblood club existed, called the **Oik Exploiters Team**.  
As a Privatising Greed-Gang 'twas a marvellous success,  
For the Members were distinguished by unseen, unscreened largesse.  
They had 'economic policies' so nice and smooth and sleek,  
( 'Cos their opportunist owners changed the bastards once a week.)  
And they started up for Oxley in pursuit of Anti-votes,  
For they meant to (quietly) help these angries hit their angry notes.  
Despatched their useful 'Leader' (social-climbing Sydney grub),  
'Ere they started operations on the Anti-Every Club.*

G'Day. As you read Howard's blather on Hanson today ([PM labels Hanson's jail sentence 'severe'](#)), bear in mind that his close mate and political hatchet man Tony Abbott - the bloke who hand-picked the appalling David Oldfield to work in his Canberra office - was involved in destroying One Nation.

Last night's Johnathan Harley *Lateline* report [Hanson's fall the result of long campaign](#) is instructive. Abbott got disaffected One Nation member Terry Sharples a barrister with close Liberal Party connections to mount a civil case against the registration of One Nation and promised Sharples he'd help fund the case. He denied this on the record to *Four Corners*. When confronted with a document proving his lie, he said misleading the ABC was not as bad as misleading Parliament. We know from the last couple of weeks that misleading parliament is cool these days. Here's an extract from Deborah Snow's SMH feature *Absolute Abbott* published March 11, 2000.

*After One Nation shocked the Coalition by winning 11 seats in Queensland in June 1998, Abbott determined to dig up every piece of dirt he could on Hanson and her associates. He soon hooked up with Terry Sharples, a Gold Coast accountant and disgruntled One Nation candidate.*

*Sharples had evidence he believed could show One Nation had fraudulently registered as a political party in Queensland. This was potential dynamite. If successful, it could stop One Nation receiving half a million dollars of public money under the State's electoral funding laws, money that otherwise would flow into the movement's Federal election war chest.*

*Abbott's troubles began with a meeting he instigated with Sharples at the Brisbane offices of solicitors Minter Ellison on July 7, 1998. Also present were the late Ted Briggs, a disaffected former State treasurer of One Nation, and Tom Bradley, a solicitor and a mate of Abbott from student politics.*

*The meeting discussed how to raise money for a court application by Sharples to stop public funds being paid to One Nation. Within days, the action had been mounted and would ultimately succeed - although not without a massive and convoluted falling-out of the anti-One Nation players along the way.*

*What has been at issue since is to what extent Abbott promised to bail Sharples out if he got into financial difficulty (Sharples is now being sued for bankruptcy by One Nation in Queensland).*

*At the original Minter Ellison meeting, Sharples maintains, Abbott asked him to "keep his name out of things" because, claims Sharples, Abbott didn't want the action seen to be connected with anyone from the Liberal Party. A few days later, Sharples asked Abbott for a written undertaking to cover Sharples's costs.*

*That agreement, a copy of which has been obtained by the Herald, was handwritten by Abbott and promised "my per-sonal guarantee that you will not be further out-of-pocket as a result of this action". It was witnessed and dated July 11, 1998. A few days later, when interviewed by the ABC's Four Corners, Abbott denied any such deal existed.*

*The morass worsened when Sharples entered the witness box in court on August 21, 1998, and also denied any agreement over funding with Abbott. He now claims he believed the questioning related to the injunction, not to possible cost orders.*

*Sharples, citing Abbott's indemnity, is now furiously pursuing the minister for money to cover his massive court costs. To date Abbott has publicly ducked the indemnity issue, insisting his involvement came to an end within weeks, when Sharples sacked the pro bono lawyers that Abbott had arranged.*

*But, as recently as four months ago, correspondence seen by the Herald shows Abbott's lawyer writing to Sharples asking him to accept \$10,000 to call the whole matter quits (although still maintaining this is not "an admission of liability"). How does Abbott explain the inconsistencies?*

*When the Herald first put to him Sharples's claim that he'd promised money at the outset to be paid into a solicitor's trust account, Abbott said: "No, it's not correct."*

*But later he concedes: "I had secured the agreement of a donor to provide up to \$10,000, if necessary, to cover any costs award made against Sharples. This person had no connection whatsoever with the Liberal Party. That was the basis of my letter. I wouldn't accept that it was an indemnity."*

*Challenged about the conflict between this and his denial on Four Corners, Abbott initially replies: "Misleading the ABC is not quite the same as misleading the parliament as a political crime." But later he argues that he took the reporter's question to relate solely to the provision of Liberal Party funds.*

*Abbott also denies speaking to Sharples and asking him to keep his name out of things in court. "I said to him, 'Terry, this thing is out of control ... You should just terminate this action. There'll be a costs order against you and I'll look after it.' And he said, 'No, I'm on a crusade', or words to that effect, and away he went. Sharples thinks he can take this matter to the High Court if he wants and Abbott's going to pay every step of the way."*

*On signing the indemnity, Abbott says: "Obviously in hindsight I shouldn't have done it. But if I had my time again and it was necessary to make an alliance with some pretty unusual people to stop a very serious threat to the social cohesion of the country, well, I would do it. I mean, how else were we going to stop One Nation at the time?"*

*Yet many nagging questions remain. Sharples says Abbott began referring him to a man called John Samuel for money: "Abbott told me a number of times that I should speak to Samuel about the dollars and cents."*

*Samuel turns out to be a character of obscure provenance from Western Australia, who first turned up exposing cost overruns at the State's casino and questioning its deals with the now-disgraced former Labor government. Later he was involved in efforts to split the Democrats in Western Australia, and later still, joined One Nation, only to lead the revolt from inside the organisation in that State.*

*Samuel won't reveal who his backers are. But he styles himself as Abbott's protector, telling the Herald: "I didn't want to see someone of Abbott's credibility involved. I spoke to my friends in the West and they all agreed. I spoke to Tony and said I'd take it from here."*

*Abbott admits that "in discussions with a number of One Nation people - and One Nation people were always wanting money for this or that - I would say go and talk to John Samuel. He has access to people who might be able to provide access to that sort of thing." He says he doesn't know where Samuel's alleged financial backing comes from, and admits asking few questions.*

*Meanwhile Sharples, who has fallen out with a number of his erstwhile collaborators, fights on. He is now single-hand-edly battling an appeal by One Nation - with no funds for legal representation.*

*Abbott is adamant he's got nothing to hide: "Look, I really want to stress, the anti-One Nation thing was all my doing. Were any senior Liberal Party people involved? No. Were any junior Liberal Party people involved? Well, apart from me, no. Was I doing this because the Liberal Party had told me to? No. Was I doing this because I thought the Liberal Party wanted me to do it? No. Did I get any encouragement from the Liberal Party after I'd been doing it? No. Has anyone in the Liberal Party ever said to me, 'Well, Tony, thank God you did that'? No.*

*"All my doing, for better or for worse. It has got Tony Abbott's fingerprints on it and no-one else's."*

*Which is precisely what has got some of Tony Abbott's colleagues worried.*

\*\*\*

**Jack Robertson says of Howard's latest spin:**

**Howard said today:** *"I don't think Pauline Hanson's political abilities were high, I think her policies were ill-developed and she did from time to time touch prejudicial elements in the community but not perhaps to the extent that many of her critics suggested." If you can keep from laughing hysterically, you can have merry japes imagining JWH on other 'Great Moments in Nation-Changing History':*

**On Federation: "Not a completely pointless exercise in bumf-shuffling, I suppose." On Gallipoli: "Lost the odd bloke or two, but it all came out in the wash, eventually." On the '42 strategic switch: "Winny was tied up with something in Burma, so Curts gave Frank a dingle instead. No biggie." On Gough's Revolution: "I was blinking at the time myself, but apparently he knew Ancient Greek." On Kennett: "Jeff? Name-calling? Funny, no-one ever told me."**

**He's not seriously expecting anyone to cop tripe like that, is he? My bemused admiration at his chutzpah knows no bounds. Guess he clocks the 'New Oz' more acutely than I ever will. Or want to, really.**

By the way, the party structure adopted by Hanson and co was the very one recommended to her by another Liberal, former Western Australian Liberal senator Noel Chrichton Brown, who was one of several far right figures courting her to form a party before she picked Oldfield. He wrote Hanson a detailed letter setting out the structure, arguing that democracy in the party would destroy it.

ABC election analyst Anthony Green wrote an important piece on the Hanson matter in the *Herald* today, [Perils of Pauline: her breach of 'club' rules was technical rather than deceit](#). He points out that if Hanson had been a member of the Queensland parliament, she could have registered her party the way she did without a care in the world. The pollies club, you see. He also points out that the Sharples civil action against ON's registration which finally led to the charges against her was defended by the Queensland Electoral Commission, which thought all was fine. There is no requirement for a democratic structure in political parties, none at all, as the major parties can attest to.

At the end of another dismal political week, readers in seats owned by a Liberal or National Party MP should know that your MP voted against referring Tuckey to the House of Representatives privileges committee to examine his multiple parliamentary misleadings this week. The government and its tainted MPs weren't even prepared to have an internal inquiry into the matter by a committee on which it had the numbers. The case is so open and shut no-one could put their name to a report exonerating Tuckey.

So when Richard Alston and John Howard carry on about the ABC needing an independent review body for complaints, bear in mind that at the least the ABC conducted an internal review. The Alston/Howard poison against the ABC has nothing to do with principle, and everything to do with preserving their regime from scrutiny.

Your Hanson emails keep pouring in. I'll start with Webdiary's One Nation contributor **Greg Weilo** then a selection of short ones before our versatile columnist **Jack Robertson's** ode to Pauline and John. My favourite one liner is from **Colin Griffiths: *I do not agree with the polices of One Nation but with the sentence of three years for Pauline Hanson and David Ettridge this country now has the lowest common democracy.***

I'm on holidays next week and back September 1, for Spring. Antony Loewenstein has

## Comments for this Article:

### **Greg Weilo** in Adelaide

In the blink of an eye, Big Media has reversed its spin. Pauline Hanson, the most vilified Australian since federation, is no longer portrayed as ignorant and stupid. She has now been cast as a Machiavellian plotter, deviously pursuing nefarious schemes in order to destroy Australian democracy and overthrow the Commonwealth.

The fiendish plot is necessary in order to justify her three-year prison sentence, whereas confusion over the bureaucratic details of a political party registration just doesn't have the same impact.

The Judge seems to believe that Hanson deviously tried to deceive the voting public, by arranging to get "Pauline Hanson's One Nation" written on voting papers next to the names of people who supported her policies. Most people would find this clarifying rather than misleading, but many judges seem to enjoy demonstrating their remarkable ability to twist the truth into incomprehensible conclusions.

Apparently it's OK to make and break promises about "no children living in poverty by 1990", "L-A-W tax cuts", or "never-ever GST". It's OK to lie about your electoral address, to branch stack, rot your travel allowance or to receive votes from dead people. That's not deceiving voters, that's just politics, but letting the voters know what they are voting for is beyond the pale.

Apparently it's important to split hairs when determining whether One Nation had 500 supporters or 500 members when deciding if it should be registered as a political party. The fact that the party received over one million votes was ignored in the federal election, so why should it matter now?

The fact that the party registration was independently checked, verified and approved by a government official is beside the point. If a mistake was made, the fact that it was a first offence and performed without intent is also irrelevant.

The \$500,000 funding was intended to reimburse political candidates for election campaign costs. The costs were incurred, receipts were provided, but the money was still ordered to be returned. It was. Hanson had already effectively received a \$500,000 penalty for an alleged mistake in applying for party registration.

Bizarre legal decisions are par for the course when it comes to One Nation, as evidenced by the Heather Hill case. Activist High Court Judges put their ability to creatively interpret the law into overdrive, when they decided that the Queen of Great Britain, defined as Head of State in the Australian Constitution, was a "foreign power". Just don't mention the catch-22, in that every federal politician must swear allegiance to this "foreign power" upon entering parliament, and therefore become ineligible to hold office.

Meanwhile, most Big Media journalists can hardly contain their glee, with gloating references to strip searches, prison uniforms and maximum security cells. The Democrat Senator Aden Ridgeway, acknowledges the treatment that white Australians can expect when they become a minority, with sneering remarks about the need for protective custody within the prison environment. Our prisons are just like Zimbabwe in miniature, and a glimpse into our multicultural future.



Anybody questioning the fairness of the legal system is ridiculed as a "conspiracy theorist", yet what hope is there in finding 12 unbiased jurors to assess Hanson's innocence or guilt after years of relentless vilification by Big Media? What hope of a fair trial when the police, the public prosecutor and the judge depend on Hanson's political opponents for their appointments and promotions?

What kind of judicial impartiality imposes a three year custodial sentence for a legal technicality and a victimless crime, when last May the same judge delivered a six month sentence on a serial pedophile who abused an 11 year old girl? ([The Australian](#)):

*PAULINE Hanson yesterday received six times the jail term the same judge gave a pedophile who molested an 11-year-old girl in her bed. In May this year Chief Judge Patsy Wolfe sentenced the 52-year-old man with a history of sexual, drug and violent offences to six months in prison. The grandfather was a repeat offender and had previously been jailed for 2 1/2 years for attempted rape 30 years ago.*

How can Big Media claim that "white collar crimes" receive harsher penalties, when HIH's Ray Williams and Rodney Adler retain their millions and their freedom?

Everybody knows that Hanson was sentenced as a political prisoner, with people from Bob Carr to Natasha Stott-Despoja virtually admitting the obvious. The world has now seen how Australia treats her political dissidents, but no doubt the silence from the "human rights activists" will be deafening.

Despite all the obstacles put in her path, Hanson and her supporters have only ever pursued democratic change. Hopefully they will never change this strategy, but it is worthwhile keeping JFK's words in mind:

"If you make democratic change impossible, then revolutionary change becomes inevitable".

\*\*\*

### **Paul Forsyth**

Re Margo Kingston's [Mother of the nation in jail, it's father in charge](#), the *Herald* has gone too far (again!) with the libellous pen of that miserable dish rag of a creature, Kingston. You people still believe you run a quality broadsheet newspaper, huh??? The creature is a lunatic.

\*\*\*

### **Peter Adams in Adelaide**

Congrats on this morning's piece on Pauline Hanson. As one of the many small-L liberals swimming harder against the political tide I found the situation superbly summarised and articulated in your piece, especially highlighting how the political professional in Howard hijacked the amateur's agenda. I grew up in Bjelke-Petersen's Queensland, but what we're living in now frightens me even more. Keep up the good fight !

\*\*\*

### Paul Dillon

Your piece on Hanson is the best article of its type I have read this year. **Unfortunately it will probably be too truthful for the many who should heed it.** The Opinion section of the *Herald* provides a source of information, understanding and balanced views that is becoming increasingly essential as our society corporatises and the "father" of our nation leaves us in the care of big brothers. **(Margo: See [Governing for the big two: Can people power stop them?](#) for the imminent danger to your independent Herald.)**

\*\*\*

### Duane van Twest

Just one word is really needed - "Exactly!" Thank you so much for this article and so many others on all the topics effecting us today. There are so many things that enrage me about this matter but over and over it comes down to the fact that the big boys club is at it again - just one of many tricks as you've highlighted in the many articles I've read (and forwarded) over the last few months.

It's quite ironic that the power the members of the various boys clubs wield is disproportionate to the integrity of the individual members themselves. Isolate them and they are cowards, full of insecurities, without confidence to stand by their convictions, very self centred and without vision. In an imbalance in natural selection, these people have risen to an artificial level of importance and power - due only to their collective strength. That is why they so fear the collective strength of those they try to manipulate.

PS: I'm not a long suffering blue collar worker. I am a quite well off professional who just doesn't like seeing injustice.

\*\*\*

### Howard Petts in Nowra, NSW

Hi! I'm wondering if it was Wilson Tuckey who uttered those ridiculous statements about Aborigines being unable to handle public funds because of their 'cultural' tendency to look after relatives first. **(Margo: It was indeed.)** If it was, then the recent uncovering of Wilson Tuckey's own 'cultural' dispensation to look after his own family (and lie about it) as a minister is ironic. More than that, it is a case of the pigeons coming home to roost (or the truth being revealed). It is a strange irony too that Pauline Hanson, who advocated tougher sentences for criminals, is now receiving what she asked for.

I liked your piece on the hypocrisy of the major parties regarding the imprisonment of Pauline - it seems that it is an advantage to be in charge when you're engaged in corruption, lies and deceits. I was reminded that the leaked DFAT reports of a few years ago talked about the widespread corruption of Pacific Islands leaders - it seems that now we truly are fit for leadership in the Pacific!

\*\*\*

**Maureen King in Lane Cove, NSW**

Have you noticed that not so many people seem to care very much about what happened to David Ettridge? I suspect that they feel like I do - that Pauline does not deserve to be treated so harshly by the courts because she was such an incredible dill. But then other stupid people have not been able to use that as a defence, so why should Pauline be treated any differently to them? I understand ignorance is not an excuse under our legal system.

Another comment I would like to make is that I wish the general public would make as much fuss about Aboriginal deaths in custody, domestic violence or dreadful health as they have about the Dumb Redheaded Person.

Finally, what about the socially deprived who have been treated to harsh penalties over the years under laws like mandatory sentencing in the Northern Territory? Why should Pauline be treated any differently to them just because she has worn a few glamorous frocks over the years and managed to become notorious because of her innate stupidity?

Please explain?!!

\*\*\*

**Peter Kennedy**

I was on a jury about 4 years ago where we tried a man for murder (eventually reducing it to manslaughter) for killing his mother in law. He got 3 years inside for that. How can they justify Pauline Hanson's sentence against for electoral fraud (or what's worse - getting caught)?

\*\*\*

**Geoffrey Moule**

I have never written to the SMH before but I must register my outrage at the treatment given to Pauline Hanson by the Queensland judicial system. She may have committed an offence but the sentence does not in anyway reflect the nature of the crime. Consider for the moment the crimes being committed in this country by all types of deviates, and the light - if any - punishment given to them. Pauline should be released and at the most given some community activity for her crime.

\*\*\*

**Geoff Ward in Carlinford, NSW**

It is not often that I feel such a sense of outrage that I am moved from my usual apathy to comment on a matter that does not impact me.

The sentence handed down to Pauline Hanson is one such event. This simple-minded woman, caught up in the euphoria of her short-lived political success, made some mistakes, which are now considered an electoral fraud, and has been sentenced to 3 years in gaol. She has been convicted of the victimless crime of defrauding the Queensland Electoral Commission of some half a million dollars, which she has now, apparently, fully repaid.

Alan Bond got a lesser sentence for defrauding the Bell Group shareholders of more than one billion dollars. Convicted armed robbers have been known to receive lesser sentences than 3 years. The perpetrators of the vicious father and daughter Nunes bashing have been released on bail.

I don't support Pauline Hanson's racial, red-necked policies. **However, I do feel sorry for her and feel that her sentence is a travesty of justice. Three months, and even one month, in gaol is a severe punishment for a person who has not injured anyone and has not deliberately set out to break the law in a serious way. I think, as a civilised and decent society, we have lost the plot.**

\*\*\*

**Jack Robertson, in poetic mode**

**An ode to the invisible gentleman who (temporarily?) sold Australia to the bigots in us all, with apologies to the Geebung Polo Club and the Cuff and Collar Team, who at least had the guts to wear their true colours on their sleeves and slug it out in public.**

*It was somewhere up in Oxley, in some working Ippy pub,  
That they formed an institution called the Anti-Every Club.  
They were mean and angry battlers from the outer sprawling belt,  
And the gripe was never floated that the Antis hadn't felt.  
But their style of playing politics was rough and riled and raw,  
They had f\*\*k-all Big End dollars, but a mighty lot of poor.  
And their Anti-Every leader led the Anti-Every song,  
For her coat was surface-pleasing (though her Anti-Ideas wrong).  
And they aimed their hottest anger at the globalised hubbub,  
They were narky, were the Antis of the Anti-Every Club.*

\*\*\*

*It was somewhere down in Toffsville in a city's smoke and steam,  
That a blueblood club existed, called the Oik Exploiters Team.  
As a Privatising Greed-Gang 'twas a marvellous success,  
For the Members were distinguished by unseen, unscreened largesse.  
They had 'economic policies' so nice and smooth and sleek,  
(Cos their opportunist owners changed the bastards once a week.)  
And they started up for Oxley in pursuit of Anti-votes,  
For they meant to (quietly) help these angries hit their angry notes.  
Despatched their useful 'Leader' (social-climbing Sydney grub),  
'Ere they started operations on the Anti-Every Club.*

\*\*\*

*Now readers will remember all the tricks they used to win,  
How their useful-idiot Leader drove the useful wedges in.  
The plan was pretty simple, 'twas to hide their greedy game,  
By setting up some decoys for the Anti-Club to blame.  
Abos, Asians, Greenies, Jews, they didn't really mind,  
So long as all these City Oiks could hide behind a blind.  
Lost your job? It's all them Arabs, coming in their boats!  
Lost the farm? The Black Man, with his High Court wanker-votes!*

*Phone line's crap? The bank's shut down? There's no more local planes?  
Elitists! Damned elitists! Since that Keating took the reins!*

\*\*\*

*Now the Anti-Every boys weren't smart, but neither were they thick,  
The Oik Exploiters' grubby game was never going to stick.  
Especially when their Biggest Pigs got obvious (and lax),  
One-Tel, HIH, the AMP, dear Max the Axe.  
Corporate payouts, bail-outs, cons, exposed their 'market' guff,  
Milton Friedman - bullshit-artist - shivering in the buff!  
The Oikish gig was nearly up, the buck was on the stop,  
They'd have to raise the dirty stakes, to stay on dirty top.  
And then - a double miracle! The Oikish scams will run!  
For it's TERROR!!! And the TAMPA!!!  
And they've got the Antis skun.*

\* \* \*

*I loved a sunburnt country...  
It was somewhere out the country, in the town I learned to fend,  
In a place that had no Melbourne Club or ASX Big End.  
Thatcher didn't visit, Hayek never took a squizz,  
And 'privatising zeal' meant minding other peoples' biz.  
We never really bothered what these Oiks did up the smoke,  
Didn't give a shit if they got rich or went dirt broke.  
Tho' glad that Reggie thought the scrub should join the flying caper,  
Glad that Frank (or Keith?) produced our profitless local paper.  
We thanked the urban 'User-Pays' for sending stuff our way.  
And blessed the PUBLIC POLITY for giving us a say.*

\*\*\*

*Born in PUBLIC wards and caught in PUBLIC doctor's hands,  
Tonsils out in PUBLIC; PUBLIC pills for swollen glands.  
Taught to read and write and count by PUBLIC school 'elite',  
PUBLIC music lessons (as a PUBLIC-funding treat).  
Played on PUBLIC ovals, swam in PUBLIC swimming pools,  
Yet now we flog Oz off - we selfish, greedy, 'private' fools.  
This 'inner-City wanker' trod an elitist PUBLIC track,  
And now he craves a chance to PAY TOMORROW'S PUBLIC BACK.*

\*\*\*

I bet that not one of us, not from Kerry Packer or John W. Howard down, really, really likes what is happening to the Australian Ideal: this short-sighted and largely-by-stealth flogging off, to the highest Bloodless Stock-Market Telescreen bidder - in our globalised Free & Automated Number-Crunching Market Game - **of the genuine fair go for all.** Bush or Town. City or Suburb. Black or White, or in-between. Straight or gay. Man or woman. Christian, Jew, Muslim, Hindu, or anything else, or nothing. Billionaire or bum. Reffo or toff. **We're supposed to be governed by flesh-and-blood Human Beings, not economic ideologies.** And we all have Free Democratic Will. We can make Australia whatever the hell we choose tomorrow.



Our politicians, and especially the PM, have been played for mugs by this destructive, non-existent beast - Market Theory - for too long. Surely WE will decide what sort of country we make for our kids, the opportunity 'circumstances' that will greet the Jack Robertsons and John Howards and Pauline Hansons of tomorrow?

She herself may be gone from the Australian political stage, and I'll shed no tears, because she helped do a whole lot of nasty damage in her time, and it seems she turned out to be just another cynical self-server, anyway. But her many admirers, enthusiastic and absolute or grudging and qualified, mean and nasty or big-hearted and misrepresented and used and misled, are still here. And the better angels of all their - our - decent and gentle Australian natures, and the burning impulse to bellow what they - we - were trying to bellow, remain. Our mainstream politicians should start listening. Our very best and brightest Corporate leaders, too.

Yep, especially the smooth, invisible gentlemen up the Big End of Town, who are now pretty much alone in holding the purse strings of this nation's tomorrows. Don't flog Australia's National Soul, gents, because sold souls usually die, and dead ones can't easily be brought, much less bought, back to life. That's the lesson we should learn from the One Nation epoch, in my view. We're all in this together. If one single Australian kid living in a town 100 miles east of bloody Paraburdoo hasn't got a decent phone or water or power service, or decent access to a hospital and a school and vaguely-regular transport to the exciting Big Smoke, bursting with its infinite possibilities, then none of our kids have.

If the Australian 'Private Polity' - that 'Threatening Peril' which, beneath all the easily-manipulated and wedgy, politically-convenient scapegoating, was what truly fired the Hanson movement in the first place - can't or just won't ensure a true 'fair go' for all Australians on a sustainable basis into the future, then I'm afraid the 'Private Polity' is just no bloody good to us Australians. We're all this together. We have to be. We must be.

Appendix F:

**The Secrets Known *Only to the Inner Elites.***

By Lyndon LaRouche

Source: <http://www.laroucheplanet.info/pmwiki/pmwiki.php?n=Library.INNERELITES>

**Permitted Uses:**

LarouchePlanet.info welcomes you to make fair use of the content as defined by copyright law. Information on United States copyright fair use law is available from the United States copyright office: <http://www.copyright.gov/fls/fl102.html> . Please note that you are responsible for determining whether your use is fair and for responding to any claims that may arise from your use.

In addition, LarouchePlanet.info allows personal, educational, and other non-commercial uses of the content on the following terms:

1. You must cite the author and source of the content as you would material from any printed work.
2. You must also cite and link to, when possible, the LarouchePlanet.info website as the source of the content.
3. You may not remove any copyright, trademark, or other proprietary notices including attribution information, credits, and notices, that are placed in or near the text, images, or data.
4. You must comply with all terms or restrictions other than copyright (such as trademark, publicity and privacy rights, or contractual restrictions) as may be specified in the metadata or as may otherwise apply to the content.

~~~~~

Through three millenia of recorded history to date, centered around the Mediterranean, the civilized world has been run by two, bitterly opposed elites, ***the one associated with the faction of Socrates and Plato, the other with the faction of Aristotle.*** During these thousands of years, until the developments of approximately 1784-1818 in Europe, both factions' inner elites maintained in some fashion an unbroken continuity of organization and knowledge through all of the political catastrophes which afflicted each of them In various times and locales.

Foreword

The cleverest way, psychologically, in which to hide a secret is to divert the investigator down a tiring trail toward a false discovery. His own efforts convince him either that he has found a secret through great energy and cleverness on his own part, or, if the secret he seeks appears still but to barely elude his grasp, he values all the more his continued course of misdirection. That is the lesson which can be learned from Edgar Allan Poe's fictional case of *The Purloined Letter*.

Exemplary of the follies into which presumably educated and informed people are misled in the pursuit of the snipe, are the doctrines of the "international Jewish conspiracy" and the recently more popular "international communist conspiracy." During the twentieth century, **more people have been turned into dupes along those two false-trail pursuits than any competing obsessions.**

The effect of that sort of misdirected search for the ultimate, global master-conspiracy is principally two-fold. The dupes themselves are misled away from the secrets being hidden in this manner. Secondly, the discredit which is directed to fall upon the lured turns most others, foolishly, away from all searches for the secrets of those "inner elites" which have in fact run the world's affairs during approximately three thousand years of known history.

To illustrate the corollary aspect of the problem; during a meeting between this writer and a leading political figure of Italy, which occurred during early 1976, the latter asked: "Why is it that Ugo La Malfa always comes out on top?" The context of his question was the period of initial efforts to replace the La Malfa-preferred Moro government with an Andreotti government. In the course of most of the postwar political crises in Italy, tiny, now-aging Ugo La Malfa, spokesman for the relatively tiny Republican Party of Italy, appeared to play the tunes to which Italy subsequently danced.

The answer to that particular question is essentially: Ugo La Malfa has been a key Italian agent-of-influence for British intelligence services all of his adult life.

This is not to suggest that British intelligence services' operatives individually are supermen. In general, such agents, including leading operatives, are a poor lot; short attention-spans, scatterbrained, without moral mooring worth mention, easily provoked into loss of personal self-control, the majority downright louts, boors. So, Ugo La Malfa himself. It is not British intelligence services viewed in the terms the presumably informed layman ordinarily thinks of an intelligence service which are relevant to the indicated problem of La Malfa. Although British networks do have, inclusively, the sort of characteristics the misinformed layman would expect more or less, it is not such incidentals which account for La Malta's past successes.

The relevant key point can be abstracted fairly thus. Since the English traitors Robert Cecil and Francis Bacon around the onset of the seventeenth century, and later, more notably, from the 1660 Stuart Restoration to the present day, within and behind British intelligence regular and irregular services **there is an inner circle representing the ranks of the Black Guelph families of all Europe, an oligarchy gathered around the privileges and powers of the British and Dutch monarchies.** (7) Attached to and overlapping these oligarchical families, there is a special collectivity, **traditionally centered notably in Oxford, Cambridge, and Sussex universities,** an inner intelligentsia of that faction, **which studies the classics,** thereby to gain the knowledge through which the forces associated with the British monarchy may rule the world.

Through three millennia of recorded history to date, centered around the Mediterranean, **the civilized world has been run by two, bitterly opposed elites,** the one associated with the faction of Socrates and Plato, the other with the faction of Aristotle. During these thousands of years, until the developments of approximately 1784-1818 in Europe, both factions inner elites maintained in some fashion an **unbroken continuity of organization and knowledge** through all of the political catastrophes which afflicted each of them in various times and locales.

It was the elite associated with the Platonic (or, Neo-platonic) faction which organized the American Revolution and established the United States as a democratic constitutional republic. During the early eighteenth century, in circumstances associated with Marlborough's campaign and the Mississippi and South-Sea bubbles plots, the continuity of the Platonic faction was first administered a broad, temporary defeat with some lasting effects, and was shattered later as a world force through the events of 1784-1818.

In the aftermath of the 1815 Treaty of Vienna, the shattering of the power of the Platonic elite in Europe meant in large measure both a scattering of the main forces of that faction, and an associated, increasing loss of the "secret knowledge" through which the Platonic inner elite had formerly developed and exercised its factional power. **From that time to the present period, the inner circles of the Aristotelian (or, more exactly, "neo-Aristotelian") faction have been hegemonic increasingly in ordering world affairs.** Although humanist (Platonic) factional forces have continued in existence and are represented among political and related elites today, the Platonic elite has lost connection to the body of knowledge upon which its former power depended.

The person who posed the question cited is exemplary of this problem. He is not only a Christian humanist and a member of the ruling political elite, but a man of unusual personal character as well as political skills and power. Yet, with the considerable knowledge available to him, he did not know the answer to the question. Any member of the Platonic elite in command of the "secret knowledge" of that tradition would have known the answer immediately.

The principal function of this report is to summarily, but systematically identify the "secret knowledge" of the Platonic inner elite. That includes the Platonic's knowledge of the secrets of the enemy, Aristotelian elite.

Although the objective of this writer and his associates is to end the ages-long division between elites and the credulous, myth-ridden masses, this can not be accomplished usefully by bringing the elite down to the ignorance of the masses. **The masses must be brought up out of mythology's grip, to attain the qualities of the Platonic elite.** That accomplishment is impossible without the leading role of a reconstituted Platonic elite; education is impossible without the educators.

Such a transformation of the mass of plebeians is the work of years, even under favorable circumstances. At this moment of writing, it would be criminal folly to propose to wait years before bringing the Platonic faction back into a leading position in the government of society. **If the neo-Aristotelian faction prevails through the present period of crises, it is more than conceivable that the human race might not survive,** or, at best, that the new beginnings of civilization would have to be assembled from the shards of general thermonuclear war.

The Platonic elite in the fullness of its knowledge must be reconstituted now. That cannot occur unless the "secret knowledge" of that faction is reestablished with aid of reference to classical knowledge, classical knowledge resurrected in appropriately modern terms of reference. That indispensable articulation is the function of this report.

The Conspirators

Yes, Adelaide, the world has been run by conspiratorial elites employing secret knowledge. In its lesser aspects, that conspiracy, has subsumed features which

coincide at first impression with what you might imagine a conspiracy to be. However, if you pursue the investigation from the standpoint of your usual, misguided preconceptions of a "global conspiracy," you will only mislead yourself into another pathetic concoction of mixed facts, half-truths and fantasies, like the concoctions associated with the "international Jewish conspiracy" or "international communist conspiracy."

Global conspiracies which function succeed by establishing "controlled environments" around the minds of the credulous masses of the world. Such a controlled environment is summed up efficiently by stating that **the credulous masses are ruled by mythologies**, and that the elites rule such masses by creating, shaping, and manipulating the mythologies. The methods employed by Joseph Goebbels and carried further by British intelligence networks for creating and manipulating the mythologies of credulous masses through control of all or at least key portions of the press and radio and television, are the center of modern techniques to this effect.

Outside and above the foolish folk who rely upon the *Washington Post*, *New York Times*, *London Times*, or the popular women's magazines, and so on and so forth, there is indeed a governing elite. **This elite does possess "secret knowledge." The first aspect of this special knowledge, which makes it efficiently secret, is that the elite not only know that the mythologies are mythologies, but also know that they themselves create and use those mythologies to manipulate the credulous masses.**

Beyond that first broad level of division between the knowledgeable and the credulous, **the secret knowledge is distinguished by the division of elites into two irreconcilable factions.** Beyond the sheep-pens of the believers in mythologies, there exist **two fundamentally opposed views** of what to do with the world, of what direction to adopt in steering the historical movement of the human, species. **One elite, the humanists, the Platonic or Neoplatonic faction, is dedicated to steering the course of history away from rule through mythologies.** The other, **the Aristotelians and their heirs, is committed to strengthening the rule by mythology, for the purpose of establishing a permanent, "feudal-like" Utopia of obedient, simple-minded folk ruled by a tenured neo-Aristotelian oligarchy.**

The secret knowledge is, at first distinction, as secret as the purloined letter of the Poe tale. **Once the mythologies are known to be mythologies,** the primitive aspect of truth lies factually in plain sight. **Once mythology is cast aside,** the development of real knowledge out of such primitive truth, the development **properly termed scientific progress,** begins.

In the case of La Malta, the point to be made is this.

Ugo La Malfa, like Cuccia of Mediobanca, Riccardo Lombard! of the Socialist Party of Italy, and Amendola and Napolitano of the leadership of the Communist Party of Italy, began his career as a British intelligence services' agent under the tutelage of the same evil Benedetto Croce who mentally crippled Antonio Gramsci and many others. Together with the British intelligence services' Italian' Mafia, and the British-allied "black nobility" of Italy, the networks radiating from Croce's original base at Naples University are among the principal forces that presently govern Italy from within for London. **In the end, it is the Black Guelph oligarchy of Italy which is the local branch of the real rulers.** The

Mafia, together with such persons as La Malfa, Lombardi, and Amendola are merely the expendable mercenaries.

The central figure of the work of Croce, the key to his usefulness to his British masters, **was his circle's mastery of the Italian mythologies.** As scientific or scholarly work, Croce's writings on Hegel and aesthetics are infantile rubbish. However, they are not merely rubbish; they represent a model for the nonsense an ignorant, superstitious Italian will tend to swallow. In this way, Croce and his circle made themselves craftmasters of the manipulation of Italy's characteristic mythologies. **They are the qualified shepherders of the sheep of Italy, the sheep who have made up the majority of Italy's myth-ridden population.**

On this account it should be readily understood that the notable folly of La Malta's opponents is that they esteem themselves "practical politicians." In other words, they are at their best and their worst Machiavellians. As with Machiavelli in his fatal worst feature, they define the art of ruling as one of bending with the winds of prevailing mythologies the mythologies employed by their adversaries. They seek to bend the levers of such prevailing mythology, intending so to move political processes into directions which correspond in actuality with the real interests of Italy and its people. By committing such a blunder of "practical politics" sometimes termed "ductility" they commit themselves to leading within the limits of the sheep-pen that La Malfa and his British masters control, the sheep-pen of the British-controlled Italian mythologies.

A popularized mythology is like a goldfish bowl. No matter how cleverly the fish chooses his direction within the bowl, he can never escape it in such a fashion. No matter how cleverly he adapts to the environment of the bowl's medium (e.g., popular mythologies), whoever moves the bowl moves him in a corresponding direction.

The misguided "realists," the self-esteeming "practical politicians" of Italy's humanist forces, regard it as wisdom to maintain influence and credibility in terms of popular political mythologies, to attempt to bend the internal features of enemy-controlled mythologies in the direction agreeable to the interests of the nation and its people. Those for whom La Malta speaks control the medium within which the humanists so situate themselves. Thus, and not by any advantage of personal prowess, La Malta has often appeared to win in most of the political crises of Italy to date.

The same political arrangement prevails in North America and throughout Western Europe to the present day. It prevails in most of the developing sector, and in a somewhat different form in Eastern Europe. **Only a relative handful of persons in any nation have knowledge of the true reasons behind the policies currently at issue.** The masses, together with most of the persons ordinarily considered national leaders, know only the myths, the mythologies through which their minds and wills are manipulated by others.

The institutions of ballot-democracy massive vote-frauds momentarily overlooked have done little to improve this on principle. What does it mean to have the power to vote, if massive vote-frauds determine the official tallies, or, if the knowledge given to the voter is predominantly a myth, and if the voter's criteria of judgment are chiefly mythological? **If you, Adelaide, are a typical plebeian, you are still today largely a puppet of those elites which control the shaping and manipulation of your adopted mythologies**

The Aristotelian Enemies Of Mankind

For reasons better understood on the basis of the body of this report, the only effectively ruling elite in the capitalist sector of the world today has been the neo-Aristotelian faction's inner circles, **the inner circles of a force centered in Britain.** The humanist elite exists, but, with handfuls of exceptions relatively speaking chiefly scattered exceptions lacks the "secret knowledge" upon which its global effectiveness depends. For reasons we shall identify in due course, the present center of the power of the neo-Aristotelian or oligarchical faction, the "Persian model" faction, **is the Black Guelph monarchies of Britain and Holland,** the ...power of both monarchies consolidated under the British. So, as we account for the Black Guelph faction as a whole, we focus here upon **its center, the British monarchy.**

One of the most notable frauds afoot in today's credulous world is the myth of British "democracy," British "constitutional government." **Britain has in fact two governments,** the first a parliamentary charade for the edification of the credulous, the other the real, monarchical government.

With notable aid from corrupt Presbyterians, the House of Orange and its Amsterdam banking allies overthrew the British Commonwealth in 1660, installing the Dutch puppets, **the House of Stuart,** upon the British throne. Those Stuarts proved to have several important defects as Dutch puppets. More narrowly, this being typical of the immorality and venality of the Scottish aristocracy generally, the Stuarts sold their favors wherever the market prices suited them, including circles around the French monarchy. More significantly, under James II the Stuart monarchy was reviving the efforts of the 1640-1660 period. The Dutch chose to reorganize the British government preemptively, under the direct supervision of the House of Orange.

The late seventeenth century House of Orange had no moral resemblance to its predecessor, William the Silent. The Dutch Neoplatonic humanism of William the Silent had been continued by the De Witt who was the ally of Benedict Spinoza. The wars between France and Holland had enabled the corrupted House of Orange to oust De Witt's humanists.

The late seventeenth century House of Orange, allied by marriage to the ruling Black Guelph House of Hanover and otherwise thoroughly committed to Black Guelph policies in its own right, undertook to neutralize the republican ferment within the larger portion of the English population **by instituting the form of theater known variously as British "constitutional monarchy" and British "liberalism."** By giving the credulous British plebeians **the thoroughly corrupted (to this day) British parliament** with which to amuse themselves, the Black Guelph (Orange-Hanover) monarchy preserved to itself all it considered essential respecting the actual government of the United Kingdom.

By cultivated popular reputation, the British monarchy is a quaint enclave of ceremonial functions, plugging along quaintly on an annual household budget of a few millions. It, like its associates among the Black Guelph aristocratic families of continental Europe, is reputed by the credulous to exist principally to provide editorial copy for the society pages of certain news media, and for those quaint little women's magazines so popular among the most brutalized portions of the European population.

In reality, the British monarchy defines a domain of special powers and

privilege outside the reach of existing practices of parliamentary control. It is screened from inquiry by the doctrine of *lese majeste* and by an arrangement known as the Official Secrets Act. Through the monarchy's own privileged financial activities, and through interface with and discretion of both the Bank of England and a select group of private merchant-banking families, it is the centerpiece of one of the most powerful financial institutions of the world. It is otherwise armed with extra-parliamentary control of Britain's combined official and unofficial intelligence services, and has de facto as well as some nominal control over the British military.

This power is nominally located in the powers and privilege of the incumbent monarch. That aspect of the matter has a certain importance, but represents far too narrow a focus. **The British monarchy is best viewed as the rallying point for an assemblage of oligarchical families, both British and Commonwealth nations, and also strata of the allied oligarchical families of Europe.** These oligarchical families, together with their most trusted political servants, gather around and behind the screen of the powers and privilege of the British monarchy. Through such and related means, and through the vast networks of influence they have developed among many nations over recent centuries, these combined forces control and deploy one of the most powerful forces on earth, and **the most efficiently evil force existing today.** The neo-Aristotelian "secret knowledge" of these oligarchical forces is transmitted to each generation within the privileged strata in principally a threefold way.

First, the families themselves transmit their oligarchical tradition, a certain way of viewing the world and its matters of policy. This transmission is both explicit and implicit. Some of the old families of Europe on both sides of the struggle have organized memories going back to Charlemagne's time. More characteristically, the reach of tradition is between approximately four and eight centuries. The explicit, formal aspect of the transmission of family traditions centers around **glossed genealogies**, preferably illustrated with family portraits. More broadly, implicitly, the tradition is transmitted through **a kind of "drill" governing the rearing of the young.**

Second, the British oligarchical tradition and attitudes are shaped into forms of knowledgeable world; outlook, in varying degrees of depth and breadth from case to case, **by Oxford, Cambridge, and Sussex universities.** (The London School of Economics is chiefly the center for recruiting foreigners to British intelligence service.) Together with these universities there are **the public schools**, which feed into the former. These institutions provide a center and model for the "gentlemen's education" of the oligarchies' young throughout the world.

Third, the articulation of policies and strategies agreeable to that tradition is accomplished through aid of **various "think-tanks."** Oxford, Cambridge, and Sussex universities include privileged domains which are the core of such arrangements. These are the institutions which coordinate the **British Secret Intelligence Service** (SIS or MI-6), MI-5, and the **London Tavistock Institute.** Other British institutions controlling British Policy, including its intelligence services' policies, include the **Round Table**, the **Royal Institute of International Affairs** (RIIA), and the **International Institute for Strategic Studies** (IISS).

The British intelligence services **operate branches of IISS in many nations**, including a part of the New York **Council on Foreign Relations** and the **Aspen**

Institute in the United States. **The Trilateral Commission** is predominantly an arm of British intelligence services. The London Tavistock Institute controls the **United Nations Organization's World Federation of Mental Health**, is the "mother" and continuing influence of the **RAND Corporation**, runs the **Fabian operation** [114] against the United States' United Mine Workers Union, and many other institutions, **including international terrorist networks, in many nations.**

It is notable that many persons in high positions **in the United States and other nations** are both nominally and efficiently British intelligence services' agents-of-influence. The U.S. Labor Party has publicly documented the case of Henry A. Kissinger. The cases of Vice-President Walter A. Mondale, Senator Edward Kennedy, Zbigniew Brzezinski, Werner Michael Blumenthal, James R. Schlesinger, and many others could be added. **The "Watergate" against President Richard M. Nixon was a monstrous hoax**, set up from both inside and outside the administration by Kissinger, General Alexander Haig, and other British agents-of-influence, run on the outside largely by the networks of the Institute for Policy Studies and corrupt, complicit elements of the press, themselves either British agents outright or British agents-of-influence.

The United States is only the most important of **the nations massively subverted by British intelligence services in this way.**

The Secret Knowledge

The core of the knowledge guiding the overall direction of work of British intelligence services is **"secret knowledge" based ultimately in the classics.** This control of "secret knowledge" is centered in the collectivity represented by an inner intelligentsia of the oligarchical elite, a collectivity **centered within Oxford and Cambridge universities.**

On condition that one knows the classics and also the practical import of the knowledge embodied in them which, admittedly, few do, the "secret knowledge" of British intelligence services stands out as clearly as the sought-for letter stands out to the witting personality in the Poe story. Most relevant to this point is **evidence proving the distinction between what Oxford and Cambridge know and what they profess publicly to believe.**

The point is illustrated by the case of Thales's associate Anaximenes. "Everyone knows" that Anaximenes specified "air" to be one of the primary constituents of all substance. Yet, the Greek term which Oxford and Cambridge, in particular, have certified to signify "air" has approximately the same meaning as the modern German Geist, "mind" or "spirit," more precisely defined by context of usage. The fraud is so blatant that the translator who perpetrates it shows that he is engaged in a witting hoax.

Yet, the credulous Ph.D.'s and others who piously recite the fraud, and interpret Anaximenes from this standpoint, have not yet had their degrees revoked least of all, not by Oxford and Cambridge.

Most of the widely accredited textbooks on classical philosophical and related topics are riddled with, indeed based upon **blatant hoaxes to the same effect.** To get at the real issues of the fourth century BC and earlier, and to trace the consequences of those

114 Bob Hawke, Paul Keating, and Julia Gillard, to name just three Australian Prime Ministers, are members of the Fabian Society, whose logo is a wolf in sheep's clothing.

continuing issues over subsequent centuries into the recent eighteenth century, one is obliged to discard the largest portion of the accredited "secondary sources" as either witting frauds or as a learned fool's glosses on the frauds he pathetically repeats.

Focusing for the moment only on the explicitly British conduct of such frauds, instances such as those we cited in connection with Anaximenes prove conclusively that **the inner circles centered around Oxford and Cambridge are engaged in an effort to conceal the most vital issues of historical scholarship to their own advantage.** By these means, they convert the most vital categories of historical knowledge into the "secret knowledge" of the inner elites, the elites not duped by the mythologies of the popular universities' classics and political science departments.

Once one knows that this fraud exists, sufficient primary and other suitable source-documentation exists **to reconstruct the core of the truth** in these matters even acknowledging the masses of ancient documents which may be buried away from the honest scholar's view in one fashion or another. Consequently, the bare facts of the "secret knowledge" do indeed represent a likeness to the case of *The Purloined Letter*. **The knowledge, admittedly widely scattered, exists in large measure, on condition one knows what one is seeking and in what sort of place it is located in which fashion.**

That is the principal "secret" of the British intelligence services, the core of the body of "secret knowledge" through which the British and their accomplices have largely ruled the world during recent centuries.

We are not to be accused of singling out arbitrarily the seventh-through-fourth centuries BC in this connection. Once one has understood the crucial issues of that period of civilization, and knows how those issues shaped the course of all subsequent history, there exist with certainty no more important secrets to be discovered respecting past or present. That fact will be made clear in the course of this report.

We now cite one related, important case here. **We cite the case of that influential hoax known as the Jewish religion.** (3)

The modern Jewish religion originated not with the Kingdom of Solomon or earlier, but centuries later, as a synthetic cult created by the order of the Babylonians and other non-Jews. The first step in the fashioning of the Jewish religion was based on piecing together scraps of Mesopotamian legends (and anti-Phoenician and anti-Egyptian propaganda), with odd pieces of actual Babylonian and other history added to the mixture. **The latter infusion gave a credible calendar** to the otherwise fraudulent concoction. **This original Mesopotamian hoax was reworked repeatedly,** always under the supervision of non-Jews, with the basic structure of the Old Testament hoax completed during the Persian Empire period.

This hoax was first introduced into European languages about 230 BC, on the recommendation of the same Aristotelian Peripatetics who contrived the exotic cults of Ptolemaic Egypt, and on orders from the Ptolemies. That edition, of the "Seventy," is otherwise notable for the fact that it was produced in a variety of demotic Greek peculiar to such locations as the waterfront brothels of Egypt. (4)

Later, when **Philo of Alexandria** attempted to develop a Platonic version of Judaism (the roots of the later **Sephardic tradition** of Maimonides and Avencibrol), Philo

avoided, for obvious political reasons, simply throwing out the mess before him. He attempted to circumvent the problem by the rabbinical, Pharasaical ruse of the "commentary," tolerating the text while fundamentally altering the reading to be attributed to it. The Christian Apostles, confronted with the same general problem, rid Christianity of the worst implications of the Old Testament by emphasizing the "Dispensation of Christ," and warning against the dangers of the "concision." **Christ had freed man from such barbarisms as the Old Testament.** Only those sections of the Old Testament which pointed toward the coming of the Messiah or otherwise happened to coincide with Christianity were to be treated seriously.

It does not follow from this that the Apostles were in any fashion hoaxsters of the Aristotelian varieties.

Apostolic Christianity always, and rightly so, **regarded Aristotelianism as an organized force for evil**, as did the greatest religious thinkers of the European Renaissance. Even **Thomas Aquinas** belatedly associated himself among such thinkers by acknowledging, during the period before his death, that all his preceding writings / **had been fundamentally in error.** Apostolic Christianity and its leading continuations were always Platonic or Neoplatonic in respect of philosophical method. Aristotelian syncretic methods and Aristotelianism were introduced to Christianity initially by way of the vestiges of **the cult of Apollo**, in the effort of the collapsing Roman Empire to develop an episcopal form of Christianity in conformity with pagan (Aristotelian) policies for design and use of state religious cults.

Although that view is not usually supported with such frankness by published church histories, many leading theologians, notably including Cardinal Nicholas of Cusa, are explicit on the problem of Aristotelianism. However, those theologians who concur with our judgment have generally regarded it as imprudent to disturb the naive faith of the ignorant with historical problems of this sort. This policy within Church circles intersects the fact that both the Platonics and Aristotelians adhered, for opposite reasons, to the doctrine of **controlling the masses of people through mythologies.** Since the point has also fundamental importance for the whole matter of this report, the Platonic view of the cited Church practice should be summarized at this point.

The Platonic method rightly distinguishes three qualities of knowledge, mental levels, among people.

The first, lowest condition of the human mind is **the level of simple belief**, belief premised on popular mythologies and prejudices, and on the state of ignorance concerning individual experience otherwise known as "common sense."

The second, next-higher level of knowledge is equivalent to **the condition of understanding** defined by Immanuel Kant, the mere understanding. Persons at this level have consistent knowledge of the ostensibly lawful features of practice in certain, various categories of human practice in general. This is a condition corresponding to the lowest level of what may be termed scientific knowledge. Such persons do not know why such categories exist, or how or why the ostensibly lawful principles appropriate to such categories are determined. They have merely practical knowledge of consistent cause-and-effect features of practice in those categories of experience in which they have been educated. ;

The third, highest level of human knowledge **is reason**, otherwise termed Plato's Socratic reason. **It is only on this level that truth can be efficiently comprehended .**

The knowledge of the two lower levels is necessarily mythological, false, or, as Spinoza specifies, "fictitious."

[Nazarene Remnant comment: Learning how to reason requires far more than most people would ever consider. This is because **there are two forms of reasoning**, or thinking capacity. First there is the reasoning capacity of **a child**, and then there is the reasoning capacity of a **fully mature** man or woman. There is a great difference between the two. I know of no better way to explain this than to use a branch of psychology called **Transactional Analysis** (TA). In TA the thinking capacity of a child is carried out by a part of the spirit in man that TA calls the **"Little Professor."** This is also sometimes referred to as "immature thinking capacity." Mature thinking capacity, in TA, is carried out by the part of the spirit (TA calls the spirit the "ego") called the **"Adult."**

Paul alludes to these truths in the New Testament:

"When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, **I thought as a child**; but when I became a man, **I put away childish things**. For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known." (1 Corinthians 13: 11-12)

If we are to grow up to the full measure of Christ, as is our calling, then we do indeed have to put away childish things, **and stop speaking, thinking, and acting as a child**.

The Nazarene Remnant Church takes this subject very seriously, as mature thinking capacity is critically important for us growing up spiritually. As an introduction to this important subject, see our book **A Preparatory Discipline**, which is on the DvD / USB, or online here: <http://www.nazareneremnant.org/a-preparatory-disciple.html>

End Nazarene Remnant comment]

For such reasons, the Platonics judged mythologies twofoldly. All mythologies they knew to be inherently false (fictitious), but **no person could rise above mythologies except by attaining reason**. Therefore, **in dealing with masses living at the inferior levels of mental life**, it was deemed necessary to deal with them on the terms of mythological beliefs. The issue of practical politics therefore took the task-oriented form of **distinguishing among destructive and useful mythologies**. Those forms of simple beliefs or mere understanding which tended to allow society to move in directions otherwise required by reason were deemed the tolerable class of mythologies. Those other mythologies, which tended toward evil consequences, were evil beliefs, which must be fought accordingly.

It is impossible to understand the central doctrinal issues among leading Christian theologians, from the apostolic period to present times, without taking that 'Platonic view inclusively into account. These theologians have been concerned for themselves and for determination of policy with **the issues of truth according to reason**. They have been, at the same time, otherwise concerned with popular mythologies, respecting chiefly **the issue whether this or that popular belief led away from or toward the**

realization of the dictates of reason. Although the objective has been to bring all of mankind into the state of reason (atonement), for immediate purposes the rule has been that this effort must be situated within terms of the problem defined by **the simple beliefs of the ignorant.**

The Aristotelians and their heirs, notably including Bernard of Clairvaux, Martin Luther and the Presbyterian leaders, had and continue an opposite policy concerning mythologies. The original Aristotelians were the intelligence-services arm of the oligarchies jointly controlling the court of Philip of Macedon and the contemporary Persian court of that time. **Their objectives were to stop technological and scientific progress, and to create zero-growth synthetic mythologies as the simple beliefs of the ignorant masses.** These efforts they regarded as the means to establish permanent world-rule by a landlord-based oligarchy, deemphasizing cities in favor of the countryside, and maintaining "Malthusian" zero-growth, antitechnology policies against scientific progress. **They have not altered that method or purpose to the present day.**

The innermost belief of the leading Christian theologians with access to reason is typified by the outlook of the famous Abelard of the eleventh century AD. Where strict Aristotelians argued that God made himself impotent by creating inalterable laws for the universe and hence only omniscient Abelard defined the function of man's existence according to reason **to be the helper of God in the continuing work of creation.** Abelard located lawfulness in the lawfulness governing the ordering of continued creation. The exact opposite position was classically argued by the twelfth-century Bernard of Clairvaux, a point of importance we shall cover in the course of this report.

The Outer Limits Of "Marxism"

Although Karl Marx made some genuine and important additions to human knowledge in general, Marx never succeeded in becoming part of the knowledgeable "inner elite." His doctrine has a collateral but no fundamental place within the "secret knowledge" of the elites.

Marx wrote that all history is the history of class struggles. To the extent this is partially true as a matter of description, it is otherwise so misleading as to be false as a guide for practice. Marx also wrote that the principal achievement of the emergence of industrial, urban-centered capitalist development was to end the rule of society by "the idiocy of rural life." The latter observation touches upon the "secret knowledge" of the elite, whereas the maxim cited before does not. Marx also bent, unfortunately, toward the view that the essential positive struggle of the human intellect was toward "materialism." by way of but away from "idealism." That latter view of Marx's is not only nonsensical, but prevented Marx from turning into the directions in which he might have discovered the "secret knowledge" he sought.

The true, primary determinants of the course of human history are expressed in the most concentrated form **in the factional issue between the factions of Plato and Aristotle during the fourth century BC.** All preceding and subsequent history is properly understood from that standpoint of conceptual reference, as we have already indicated and as we shall show in this report.

The partial truth buried under Marx's misunderstanding of the class struggle, a partial truth to which Marx himself was happily close for his practice, is that the progress of humanity has been accomplished through the instrumentality of those social forces which,

as social classes, have been oriented toward urban-centered technological, scientific and related cultural progress. So far, Marx, like Lenin's Chernyshevskii, was correct.

However, that is an incomplete picture. As Plato emphasized, the moving of the potentially positive social forces, e.g., positive social classes, has always depended upon the initiating role of a Platonic or Neoplatonic intelligentsia, an intelligentsia which in every age has been activated by **the seminal influence of a great, universal thinker**. In today's preceding European history, **Gottfried Wilhelm Leibniz** was the last such universal intellect.

It is notable that Lenin's successful practice was governed by an approximation of the indicated principals.

Marx, unlike Leibniz, proceeded in ignorance of the "secret knowledge" of the Neoplatonic elite, and so **Marx developed his important contributions to knowledge in a flawed, one-sided way**.

At points, Marx did come close to the "secret knowledge." Notably in his "Theses on Feuerbach" and in the first section, "Feuerbach," of *The German Ideology*, he touched upon the kernel of Neoplatonic knowledge. Had he not clung obstinately to certain **important elements of Black Guelph mythology**, his further development would have followed a much superior course. Pointing to those blunders of obsessive misbelief exposes the essential problem of Marx.

Marx's simplistic misconception of the class struggle in history and his pathetic view of "materialism"-versus-"idealism" are essentially derivative of **his acceptance of the myth certified as "history" through the broad influence of the Black Guelph, London-centered faction**. In the wake of the 1815 Treaty of Vienna, **the fraudulent account of history was made rapidly authoritative** throughout Germany and other parts of Europe.

Those were the accredited, prevailing "scholarly" views of Marx's time. Factually, they were more absurd than they were accredited. Marx's credulous acceptance of the main features of that hoax known as the "Ninth of Thermidor," and his related, crippling historiographical folly in tracing the progress of European intellectual life from **Francis Bacon**, are exemplary of the key to Marx's failures. For those and related reasons, the useful core of his work on methodology and political economy was situated within a containing belief in a prevailing Black Guelph historiographical mythology.

Marx's foolish criticisms of the leading American economist, **Henry C. Carey**, efficiently illustrate the point.

Following the 1815 Treaty of Vienna, the American branch of the Neoplatonic movement of the eighteenth century was significantly contained and subverted increasingly overall, but it did not die out as a force as quickly as the Neoplatonic forces were crushed into obscurity in Europe itself. Through circles of "American Whigs" associated with John Quincy Adams, Henry C. Carey, and Henry Clay, a residue of the knowledge of the Neoplatonic heritage persisted, centering around knowledge of the fact that **Britain continued to be the deadly enemy of both the United States and humanity in general**, combined with the understanding that the British economy, despite its included industrial-capitalist feature, was governed by an anticapitalist oligarchy whose rule characterized the British economy as a whole.

Marx, as is generally known, viewed the British model as the classical empirical case of reference for the best approximation of industrial-capitalist development. That view was nonsensical, as Carey proved in his own writings. Marx, however, stubbornly rejected those abundant facts which refuted his credulous obsession on this point.

Marx's obsessive absurdities concerning history coincided with the flaws crippling his theory of knowledge.

He, and **Frederick Engels** to greater extent, laid the basis in content for the foolish Soviet doctrines of perception and knowledge. The foolish doctrine that perceptions are the mirror-image of objects, and ideas predominantly the mirror-image of the objective state of development of the social-productive forces. This blunder is connected to Marx's ignorant overestimation of Francis Bacon and the eighteenth century "French materialists," as well as his incorporation of a total misrepresentation of European history up through the Treaty of Vienna.

Our Special Competence

The time for tolerating the rule by fallacious doctrines of historiography has ended. **The survival of the species demands a revival of the "secret knowledge" of the Neoplatonic elite.** That knowledge must not only be revived, but as we do here, must be situated within and updated by appropriate terms of modern scientific knowledge.

The writer and his associates have come to this present state of knowledge fortunately, but not by / accident. This writer, powerfully influenced at the outset of his teens by Leibniz's writings, has pursued that impulse by various pathways of activity, experience, and study all of his adult life. On the basis of his own initial, distinguishing accomplishments in political economy and method, beginning in the early 1950s, he subsequently, beginning in 1966, initiated a new kind of political organization *ex novo*, an organization based on those conceptions and their strategic-programmatic relevance for the developing world crisis.

Since early 1968 that organization has been in escalating direct conflict with British intelligence networks. In the course of that escalation matters have come to the present point, a point at which we have become, much as was Leibniz himself, one of the primary adversary-targets of **the London-centered enemy forces.**

During the course of this escalating conflict, we developed what became a novel, specialized political-intelligence capability. Partly because of and partly with aid of the capability, we have intersected increasingly leading political forces, including other intelligence circles, in many parts of the world. Through this total experience, with aid of resources immediately and otherwise available for aid of our work, **we have been able to produce the best conceptual overview of the British intelligence problem presently available.**

Through the combined effects of our work in advanced aspects of the physical sciences and a decade's coordinated application of political-intelligence methods to **crucial issues of history**, we have in due course discovered ourselves to be much less a novel institution than we might otherwise have assumed to be the case. We have discovered that into the 1790s, the leading forces of the United States and the leading humanist forces of Europe were linked by common participation in international Neoplatonic networks, networks reaching back, essentially unbroken in continuity, over approximately three thousand

years. Through such and related efforts, **we have been able to revive, in suitably modern terms, the essential parts of the "secret knowledge" of that Neoplatonic elite.**

Others among today's humanist elite already command important sections of that knowledge. In specific aspects of the matter, their knowledge is more richly developed than our own. Our distinction among these forces is that **we have a grip on this knowledge in its universality.** Our included task is **to give** that universal overview to all sections of that elite, and to obtain from them, in turn, the richer knowledge of particulars at their command. Our combined forces, using this knowledge so revived among us, must rapidly inform other layers of the humanist elite political figures, scientists, trade-union leaders, industrialists, outstanding farmers, and so forth to the effect of **creating the intellectually armed leadership force needed to defeat the horrors the London-centered Black Guelph faction now seeks to impose upon the world.** We must mobilize ourselves to lead the human species once and forever out of the paranoid night of rule by mythologies.

I. The Legacy Of Aristotle

The single most important "secret" of the Aristotelian, or neo-Aristotelian faction of the world's elite today **is hidden behind the mythical image of Aristotle as an original philosophical thinker.** In this chapter we shall trace this matter from Aristotle's time, emphasizing the role of his influence in the development of the Black Guelph faction, from the emergence of that faction around the leadership of the Pierleoni during the eleventh century AD, into the neo-Aristotelian developments associated chiefly with **Francis Bacon** and the late seventeenth century successors of Bacon around the British Royal Society. Once the contents of this present chapter and the next, on historiography, have been presented, **the reader will have access to the most crucial of the "secrets" employed by humanity's enemies today.**

The monstrously false report that Aristotle was the successor of Socrates and Plato, and also an important original thinker in behalf of scientific knowledge, **is entirely a hoax without foundation in fact.** Politically, philosophically, **Aristotle was in all respects the enemy of Socrates and Plato,** and also personally a chief enemy of Plato. The chief feature of Aristotle's character, the feature which is determining for everything else to be considered in that connection, is that like his contemporaries, the traitors Isocrates and Demosthenes, **Aristotle was an agent working for the joint forces** of the Persian and Macedonian courts. (1)

Although Aristotle was an agent of Philip of Macedon, he was not inconsistently a bitter enemy of Alexander the Great. Granted, Alexander and Aristotle maintained an interesting correspondence, and Philip did in fact appoint Aristotle Alexander's tutor. **The textbooks which emphasize such selected bare facts for the deception of the credulous omit the additional facts;** not only, was Alexander Aristotle's philosophical and political adversary, but it was Aristotle's nephew who was convicted of attempting to murder Alexander by poisoning, and Aristotle's agents who did, according to authoritative sources of that time, finally assassinate Alexander.

The immediate background to the case of Aristotle is summarily as follows. **Philip of Macedon** was a protege and ally of the leading general and others of the, Persian imperial court. (2) The bankers of Mestopotamia, who centuries earlier had brought in the Persians to replace the Babylonians, had developed the view, by the mid-

fourth century BC, that a new arrangement was needed. Their scheme centered about a policy of splitting the existing empire into two parts, both parts of which they would control. The western part of Anatolia, and the world otherwise west of the Euphrates, was to become part of a new empire of the West. Philip of Macedon was their initial selection for creating the empire to grow to the west of the Euphrates.

First, they decided, Philip must subjugate Greece. To this purpose, Persian intelligence networks were deployed in behalf of Philip's conquest of Greece, and Persian advisors supplied to aid the process. Isocrates, Demosthenes, and Aristotle were representative of such joint Persian-Macedonian spy-networks assigned to Athens.

This plot intersected the division over policy which had shaped the history of the Aegean since at least the eighth and seventh centuries BC. That division is reflected in a comparison of the irreconcilable outlooks of bucolic Hesiod and humanist Homer. Preceding the Persian conquests, the Ionian city-states had been leading representatives of the policy known as the "city' builders" policy, **the current to which the doctrine of the modern Freemasons traces their origins.** Under the leadership of "philosopher kings," such as the exemplary Thales, Ionian culture was dedicated by constitutions and intent to the promotion of urban-centered scientific and technological progress, and to the development of modes of production and of world trade to promote this cause, through colonies and other means, to promote this cause throughout the world. **The opposite faction,** centered traditionally in the priests and monetarist financier factions of Mesopotamia, opposed scientific progress, opposed urban-centered cultural progress. They proposed a "zero-growth," antitechnology policy, and the rule of society universally by a rural-centered, landlordism-based aristocracy, an oligarchy allied to monetarist financier circles.

This division was already an old one by the eighth into seventh century BC.

As early as the middle of the third millennium BC, powerful city-states committed to urban-centered technological progress and world-trade promotion existed. Prior to the fall of the Phoenician center of Tyre at the hands of the Persians' Mesopotamian predecessors, Phoenician culture had been over centuries a notable Eastern Mediterranean base for city-builders' policies and culture. After the conquest of Tyre, the Phoenicians' resources had been turned largely into instruments of **Babylonian "zero-growth" policies.** During this period, the political center of humanism in the Eastern Mediterranean region had shifted to Ionia and adjoining Lydia.

With the Persian subjugation of Lydia and Ionia, the center of humanist command among Greek-speaking peoples shifted to Athens. However, Athens was never homogeneously a humanist city. The pro-rural-aristocracy or "zero-growth" faction of mainland Greece was also represented, and was to one degree or another allied with the Persians against the Ionian faction among the Greeks. The control center for the Persian faction in the Aegean region was **the cult of Apollo, nominally centered in the banking nexus at Delphi.**

Pericles is exemplary of Persian agents-of-influence in Athens. He may not have favored the Persian conquest of mainland Greece, but he did make every effort to ensure Persian subjugation of the Ionian cities, and launched the "WPA project" associated with his improvements of the Acropolis, as an antihumanist economic policy. **Alcibiades** is another case of a Persian agent-of-influence. (3) The zero-growth doctrine of Isocrates, the efforts of Macedonian paid-agent Demosthenes to aid Philip of Macedon in securing the

desired war with Athens, and the spying and other black operations of Aristotle carried the tradition **of the anti-humanist faction** in Athens to its lawful extremes in degradation.

The cult of Apollo at Delphi is crucial. During the course of Persian campaigns against the Greeks and Lydians, the cult of Apollo is known, conclusively, to have run at least seven major operations in behalf of the Persians, including delaying the departure of Spartan forces to Marathon. (4)

The cult of Apollo should not be viewed as merely a, curious institution of that period. **It was on the one side the key monetarist financial institution of that period.**

On the other side it deployed two cults as covers for its intelligence operations as such. One of these cults was the cult of Apollo itself. The other principal cult was a subcult known as the **Phrygian cult of Dionysus** (in its Roman form, the cult of **Bacchus**). **British intelligence services (as a whole) at the present date represent essentially a continuation of that cult and its characteristic methods and techniques.** Aristotle and his Peripatetics were agents of that cult into Roman times, both as official Ptolemaic debt-collectors of the cult's financial operations, and as the controllers of the cult and its Dionysian offshoots. (5) Not only is British intelligence today collectively a continuation of that cult, but it is the mastery and replication of the methods and techniques of that cult which represent the innermost secrets of British intelligence services.

Before returning to the case of Alexander, we glance forward from the time of Alexander's death toward modern times, to afford the reader some sense of the importance of the cult of Apollo in ancient through modern history.

The cult of Apollo was not only an established institution in the Roman republic, but **that institution managed the history of** Rome down to the miserable end of the Empire. (6) It was for this reason that Rome's only contribution to human culture was the military system which Rome perfected in the aftermath of the Punic wars. **Roman law was, and is, a hideous, antihumanist concoction explicitly following the specifications of the cult of Apollo as explicated by Aristotle et al.** The Roman aristocracy was promoted by the cult of Apollo as an expression of the "Persian model" doctrine of the court of Philip of Macedon. The fall of the Roman republic was the result of the cult of Apollo's placing its chips on the Marian faction (Caesar), and developing a Dionysian cult among the Roman plebeians in Rome, to provide Caesar with the same organization of a social base of power as the later Mussolini and Hitler.

After the assassination of Alexander by Aristotle's agents, a humanist republic was established in Athens by a general who was otherwise one of Alexander's closest supporters. The Peripatetics were kicked out of Athens at that point, and moved their center of operations, lock, stock and library, to the Egypt of Alexander's enemy, Ptolemy. There, **they created the exotic synthetic cults of Egypt (e.g., the Isis-Osiris cult),** translated the Old Testament into waterfront-brothel Greek, and enjoyed management fees as debt-collectors of the cult of Apollo's financial operations. Acting through their branch at Rome, the Ptolemaic head-office of the Peripatetic cult secured the movement of the Roman legions into mainland Greece, to destroy the last vestiges of Ionian political rule there. The visits of Julius Caesar and Marc Antony to Cleopatra's Egypt fall under the same category of significance.

During the last decade of the eighteenth century, British intelligence services deployed agents Danton and Marat into Paris, organizing a rabble from among lumpenized peasant-vagabonds drawn into Paris as elements of a Dionysian cult, **down to the detail of Phrygian caps.** (7) British intelligence's creation of fascism in Italy and Weimar Germany, the more recent development of the rock-drug counterculture, the Maoist organizations, international terrorism and the "zero-growth environmentalism" are a replication of the same method and techniques used by the ancient cult of Apollo in managing its Phrygian cult of Dionysus in the Aegean littoral.

The promotion of Roman law in eighteenth-century France was centered around British-intelligence protégé **Montesquieu**, just as **Voltaire**, another British agent, in his historical frauds, slanders against Leibniz, etc., reflected British imitation of the techniques used to the same purpose against humanism by the cult of Apollo during the fifth and fourth centuries BC.

The technology of culture has changed profoundly since the fourth century BC. **The essential methods and techniques of the cult of Apollo, and its continuation at Oxford and Cambridge have not altered in a single essential feature.** The objectives, the policies, the methods remain essentially the same.

During the middle fourth century BC the influence of the Ionian faction in Athens centered around the work of Socrates and Plato. The Academy of Athens was no mere teaching institution. Nor was Plato's decade of occupation with the republic-project for Syracuse exceptional in principle (the Republic). The participants in the Academy at Athens were drawn from all areas of Greek influence in the Mediterranean. The regular work of the Academy included the development of constitutional forms of government for the nations of that culture. (8)

One of Aristotle's chief assignments as a Macedonian-Persian spy in Athens was his participation in the destruction of the Academy. The earlier judicial minder of Socrates was no eccentric autochthonous affair of Athenian internal life. **Aristotle's other duties there were principally those of a spy for Philip of Macedon's interest, a duty which he and other Peripatetic agents of the cult of Apollo performed in various places.**

On the basis of Aristotle's demonstrated deep one should say, abysmal commitments and skills as **an enemy of the human species**, his patrons assigned him to various locations. In addition to **his services as a spy and assassin**, he played a leading role in the literary activities for which the Peripatetics are ordinarily reputed, However, contrary to what is believed by the credulous, **and taught by both hoaxsters and fools, Aristotle was not engaged in the progress of knowledge. The literary activities of the Peripatetics were chiefly dedicated to a scheme for eliminating the influence of scientific method from civilization.**

The technique employed to that malignant purpose was one which post-1670 Europe would justly term **"encyclopedic."** The doctrines of **all existing branches of knowledge were rewritten**, with the additional distinction of being recodified in such a fashion as to eliminate as far as possible all trace of the scientific method, and **to mystify the origins of existing knowledge** in this and related ways. Aristotle, like other members of the Peripatetics, was assigned to various locations. In each location he or others would take down a section of the existing body of knowledge from some relevant

source-authority, **and would then proceed to recodify that information according to the doctrine of the cult of Apollo.**

This was exactly the technique employed, initially under the coordinating supervision of **John Locke**, to develop the British Royal Society, and launch the Scottish **Encyclopedia Britannica**. **It is now documented that Isaac Newton made not a single original useful contribution to scientific knowledge.** In fact, he was almost fully occupied with his efforts to master "black magic" as the surviving archives show him to have been actually engaged at the time his associates later fraudulently alleged him to have developed his calculus. (9) Insofar as Newton (and Boyle) drew their materials from English sources, this involved not only appropriating as their own work of Wallis and Barrow, but shamelessly and repeatedly plagiarizing the work of Hooke. Newton's physics was, in the main obtained through Hooke's completing the mathematization of the discoveries already completed by William Gilbert, Kepler, and Galileo, and adding in the discovery (inertia) contributed by Gottfried Leibniz. Leibniz and Huygens were among the contemporaries most frequently plagiarized by the Royal Society during that period. Rightly could Newton inscribe his *Principia*, "hypothesis is not necessary"; what need has a plagiarist of hypothesis? However, the slogan, "hypothesis is not necessary" has another significance. Like Aristotle's *Peripatetics*, the purpose of the Royal Society's circulation of scientific works was **to eliminate scientific progress**, by outlawing the principle of rigorously formulated crucial hypothesis (ritually denounced as "metaphysics") in favor of that banalizing doctrine known as "the principle of the inductive sciences."

Such antiscientific literary undertakings aside, the principal empirical pursuit of the Peripatetics in matters of knowledge was **the subject of botany**. This is the one aspect of Aristotle's writings which stands out as having some explicit content of interest in the development of knowledge. Why the exception in this case? The interest in botany was essentially political, in a manner of speaking. **The specialty of the Peripatetic assassins was poisoning.**

Arisotelian Religious Cults

Apart from the work of spying, "encyclopedism," and poisoning, the principal production of the Peripatetics included the production of new religious and quasi-religious cults. (It is not entirely without significance that that portion of the Thames suffering the misfortune to lie near Oxford **is named the "Isis."**) We have already referred to the synthetic cults of Egypt (e.g., the Isis-Osiris cult, and others) produced by the Dionysian cults, yesterday and today: throughout the centuries a basic item of antihumanist social control technique. Peripatetics under the Ptolemies. The same methods used to this purpose by the Peripatetics have been continued by their emulators down to the present day. Such British intelligence-service creations as the **Hare Krishna cult**, the **"Children of God,"** and the so-called **"Moonies"** are only the most obvious and notorious such concoctions. The Maoist organizations of North America and Western Europe are based on the same methods and techniques of cult design, as is **the British intelligence-created rock-drug counterculture, the "environmentalist" movement, and the overlapping organization of international terrorism.**

The methods of creating synthetic religious cults as instruments of state domestic and foreign policies is known in some significant detail since Babylon. The original synthesis of **what later becomes the Jewish religion** represents only one form of such Babylonian synthetic religious cults. It is not the details of these cults that ought to occupy

our attention here, but rather the characteristic features of such cult-design from then to the present time.

The usual form of the religious cult down to the Christian era was associated with a pantheon of polymorphs, gods and semi-deities whose images combined either features of several animals into one form, or which combined human and animal forms. **The essential, political effect of such religious cults is to destroy the concept of a qualitative distinction between man and the lower beasts. These were, indeed, all "greenie" religious cults.** The interesting distinction of the Jewish cult, among the usual, polymorphous productions of the Babylonian "foreign office," is evolution over subsequent developments away from the polymorphous image of worship. However, otherwise, **the Babylonian- created cult of Judaism was the most thorough of the ancient zero-growth cults.**

Although the following involves an included element of speculation, the elements of knowledge drawn upon as circumstantial evidence are valid without question, Only the specific, historical connection we interpolate for further investigation of the matter is properly considered speculative.

It is known that the Israel and adjoining nations of the period of Saul, David, and Solomon especially Solomon's Israel, were buffer-states of the Phoenicians (e.g.. Tyre). In a manner consistent with city-builders' policies, the backward people of Israel had been brought up, largely, to a civilized state through a city-builder program. (Hence, the Freemason legend of the early Freemasons as Phoenician-trained builders of the temple of Solomon.) It is also known that there was no trace of "Judaism" as later defined, but rather a strong influence of the cult of Baal otherwise widespread throughout the region, together with Phoenician cults.

We also know, from the standpoint of epistemology, that the characteristic philosophical outlook of Thales, Heraclitus, et al. is an expression of the world-outlook upon which the city-builders' culture converges. Hence, philosophical beliefs converging upon the views of the Ionians, Socrates, and Plato were in fact influential among the leading strata of eastern Mediterranean city-builders prior to the Ionian period, including therefore leading strata in Israel.

The function of the Babylonian creation of the Jewish religious cult was to transform the people of Israel into an advanced post-Babylonian puppet-state for Babylon's war against Tyre. Consequently, the Babylonians were constrained by the kinds of religious belief which already existed in an area strongly influenced by Phoenician culture. Hence, the ordinary sort of polymorphous image-cults might not have succeeded in that region.

We know also that the city-builders and their anti-humanist adversaries often **did not attempt to directly uproot existing mythologies, but rather to recodify existing mythologies in such a way as to serve the policy of the state.** The mythology was adjusted to embody, as a mythology, the impulses appropriate either to a city-builders or antihumanist policy. The thrust, on the humanist, or city-builders side, throughout the known sources, is toward the deified human hero or heroine, for which the **Herakles-Prometheus** model is typical: the giver of knowledge (reason) to a whole people. The antihumanist policy emphasizes the opposite policy: it proposes the irrationality of the deities, **it insists upon . the unfathomable mystery of the order of the universe.** On this basis, we can not confidently assume that the existence of

image-worship in itself meant one thing or the other. Only the features of image-worship or other forms of worship which are characteristically Platonic or anti-Platonic are solid evidence.

The durability of the synthetic religion of Judaism, through its various evolutions up to the Christian era and its survival after the onset of that era, reflects the cumulative, "environmental" selective effect of the Platonic-Neoplatonic revolts against the older form of /religious polytheistic antihumanist cults. This revolt took its decisive form in the rise of Christianity, which was politically and philosophically a Platonic-Neoplatonic upsurge within the Hellenistic world **against the monstrous evil represented by the Roman Empire and Roman law**, This same principle is reflected in the original political thrust of the Prophet Muhammad, and in the emergence of the Ismaili current within Islam. During that latter period Judaism itself was divided between the reactionary "orthodox" currents and the tendency for humanistic, Neoplatonic transformation of Judaism. The emergence of the humanistic Sephardic current out of the Ismailite Judaic faction, and the emergence of Maimonides, Avencibrol, et al. of the Toledo school, reflect the course of the latter aspect of the development.

In general, the main course of development of religious and philosophical belief among humanist and humanist-influenced currents has been away from the polytheistic, image-centered doctrines toward the Logos-principle, and toward the trinity doctrines as exemplified by the internal determinations of the Platonic dialogue. The survival of Judaism coincides with the effect of such circumstances. It is merely, in itself, a plastic form of belief, which can be made either humanistic or antihumanistic, and serves the latter purpose with the advantage of being ancient, and also largely free of the incredible, hated polytheistic forms which were discarded in the wake of the Mediterranean worldwide hatred of Roman Latin imperial order.

Another decisive feature of Judaism **is the ancient association of nominal Jews with banking**. Throughout the period from Babylon into the persecution of the Jews during the thirteenth century and afterwards in Europe, **one faction of Jews** was continuously associated with monetarist policies of finance throughout the Mediterranean littorals, whereas **the other faction, the medieval Sephardic faction**, especially during the Christian era, was associated with Ismaili humanist policies of opposition to monetarist financial policies. Despite the inevitable, large-scale assimilation of Jews into the mainstream of the cultures in which they were situated, a kernel of Jewry remained defined and otherwise self-defined as "outsiders" to the mainstream of the cultures in which they resided. (And, so forth and so on. The relevant points should be clear.) This fact we shall encounter below, in connection with the Pierleoni.

On their side of the matter of religion, the work of the Peripatetics **was directed to the same objectives as their frauds in knowledge generally**. In philosophy, the Peripatetics sought to poison the second level of Platonic knowledge, the mere understanding, against knowledge of the scientific method (reason). In religion, they treated the lowest state of human knowledge, simple beliefs of the ignorant masses, to the same purpose. **The object was to promote irrationalist beliefs agreeable to state policies of zero-growth and monetarist-oligarchical rule.**

The same sort of project was launched by British intelligence services during the 1920s, with **the evil Bertrand Russell** the central figure in this operation. During the 1920s, Russell, as a principal spokesman for the effort, laid out a spectrum of projects, all aimed

to bring about a "new dark age," through which an oligarchy-ruled "feudalist" Utopia could be established on a world scale.

Russell proposed the end of progress in basic scientific knowledge. British radical-empiricists and their Vienna positivist-energeticist collaborators ganged up against Max Planck, Erwin Schroedinger, de Broglie and others in aid of this project. This represented an attempted "final solution" to the attack against continental science, which had been continuous British policy since the wretched Francis Bacon's attack on William Gilbert and the British Royal Societies' vendettas against Descartes and Leibniz. A key figure in this was British agent Niels Bohr. Bohr's hideous conduct toward Schroedinger and others, the founding of the irrationalist "**Copenhagen School**," and the hooligan uproar against leading scientific thinkers at the 1920s Solvay conference, were leading features of the Russell-linked operations against scientific progress.

The continuous campaign of the British against nuclear and fusion-energy development, from the World War II period to the present day, is partly the Black Guelph oligarchy's campaign against technological progress, and also a continuation of Russell's project for destroying the progress of science from within.

Russell also proposed the application of existing scientific technology to the purposes of **mass mind-control**, including the development of drugs for mass use for this purpose. Aldous Huxley's *Brave New World* and others' leading roles in promoting psychedelic drugs and drug-cultures are part of the implementation of that British Black Guelph project for **mass drug-addiction**.

Russell was more directly active, from that point onward, in the development of what became known as "linguistics." This is the form of "linguistics" most popularly associated with the name of former Rand Corporation associate. **Professor Noam Chomsky.** Russell, working closely with longstanding British intelligence operative Karl Korsch, and with Carnap and others, launched linguistics in the United States during the 1930s, also in intersection with the work of the fascist sociologist, social-work "brainwasher" Dr. Kurt Lewin. Noam Chomsky, whose work is used prominently, and directly, for the development of explicitly brainwashing techniques, is a direct protege of the apparatus set up under Russell's leadership.

Russell-Korsch-Carnap-Chomsky linguistics extend the methods of synthetic religious-cult building of the Peripatetics to an extreme. The cognitive feature of the use of language is systematically outlawed wherever linguistics methods are employed. The philosophical outlook of the cult of Dionysus is central to linguistics. **There is no universal lawfulness, but only the heteronomic impulses and desires of the individual and small group.** In other words, the doctrines of Thomas Hobbes, also perceptively adopted by the Nazi regime as appropriate to its character. Maoism, the rock-drug counterculture, "environmentalism," and the "philosophical" environment of British-created international terrorism and its sympathizers, **are all forms of the cult of Dionysus** developed during recent decades with majority complicity from a corrupt press and universities in the promotion and application of Chomskyan linguistics.

Macedonian Policies

The Aristotelians were essentially distinguished by their determination to wipe out the human race's memory of Ionian (i.e., Platonic) scientific methods, and to eliminate the influence of humanist, city-builder policies. They, as agents of the joint Persian-Macedonian policies of the cult of Apollo, were committed to what the Macedonian court of Philip identified as the "Persian model." This was, as we noted above, a policy of suppressing urban-centered culture and technological progress, in behalf of the rule of society by a landlord oligarchy allied to the monetarist bankers centered in Delphi and Mesopotamia. The Macedonian court thus expressed the same policies and sociological outlook as the British Black Guelph oligarchy of the past centuries to date.

Ironically, the sodomy prevailing in the court of Macedon contributed to Philip's undoing. A member of his court had been gang-sodomized at the order of another. Philip not only refused to punish the perpetrator, but, instead, appointed the Criminal to the governorship of a province. This motivated the victim to become the assassin of Philip at a most appropriate point in history, on the very eve of the intended implementation of the joint project of Philip and the Persian court circles.

In this connection, we should reemphasize what we have outlined above in connection with Aristotelian religious cults.

The commonplace blunder of professed Marxists and others in assessing British policies is ***the mistaken assumption that the ruling forces of the British oligarchy are motivated by specifically capitalist impulses.*** It is of course the case that the British oligarchy and its global allies live in a world in which the industrial-capitalist forms of manufacturing, agriculture, trade, and culture are the premise upon which human existence depends. It is also true that world rule to this date in recent modern history has been feasible only to the extent that representatives of the Black Guelph oligarchy controlled the financial power, and state material power adapted to industrial-capitalist development. However, ***to conclude from such and related evidence, evidence valid up to a point, that the British oligarchy's motives are subsumed under the rubric of "capitalist" is the grossest of blunders, of incompetencies.***

The Guelph (Welfen) were originally a bucolic German aristocratic house, associated with the rule of Franconia, with branches in Italy. During the eleventh century, through an alliance among Roman banking families centered around the Pierleoni, including Matilda of Tuscany and the ruling house of Lotharingen (Lorraine), the oligarchical faction of the present millenium acquired the name Guelph through the marriage-connection of Matilda of Tuscany's House to the Welfen house. In the course of developments following the Guelph defeat of the Hohenstaufen House (Frederick Barbarossa through Frederick II) during the events of 1266-1268 AD, there arose the Guelph-Ghibelline (Ghibelline = Italianized Waibling, as ***Guelph was Italianized Welf***) disputes. In the internal struggles within Italy (and elsewhere) at the onset of the fourteenth century, the Italian branches of the Guelph aristocracy split into ***a "White Guelph" and a "Black Guelph" faction***, the former won to the humanist policies otherwise associated with the Ghibelline (Hohenstaufen-Waibling) faction. Dante Alighieri was a leading thinker for the former faction. From the early fourteenth century, the antihumanist oligarchical faction of Europe has represented the continuity of the Black Guelph faction of Dante's time.

The Capetian House in France, the later Hapsburgs (whose significance dates from the emergence of the Black Guelph faction of which that household is predominantly a part), and the majority of the aristocratic households of Europe have been predominantly a conscious continuation of the traditions and policies of the Guelph faction of the eleventh century and its Black Guelph continuation since the onset of the fourteenth century. The term **"black nobility"** in today's Italy refers with approximate exactness to the present-day continuation of the Black Guelph oligarchical families in Italy.

Aristocratic families do not necessarily mean Black Guelph, however. The case of the Bourbon-Borbon house of France and Spain illustrates the point.

The humanist tradition within the French monarchical houses dates from the fifteenth century **Louis XI, whose father, Charles, was a despicable, Guelphish monster.** The humanist (city-building) policies of Louis XI were continued by the House of Navarre during the sixteenth century, and continued by the seventeenth century politic/ties **Richelieu, Mazarin, and Colbert.**

In fulfillment of Richelieu's anti-Hapsburg policy, France of Mazarin et al., allied with Cromwell's English Commonwealth, finally humbled the Hapsburgs in 1653, leading to the Borbon succession in Spain.

The Bourbon-Borbon monarchs were a mixed lot, as typified by the case of Louis XIV. The Bourbon tendency expressed by Louis IV's minister Colbert and by Descartes and Huygens was one current. The rural aristocratic input into Louis XIV was the Guelphish side. The case of the ill-fated clock-hobbyist, Louis XVI, less interesting than his exceptional contemporary, **Joseph II of Austria's Hapsburgs,** illustrates the case of monarchs pulled toward the humanist side of policies, just as the Duke of Orleans was not only a raving Guelph, but an agent of the British monarchy.

Prior to the hegemony of Godoy in the Spanish court, the Spanish Borbon court of the mid-eighteenth century was a center of influence of the "French faction," to which the painter, Francisco Goya was attached. This faction of the Spanish Borbon court developed a humanist, city-building project-policy for "Greater Spain," and contributed in a vital way to the fostering of the humanist currents in such later Latin-American nations as Mexico.

The English Tudors are another example of the problem. The case of Richard III of England is open to fresh scrutiny. The case of Warwick is of more immediate interest. In any event, the accession of the Tudors involved the influences associated with Louis XI of France, and apart from peculiarities of some of the Tudor monarchs as such, the humanists gathered around the Dudley family are key to everything decent that occurred in England during the sixteenth century and immediately thereafter.

The accurate view of the role of the European aristocracy and monarchical families in general is twofold. First of all, these families were divided overall and internally on fundamental issues of policy. Some representatives were deeply committed to humanist or anti-humanist policies. Others vacillated under pressure of opposite factions as did Elizabeth I of England. Second, the point against the institution of monarchy made by Machiavelli and emphasized, in denouncing both monarchy and democracy, by Thomas Paine, that the hereditary monarchy, subject to radical changes in the policy-outlook of the state's chief, hereditary executive from generation to generation, proved itself to be intolerable to the humanist interest.

The case of Russia's czars is also exemplary. The humanist leaders of later Byzantium, the Paleologues, rose to power through a persisting conspiracy of the humanists of central Europe. Henry V of Germany, in approximately 1106 AD, assigned a humanist aristocratic family of Italy (from Viterbo, outside Rome) to infiltrate the establishment of Byzantium. As the Paleologues, this humanist aristocratic family gained the rulership of Byzantium during the thirteenth century, holding that power until a Turkish conquest (1453) arranged by the perfervidly Aristotelian patriarch of the eastern church and the bankers of Rome traditionally controlling the Papacy. However, among the positive heritages of the Paleologues was their humanist influence in Russia, establishing the policy of Ivan III, and of Ivan IV (The Awesome). (11) Despite the efforts of Ivan IV's political heir, Boris Godunov, the Hapsburg-led evil then seizing continental Europe led to the undoing of much of the humanist efforts of the czars, producing a post-Boris period of chaos which ended only with the emergence of the Romanovs.

From Peter I, the Romanovs were under the influence, increasingly, of Anglo-Dutch penetrations of the Russian court. Barring the curious case of the death of Catharine in the eighteenth century, **every Czar died a sudden death**, exactly at the point Anglo-Dutch policy-interest prescribed this demise {12} English physicians attached to the Czarist household were not irrelevant to such abrupt departures from life of the Czars, nor was it irrelevant that British intelligence services, conduiting funds through their agent Alexander Herzen, funded Bakunin and controlled the Russian anarchist movement and its terrorist offshoot. Nor is it astonishing that when Count Witte was embarked on a policy for promoting the industrial development of Russia in closer relationship to Germany, the **Russian 1905 Revolution** was organized with a lead-role of Anglo-Dutch (Samuel) agent Alexander Helphand-Parvus, and with a leading role by Parvus's protege of that moment, **Leon D. Trotsky**. (Kari Radek, N. Bukharin, and G. Riazanov were agents of the Anglo-Dutch Royal Dutch Shell intelligence networks featuring Parvus. The "doctor's plot" against Stalin's life was probably no exaggeration at all.)

As Thomas Paine emphasized, monarchy is an unacceptable form of government in the humanist interest, but sections of the aristocracy and monarchs have been, nonetheless, dedicated humanists.

Exemplary of the latter point is the case of the Salian Holy Roman emperors, from Otto I through Henry IV, and the Hohenstaufen emperors, from Frederick Barbarossa through Frederick II. The thrust of these Holy Roman emperors was earlier expressed by Charlemagne. They were predominantly humanists, city-builders. The policies otherwise expressed by Abelard were embedded in the building of urban-centered culture and trade-routes, north-south and east-west by the Salian emperors. The urban culture of Europe did not emerge by some spontaneous principle within "feudalism," but because leading "dirigist" monarchs and others steered the application of "national" financial and economic resources to bring this about, and because those same potentates and others fostered humanist education, including energetic programs for establishing great universities, and collecting the greatest minds available and the most valuable documents available for this purpose.

The ruling elites of civilization have very long memories, and represent objectives and policies which have not changed essentially over thousands of years.

For example of the follies to be brushed aside, consider **Karl Marx's** nonsensical argument advanced in his effort to brush aside the evidence of the American Revolution.

Marx argued that English capitalism was old and matured, whereas American capitalism was young, primitive and lacking the problem of high relative organic composition of industrial capital which prevailed in "more matured" England. Factually, Marx's observation was purely conjectural and false. (13)

During the eighteenth century, despite the continuation of Guelphish, "feudal" relations in the French countryside, French industrial development and French rates of industrial expansion and technological progress were in advance of those in an England which was relatively stagnating under Guelph policies of the Hannoverian monarchy. During the latter half of the eighteenth century, both wages and social productivities of labor in the English-speaking American colonies and the young United States were significantly higher than those in England, just as American literacy rates were then more than double those in England. Wherever industrial capital was introduced in the United States the issue which was central to the American Revolution the quality of American technology was significantly superior to that in England. Marx's argument, that the organic composition of capital had overtaken the more matured England, was sheer nonsense.

The "high organic composition" of British capital was not a result of industrial accumulation, but of the British financial debt, incurred in the effort to prevent continental Europe and England itself from developing an industrial-development-centered policy.

As Alexander Hamilton's 1791 Report on Manufactures proves clearly enough, and as Henry C. Carey 'stated the point bluntly and accurately, the British System was not an industrial capitalist model, but a "mixed economy," in which the interest and dynamic of industrial capital was subordinated through the monarchy and oligarchy to **parasitical landlord interest**, an interest which took "primitive accumulation" from rural landholdings as its point of reference for policy. The British physiocratic doctrine, like its French imitators, expressed that point of view exactly. (14)

The same point is exposed most nakedly by the Ford Foundation's 1964 "Triple Revolution" report, **advocating a "postindustrial society,"** and the coordinated launching of the international "environmentalist" ferment by British intelligence services' networks beginning the autumn of 1969. The targets of these British intelligence services' operations have been precisely industrial development, industrialist profits, and so forth. Excepting London's (and its monetarist allies) perfervid preoccupation with strengthening its control (of the world's nominal financial wealth, London's policy is perfervidly anticapitalist.

What sort of an idiot is it that would attempt to turn up a capitalist motive for the policies of British Intelligence services and the British government?

The ruling, Black Guelph oligarchy of Britain, together with those oligarchical families (aristocratic and quasi-aristocratic) **to which it is allied outside Britain, dedicated essentially, by its own statement on the matter, to bringing about a "new dark ages,"** out of which depopulated globe (reduced willfully to the order of as few as 1 billion persons through wars and economic **genocide** by the close of the present century), **the permanent rule of the world by "feudal" oligarchical families** is established. In short, the British monarchy and the forces rallied about it **represent nothing but the effort to implement the "Persia? model"** policies of the court of Philip of Macedon in a modern technological context. That is the project Henry Kissinger, James R. Schlesinger, W. Michael Blumenthal, Zbigniew Brzezinski and other British agents-of-influence within the United States represent now as emphatically as the

Churchills, Mountbattens, Russells, and such British social-democrats as Denis Healey and Roy Jenkins.

Why should **Bertrand Russell**, grandson of **Lord John Russell**, godson of **John Stuart Mill**, and deeply committed member of the Russell family branch of the Black Guelph families of Britain, ostensibly dedicate his adult life to "radicalism"? Russell had no emotional difficulty in opposing capitalism, because his class, his family have always been and remain perfervidly anti-capitalist. **They are "feudal" oligarchs in the deepest parts of their being, they are Black Guelph in the most evil connotations of that factional commitment. They are determined to destroy capitalism, and all other expressions of humanist policy, in order to bring back the "feudal" Utopia for the lasting benefit of their families' posterity.** Bertrand Russell rolled for decades in the slime of Dionysian anticapitalist cults, because he was a dedicated, deeply dedicated enemy of the human species. **He gave his life's work to the posterity of his evil, oligarchical class.**

It is only as one understands the Black Guelph in those terms of reference, that one comprehends how and why they fall so frequently into wild, masturbational fits in admiration of Maoist China. Granted, the late Foreign Minister Chou En Lai had been a British agent since 1919 yet, why their euphoria over Maoist China? It is the antihumanist, "labor-intensive" bucolic obscenity of Maoist China which arouses their orgasms. It is the "feudal" oligarchy's zeal to restore **the cult of Dionysus** as the mythology of a mass of plebeians reduced to bucolic moral imbecility of human-manure tossing, instead of modern agricultural methods, which arouses their passions.

Conversely, whenever one notes this or that ostensible "conservative" political spokesman in Western Europe or North America making an obscene public spectacle of himself in admiration of Maoist China, the persistence of such episodes is a "litmus test" certifying that conservative to be a British intelligence services' agent, a mercenary of the Black Guelph oligarchy centered in the British monarchy. A similar point is applicable to the case of those who rhapsodize over the memory of N. Bukharin in the Soviet Union.

This connection of the British monarchy, Black Guelph oligarchy, and British intelligence services to the "Persian model" is not simply an imitation resurrected through aid of Oxford and Cambridge scholars. The connection of today's Black Guelph oligarchy to the ancient Macedonian court and Ptolemaic Egypt is direct granting the point that in places, the continuing road winds somewhat. The **continuity of the doctrines of Aristotle** throughout the centuries into the policies and methods of the "neo-Aristotelians" of British empiricism, of pragmatism, is a direct continuity of antihumanist bestiality leading into the British intelligence services of the present date.

The Case Of Alexander The Great

To return to the fourth century BC, Alexander came out of exile to seize the throne of Macedon, bringing with and after him his close collaborators. **Alexander was a committed follower of Plato**, advised by leading representatives of Plato's Academy, and **totally opposed to the "Persian model" policies of his father's court.** His enthronement was, in consequence, a coup d'etat of Plato's faction against **what we would term today the Aristotelian policies and faction** of the Macedonian court.

This point was not overlooked by the Persians. A general mobilization was prepared by Philip of Macedon's erstwhile patrons, the Persian forces, preparatory to crushing

Alexander. Alexander reacted decisively. Abandoning all vacillation or "Maginot Line" alternatives, he crossed to Anatolia, where an army of 25,000 foot and 5,000 horse awaited his command resolved to defend his kingdom by defeating the Persian enemy before the enemy was adequately deployed for such enterprises as attacking Macedon itself. (25)

His first political act of that campaign was to restore the humanist constitutions of the Ionian city-states.

Once he had completed the work of digging the Persian satrap's forces out of Miletus, that city became a leading force of his new Asia Minor base. The other, sweeping reforms he instituted in western Anatolia are exemplary of his Platonic policies.

After defeating the Persian forces in the battle of Issus (the battle for the Cilician gates), he rejected the Persian offer of the terms previously extended to Philip the empire west of the Euphrates also rejecting 10,000 talents and a Persian princess. He moved to besiege Tyre, an undertaking which succeeded through the offer of and negotiation of an alliance with the city of Sidon. The revolt of the Greek sections of the Persian fleet, and now the support of the revolting Phoenician fleet decided the issue in the eastern Mediterranean waters. The priests of Amon in Egypt staged an Egyptian revolt against the local Persian satrap, and negotiated what circumstances show to have been a city-building-policy alliance with the priests of Amon certifying this by ordering the opening of the canal from the Nile to the Red Sea.

Humanist, city-builder policies were Alexander's policies up to the point **of his death at the hands of Aristotle's assassins**. His policy was to develop Babylon as a center of world humanist culture and world trade, to dredge the Euphrates to Babylon, to build roads linking Babylon to the Mediterranean, and to develop education programs modeled on the Academy throughout the empire. There is recorded no policy like it known until the conscious commercial development policy of the Salian emperors of the eleventh century.

After his death and the division of his empire among the generals, (principally) his enemies, humanist policies were nonetheless reestablished at Athens until the Ptolemies brought the Roman legions into Greece. With that event, and with the defeat of the humanist faction of the brothers Gracchi, the Apollo-ridden evil that was Rome degenerated rapidly into the imperial form. It is upon the latter, the protofascist **Pax Romana**, that the post-1660 Restoration British Black Guelph faction modeled its eighteenth century-adopted policy of **Pax Britannica** or, rightly named, **Pox Britannica**. Behind mouthings of adoration of British agents-of-influence Metternich and Bismarck, it is the Pox Britannica to which British agent-of-influence Henry Kissinger is dedicated.

The legacy of Plato and Aristotle reemerged in the Hellenic world in and through the influence of the rise of Christianity as the fascist economic order that was imperial Rome underwent its lawful internal decay and weakening of its authority. (77) It is not irrelevant that Christian humanism made no significant headway among the Latins themselves, but only enslaved Hellenic strata in Italy, and otherwise first in the Hellenic regions, extending to the barbarians. The indigenous population of Italy was too morally depraved by Roman culture.

Christianity lawfully lost its vitality in the Eastern Empire as it became a state religion during the post-Constantine period. Cutting through fascinating details of the matter, the

Aristotelian policy of coopting and syncretizing religious beliefs into forms suitable to serve as state cults was the root of the weakening. In the combined decay of Byzantium and of the episcopal Christianity attached to the Byzantine state, the germs of Platonic-Neoplatonic influence provided the environmental influence for the rise of the Prophet Muhammad, and the subsequent rise of the Ismaili humanist faction within Islam. The establishment of the cities of Baghdad, Sammara and Fatimid Cairo are cases of Ismaili-promoted new cities, continuing the policies of the ancient city-builder faction. The new cities developed in Persia also belong to the same category.

The transmission of civilization from Ismaili Islam to relatively barbaric Europe becomes most notable in the time of Charlemagne, and the circumstance of Charlemagne's liaison with his contemporary, Caliph Harun al-Rashid of Baghdad. From that point, a fight was joined in Europe between the Aristotelians (the monetarist banker-linked forces attempting, and often succeeding, in controlling the papacy) and the humanist currents.

Some of these Roman banking families were Jewish, bankers speculating in Roman real estate and engaged in control of a significant part of Mediterranean trade through correspondent connections with banking families as distant as Baghdad.

Historically the most important of such Jewish banking families of Rome was the Pierleoni. (18) Emulating another Roman Jewish banking family which had "converted" earlier to Christianity, to successfully benefit from the financial advantages of the papacy, the Pierleoni "converted" with the same purpose in view. One member of the family, styling himself Pope Gregory VI, took the direct route to his goal, buying the papacy from an incumbent pope. That sordid arrangement was nullified by intervention of the German emperor, and ex-Gregory VI and his heir Hildebrand, later Pope Gregory VII, were hustled off into exile.

This occurred during the eleventh century, and is no quaint element of church history but the focus of a chain of events which shaped the course of history over the following centuries, until the culmination of this policy in the mid-fourteenth century Black Death's killing of about half the existing population of central Europe. To follow events **from 1045 AD to 1453 AD** in the Mediterranean one must move one's attention constantly back and forth along the map from Rome to as far eastward as Mongolia. **All the principal elements of history over that period are directly linked.**

From approximately 1045 AD, Hildebrand, later Pope Gregory VII, was shaping European history for the worst. Hildebrand's immediate principal allies were Lotharingen, Matilda of Tuscany, the Guelphs allied to Matilda, and the rich, corrupt Cluniac monastic order in France. Hildebrand's adversaries were the empire itself, the independent bishops and other clergy of the Church, and the humanist forces generally.

Three principal operations of that period were decisive in enabling Hildebrand to seize the Papacy. First, the Norman conquest of Saxon England and the associated project for the Norman conquest of Sicily. Second, the murder of three popes, two by Aristotelian methods within twenty-three days of one another, by Hildebrand's family's associates, a family then, among other functions, providing catering services to the papacy. Third, the alliance with the Seljuk Turkish mercenaries to attempt to crush the last bastions of Ismaili influence within Islam.

Through Hildebrand's securing the papacy, he, as Pope Gregory VII, instituted a series of what are euphemistically termed "reforms," which like many reputed reforms, were

efficiently dedicated to institutionalizing a more hideous corruption than the reforms were reputed to have remedied.

First, the Norman conquest of Saxon England.

Saxon England was a far more civilized place in 1065 than it became again for a long time after the monstrous looting of the population by the

Normans. It was the northern base of the Great Design of the German emperors, the northern point of trade routes running into Venice and up across the mountain passes of Switzerland and Austria into the course of the Rhine and its tributaries. From the Black Sea, up the Danube, another channel of trade moved northward, joining with the Rhine tributaries. To the West, the Rhone and the Seine provided another axis of north-south trade, branching into the Meuse. At the intersection of the headwaters of these French rivers, in the vicinity of Aachen (Aix-la-Chapelle) down to the present Swiss border along the Rhine, east-west routes of trade joined. The Weser and the Elbe had emerging similar functions. From the rich south of France, in the Languedoc of the Albigensian developments, from Toulouse, along the Garonne to the port of Bordeaux, another key route linked the Mediterranean to the Saxon kingdom in the north.

The eleventh-century levels of per capita wealth and ratios of wealth in trade may appear tiny now, but those quantities in trade represented the sinews of transmission of technological and scientific knowledge. They have been the portion of the social tissue in which economic growth and progress have been located over the ages.

Hildebrand and his co-conspirators undertook to begin breaking the power of the empire by attacking its ally in the north. With aid of the intelligence-service capabilities of the Cluniacs, they attacked the Saxons on three fronts simultaneously.

They rallied traitorous forces within Saxon England. They deployed the Scandanviands in an invasion that was to deplete the strength of King Harald prior to the Battle of Hastings. They launched the Norman invasion as a crusade in fact, the first crusade as such with Church blessings of the banners of the invaders and Church rallying of the invading forces.

The murdering of elected popes terrorized other candidates to the point that Hildebrand was able, with aid of other means, to determine the succession to the papacy, finally installing himself.

A faction of Baghdad bankers of that time were allies of the Pierleoni in the joint fight against humanism, against city-builder policies. (19) Through their control of Baghdad and other cities, and through the promotion of Seljuk mercenaries (initially brought from the vicinity of present-day Afghanistan), they held the native Islamic population essentially in suppression and had reduced Ismaili power in the region from Mesopotamia eastward almost to nonexistence. However, the Ismaili tradition and influence was still powerfully embedded in sections of the population (it was not to be uprooted until after the Mongol conquest).

The principal Ismaili figure whose influence the Baghdad bankers most feared was that of Ibn Sina (Avicenna). In the effort to eliminate Ibn Sina's (and other Ismaili) influence, the Baghdad bankers resorted to the Aristotelian method, the cult-of-Dionysus tactic. An evil figure of some demagogic skill, al-Ghazali, was promoted by these bankers and their Seljuk allies, organizing a "sansculotte" movement of lumpens and bedouins to "purify" Islam of reason with an orgy of murder, rape and book-burning. A study of the commentaries in

Burton's unexpurgated *1001 Nights*, added to the study of the use of the al-Ghazali "Sufi" movement, identifies the methods principally used to this day by British intelligence services in manipulating Arabs and their governments. The British intelligence services have operated a synthetic "Ismaili" sect since the end of the eighteenth century (out of Oxford and Cambridge) and have also operated, with greater emphasis, an international "Sunni" movement also run out of Oxford, Cambridge and Sussex universities, as well as the London School of Economics.

By crushing the extremes of humanist influence, and by strengthening the Normans as a battering-ram-force against humanism, the Guelph forces associated with the Pierleoni created the circumstances advantageous for defeating the humanist forces.

Gregory VII's "reforms" concentrated both on breaking the independent power' of the Church's bishops (the real purpose of his celibacy rule), and institution of **the Aristotelian hoax of "canon law."** (20) The essence of this arrangement was to make Christendom nominally helpless before the swindles deployed under protection of the papacy by the Roman and other Guelph-allied banking families, and to ally with the most bucolically imbecilic strata of the nobility against "encroachments" by a humanist, Great Design policy ' of development. **The other cornerstone of Gregory VII's policy was the combined institution of the Inquisition and Crusade, although the latter was not formally put into effect until after his death.**

By the close of the eleventh century, the Cluniacs were too blatantly corrupt to be credible as religious authorities. They were replaced by the Cistercians, with whom is associated one of the most evil men in European history, **Bernard of Clairvaux**, who developed the model on which Martin Luther's theology was based.

The humanist forces were defeated but not crushed. The continuity of the Neoplatonic current was fully maintained. In the East, Hassan ben Saba raised a new kind of force able to deal with the brutal methods of the Seljuks and followers of al-Ghazali, establishing a countervailing Ismaili power in the Middle East which persisted until the Mongol conquest of the thirteenth century. (27) The Knights Templars and Knights Hospitalers were influenced by the Ismailis. Despite the monstrous crimes against humanity perpetrated by a corrupted papacy in the name of the Crusades, humanist power resurged in Europe, especially around the Hohenstaufen from Frederick Barbarossa to Frederick II. Alfonso the Wise of Toledo was a cousin of Frederick II.

In a concerted operation, the Guelph faction and its allies to the East broke the power of the humanists during the seventh decade of the thirteenth century, celebrating this with, the launching of the Inquisition ' against the Jews.

The strategic key to the operation in Europe lay in Asia. The Mongol invasion was the key. Although there never existed a Mongol "horde" the Mongol male population of that period, boys and men, never exceeded one million by generous estimate the Byzantine methods of conquest (chiefly by treachery) employed by Genghis Khan did leave some hideous bloodbaths in their aftermath. The papacy had had a liaison with the Mongol leaders since the twelfth century, contributing at least one church in Mongolia at so early a date. **It was the papacy which organized the Mongol invasion.**

Hassan ben Saba, who had one of the best intelligence and intelligence-evaluations networks in all history to date, foresaw the shape of things being arranged, correctly assessed **Genghis Khan's** potentials, and dispatched forty assassins into Mongolia in a

regrettably unsuccessful effort to shorten Genghis Khan's career. (22) The crushing of the economy to the East by the Mongol advance had the expected effects on Mediterranean trade, creating the circumstances in which the Templars were crushed by Philip le Bel of France, Alfonso the Wise overthrown in Spain, and Frederick II's power ended in Italy.

The thirteenth century was the period of rise of the Aristotelian faction as such within the Church. Previously, the most important intellectual influence in Europe had been that of Ibn Sina. Although Averroes of Toledo was not a consistent representative of Ibn Sina's work, Averroes (Ibn Rushd) was an Ismaili. It was he who had rebutted al-Ghazali's *The Destruction*, the irrationalist attack on Ibn Sina, with his own *The Destruction of the Destruction*. (The Turks replied to Ibn Rushd with a book entitled, *The Destruction of the Destruction of Destruction*. This Ismaili influence reached Europe not only by way of the Toledo school. but through Sicily and Venice, especially under the encouragement of Frederick II. All of the intellectual leaders of Europe in philosophy and science during the thirteenth century were chiefly influenced by the Ismailis. England's Roger Bacon, for example, who died in prison at the hands of the Dominicans under the Inquisition, is a notable representative of Ibn Sina's influence. To combat the humanist influence associated with Ibn Sina (Avrcenna) the Dominican order was deployed to lead the Inquisition, **turning to Aristotle as the Church's then-adopted official philosopher**, and following the policy adopted by **Thomas Aquinas** in his irresponsible writings in criticizing the anti-Aristotelian Ibn Sina as an erring "commentator" upon Aristotle. **The entire Aristotelian business was a hoax, as Thomas Aquinas sadly suspected toward the close of his own life.** (23) During the fifteenth century, the documents were studied which fully proved the whole Aristotelian business a hoax, as well as the concoction known as "canon law."

As a consequence of the triumph of the Guelph faction with aid of Aristotle, the, Guelph bankers enjoyed an orgy of debt-pyramiding. The Jews unwanted competition were driven off, as in England, as a side-effect of monarch's receipt of loans from the Bardi, Peruzzi and other leading Guelph bankers. The pyramiding of the debts of Europe's monarchs and other potentates led to an early form of Schachtian "fiscal austerity." The labor on the estates was intensified and estates significantly depopulated, as a means of producing a short-term increase in debt-service payments capability. In the depletion and mass vagabondage these austerity measures produced, the population of central Europe was turned into a forcing-culture for epidemic disease half of the population was wiped out during the middle of the century.

The circumstances of the Black Death were also the circumstances of widespread repudiation of unpayable debts. This weakening of the power of the Guelph bankers and Guelph faction provided the opportunity for a resurgence of the humanist renaissance, this time in the form of the Renaissance of the fifteenth century. The Conciliar movement drastically reformed the papacy and was then sent its way. This development in central Europe was reenforced by the rule of the humanist Paleologues in Byzantium. The longlived Georgios Gemistos Plethon, one of the greatest intellects of European history, brought to Italy from Byzantium the large bulk of the writings of Plato and other relevant materials on which European knowledge of Plato depends principally to the present date. (24)

This process of humanist progress was attacked by the Black Guelph in the traditional way from the east. The Guelph families of Rome, in alliance with the patriarch of the Greek Orthodox Church, **organized the fall of Constantinople** into the hands of the Turk, Muhammad II, The Conquerer." (25)

The key to the operation was the adoption of Aristotle as the official philosopher of the Eastern Church by the patriarch, a point underlined by the excommunication of Plethon as a Platonic. This measure, which isolated the Paleologues from aid by the Greek population, was decisive. When Constantinople was attacked, it was defended only by four thousand Genoese and a mere two thousand Greek militia. On the Turkish side, Muhammad II had siege cannon, a technology supplied to him by the Guelph families of Rome! At the same time, the Guelph deployed operations throughout key points in Europe, tying up Europeans in these affairs to the point that no adequate aid could be dispatched to Constantinople. (26)

This Black Guelph alliance with the Turks in the East was supplemented by an operation in the West, in Spain, the activation of the Reconquista and Inquisition under the leadership of the evil Ferdinand of Aragon and Castile, consort of Isabella. It is consistent with the character of Ferdinand that he, grandson of a Jew, launched the Inquisition against the Jews of Spain; Even before the fugger-bought accession of Charles V Hapsburg to the throne of the Holy Roman Empire, the Guelph bankers of Italy and their client Ferdinand began to perform a crucial role in the destruction of the culture of the western region of the Mediterranean, including a growing evil role in Italy.

Although the Spanish infantry continued to play a potent role in Europe until its decisive defeat of 1653, Ferdinand created those institutions in Spain which lawfully degraded Spain from a major power into an impoverished "Third World" nation of the looted Iberian peninsula.

Ferdinand's role was to increase the dominance of the bucolic-imbecilic rural aristocracy of the Reconquista at the expense of the urban and cultured strata of Spain, using the Inquisition and the *limpiaza de sangre* (purity of blood) as the principal instruments of this social program. It was his policies which shaped the later **Spanish genocide in the Americas.** (During approximately half a century during the later, sixteenth century, Spanish methods reduced the population of present-day Mexico from over twenty millions to less than two millions.)

However, it was not until after 1470, notably beginning the 1490s, that the consequences of the fall of Constantinople and Ferdinand's Spanish policies began to have disastrous effects. **The Medici family,** intimate collaborator of Plethon, **established the Platonic Academy** (e.g., of Marsilio Ficino) in Florence **and spread Platonism throughout Europe.** Plethon did more than bring Platonic scholarship to Western Europe. He was the author of a remarkable policy-formulation, proposed as a policy for defending Byzantium against the Turks, which incorporates every principal feature of modern capitalist policy for both industrial and agricultural growth, far in advance of anything Adam Smith, David Ricardo or their successors even understood. Who in Europe knew directly, the contents of this remarkable document is not determined at this point, but the subsequent policies of France's Louis XI and the Dudleys of Tudor England show the same general policy-thrust.

Louis XI, as noted before, established modern France from the wreckage and pieces it had been over the preceding centuries, simultaneously multiplying not only the total wealth of the nation, but the per capita production of wealth. Through the faction of Navarre, and such politiques as Richelieu, Mazarin, Colbert, and their eighteenth century successors Vergennes, Turgot, and Brissot, French industrial-capitalist development was established. Through the humanist faction around the Tudors and the later Commonwealth Party of

John Milton et al., industrial capitalism was also established in England beyond the ability of the post-1660 monarchical forces to undo this accomplishment.

Giordano Bruno

The most important thinker of the fifteenth century was **Cardinal Nicholas of Cusa** (1401-1464), the first known thinker (possible excepting Abelard) to fully replicate the conception of the "necessary' existent" earlier developed in the Metaphysics of Ibn Sina. Nicholas was a universal mind, noted both for his political-science contributions, such as the relatively early *Concordantia Catholica*, and his devastating attacks on Aristotle in the course of rigorously setting forth the method later employed by the greatest scientific thinkers of Europe through **Gottfried W. Leibniz**.

The most important direct intellectual successor of Cusa was the sixteenth century **Giordano Bruno**, burned at the stake by allied Guelph Catholic and Protestant officials for purely political reasons in 1600. As a result of the widespread destruction and suppression of Bruno's writings, and the terror his imprisonment and death effected among so many of his allies including Galileo it remains an open question whether we shall ever be able to reconstruct the full record of his power and influence in Europe during the last decades of the sixteenth century. **So feared was Bruno that even the transcript of his trial was suppressed.** What is known to date identifies him as **one of the greatest intellects and most effective political personalities in European history.**

It is known that Bruno established a network of organizations throughout Europe, and the chief parts of his work in England and France are known, especially his English work. The Dudleys, Sir Philip Sidney, and Christopher Marlowe were among his closest collaborators in England, and the princes of the House of Navarre his closest collaborators in France. It is also known that most extant Shakespeare scholarship is absurd, on the basis of the evidence turned up by focusing on Bruno's work in England. (28) It is relevant to all these points that Christopher Marlowe wrote "Doctor Faustus" in behalf of an effort to rescue Bruno from the Guelph Inquisition, and that English Tudor poetry, drama and music were based on the Platonic dialogue as a method, a matter in which Bruno's influence was direct and potent.

Bruno of the late sixteenth century is the key; common link for all humanist networks of the seventeenth century. As such, **he is the dominant figure of that period**, although one cannot now and may never be certain determine what proportion of influence he directly contributed among all the influences intersecting his organizing and related efforts.

In England, more broadly than just among those figures cited, his orbit was known as the "Italians," a circle to which **William Shakespeare** was junior, intersecting the work of **John Dee**, the activities of the teacher of the well-tempered system in England, John Bull, and the circles of the scientist William Gilbert, the discoverer of the first principles of magnetism among other achievements.

Directly opposite to Bruno and his allies in England was the **evil Cecil**, and Cecil's appendage, **the evil Francis Bacon**. Elizabeth I vacillated, balancing, "neither wholly good nor wholly bad," between the Dudley-centered humanists and the Black Guelph faction of the Cecils. After the wretched Essex affair, the balance was tilted badly. With the accession of **the wretched Stuart, James I**, and James's Chancellor of the Exchequer,

Francis Bacon, an inquisition was launched against the humanists, the English economy was set back, and the circumstances leading to the belated beheading of Charles I set into motion.

America Versus Britain

The Erasmian **Thomas More's Utopia** was the poorest among the outlines of a project adapted by European humanists, notably sixteenth century English humanist leaders such as the Dudleys. The difficulties of establishing a humanist republic of viability under the encumbrance of deeply entrenched Guelphish institutions prompted thought of the ancient policies of the classic humanist city-builders. Go to the Americas, taking some of the best of the European humanists, and build a humanist society there by bringing modern technology to the natives. **Use this as a base for building a humanist world order.** (29)

This project was more vigorously pursued in the ebb of Elizabeth's reign and the **hideousness of the Stuarts**. The Massachusetts Bay Colony, Penn's Pennsylvania, Rhode Island, Connecticut, were leading elements of a general effort by the Commonwealth Party to launch such humanist colonizing projects during the seventeenth century. So, a selection of the best humanist' minds of Europe and their predominantly literate supporters established those colonies. (Consequently, during the last half of the eighteenth century the literacy rate and social-productivity of the Americans was more than double that of Britain.)

In effect, the American Revolution was a civil war between the humanist and Guelph factions within British culture. It was a direct continuation of the civil war in seventeenth century England; and, was seen rightly as a civil war by those American leaders, typified by Paine, who sought to extend the American Revolution into England itself. By the close of the eighteenth century, there was **an unbridgable gulf between the leading American humanists and the ruling British empiricists.**

As is generally known, the success of the American Revolution was secured, strategically, through the aid of the League of Armed Neutrality as well as French direct aid. The French aid was the center of this. The point of the matter is not that **Benjamin Franklin** secured French aid, but that Franklin was the leading American representative of the Commonwealth Party faction throughout the world, the heirs of Penn, Milton, and others. The French humanists, for their part, were essentially Colbertistes, the historical allies of the English Commonwealth Party faction. Moreover, this alliance between Commonwealth Party and Colbertistes was a continuation of the alliance between the Tudor humanists of England and the House of Navarre from the fifteenth century, with roots going back to the time of Louis XI. The key eighteenth century figure to be added into the account is **Gottfried Leibniz**, the last universal mind of old Europe.

Against the humanists of the eighteenth century was arrayed **the most evil machine ever developed, the Black Guelph ruling elite of Britain.**

In the aftermath of the victory of the Commonwealth, **the Black Guelph oligarchical families of Britain had either squatted sullenly in Britain, or had fled to the continent, the core to Holland.** In exile, the leaders of this faction drew upon the resources of their allies throughout Europe, determined to build a policy and machine which would ensure their power forever, if as they were determined they could once again ensconce themselves in power in Britain.

Brooding in exile, these forces typified by **Hobbes**, Francis Bacon's former secretary, and **John Locke** **worked out their master plan for dealing with the Platonic-Neoplatonic influence they hated and feared.** Francis Bacon was their point of departure, and Aristotle their principal guide. They emulated Aristotle with a vengeance, hoping to replicate what they saw as Aristotle's victory over Plato's Academy. In the course of, this they studied, attempted to master, and **also to suppress from public knowledge** the skills of their Neo-platonic enemies.

This development went through a second phase during the last decades of the eighteenth century. The defeat of Britain by the American Revolution and League of Armed Neutrality was a crisis for Britain, a crisis which led to the fore the circles of Lord Shelburne, Shelburne's protege **William Pitt the Younger**, and Shelburne's master of dirty work, **Jeremy Bentham.**

This crew, using Swiss and French agents under London's direction, wrecked French credit (Necker), mobilized the slum population (sansculottes) as an initial wrecking force (Orleans's staging of the storming of the Bastille, etc.), and then launched their trained agents Danton and Marat to set in motion the **Jacobin Terror**, launching the latter from inside the faction of Necker protege and **dupe Robespierre.** The success of the Shelburne gang in reducing continental Europe into a war-ruin until 1814, and the successful establishment of the bucolic imbecility, the Holy Alliance, as an instrument for paying dividends on debts to the **City of London**, established the Shelburne gang and its tradition as the ruling force in and around the British monarchy to the present date.

The poor fools, with a "different perception" of history, are the lawful, helpless prey of that mob attached to the British monarchy. Believing the historical and other mythologies concocted for such credulous fools as themselves, the British can perform the same tired old Aristotelian swindles upon them yet another time, without facing an effective defense, **and without the victims even then awakening to the" reality of what has been done to them.**

II. The Key To History

The rigorous study of human history as a whole proceeds methodologically from a preliminary division of historiography into three sub-categories. Each of these three, overlapping categories is distinguished from the other two by a specific time-span of its principal, distinct applicability, and also by the distinctions among methods and materials of evidence peculiarly emphatic for each time-span.

The first is history as such, the conscious history of the rise of Mediterranean and adjoining civilization as developed from the starting point of literary evidence. This category begins as a continuity in **approximately the eight century BC.**

The second category is archeological history, whose span begins, varying with locale, approximately **between eight and four thousand BC.** Although some literary or protoliterary records are obtained from parts of this part, the evidence employed is predominantly non-literary artifacts from the sites of urban centers. The methods developed in such work have been extended in application to agrarian and pastoral sites, and to earlier periods.

The third sub-category is the paleontological history of our species. This is currently believed to begin **between two and three million years ago**, during the Pleistocene.

Beginning with the first category, history as such, the preliminary ordering of the account is produced through cross-checking literary records and of some other forms of other evidence, to produce the reconstructed annals of a 'period of culture in terms of such sources. The literary bits and pieces are thus assembled into a reasonably corroborated narrative account of notable events reported to have occurred at the indicated points of the calendar. This sort of narrative account is indispensable, but only preliminary to actual historiography. It does not represent in itself the essential quality of workmanship by which the historian is properly distinguished from the mere story-teller.

Historiography begins with informed distrust of literary source-documents from the periods studied. Surviving literary records must be approached with the assumption that such records either are or might probably be defective on several counts. The following illustrative listing of the kinds of probable defects adequately presents the point for this stage of the discussion.

First, narrative history begins as we have noted, with surviving literary records available to us. This includes not only ordinary literary records, but inscriptions on various monuments and so forth. This source-material as a whole has the obvious defect of not including documents which have not survived, some of which may be as significant as those prominent in the available collections. It also omits the literary materials not written, but which would be required if we were to possess testimony concerning all important transactions. There are, similarly, the monuments which were either destroyed or not constructed to the same effect. ***In all this in most periods the portion of the population which left a literary record was small and selective.***

Second, in addition to ***willful falsifications*** of fact in official and other source-documents, the rulership and internal ordering of societies has always centered to this time around sets of mythologies. Only special categories of records, created by special kinds of persons under special circumstances have the authority of candor, and still fewer of that same special class represent efficient candor for the professional historian's purposes. In general, the source-documents of history have not been designed on the basis of "objectivity." History has been recorded chiefly for the time and circumstances in which source-documents were written. What is said is usually intended to be credible by prevailing standards of that period. Usually, for a report to meet the contemporary requirements of credibility, it must not make itself incredible by offending prevailing mythologies entirely. It must, in most cases, appeal to credibility as some existing mythology of that time defines credibility.

Surviving documents, even were they adequate as accounts of significant occurrences, could not reflect reality as the disciplined historian properly requires. They reflect, overall, principally a mixture of willful falsifications and adaptations to the mythologies of their place and time.

Third, apart from falsifications and mythologies, most of the authors of source-documents ***were incompetent to judge the events of their time,*** to determine why certain consequences ensued from this or that development, or what was in fact important in determining the course of events.

All these and related faults of source-documents and related evidence, the historian must remedy. History merely as given to us from sources does not yield a narrative to which we can directly and competently address the questions beginning with ***Why?***

The Case Of Bismarck

A further, principal problem of historiography, a problem which few generally accredited historians have so far comprehended in anything near adequacy, is the impossibility of developing a competent account of an isolated part of history in terms of materials available in sources from such a specific locale and period. The case of Bismarck illustrates the point.

Most of the textbook and related treatment of Bismarck and of Germany during the last half of the nineteenth century is almost useless for understanding the "Why?" of the events of that period and region.

Bismarck's accession to the Prussian Chancellory was in no respect chiefly a product of circumstances internal either to Prussia itself or Germany as a whole. ***Bismarck was conspicuously a cultivated protege of the House of Rothschild, and ascended to the Chancellory through notable interventions centered in London origins. In all major respects, Bismarck was a British agent-of-influence.*** He won the war with Austria (1866) because London rigged the treasuries and the "radical" movements of Europe to procure and secure that result. ***He won the Franco-Prussian war under London's auspices and pre-arrangements. It was the British oligarchy's preference that Germany be unified (in its main parts) under a Prussian monarchy and oligarchy being molded by London's influence into emulation of the British model.***

Although one can point meaningfully to prominent, included features of the nineteenth century "concert of Europe" to account for the secondary aspects of London's Prussian preference, the criteria by which those empirics were judged in London are not located in the nineteenth century, ***but in the millennial history of the "Persian model" policies of the Black Guelph faction.***

London's Prussian policy is clearer when compared with London's policy concerning Napoleon II, its Mexican policy, and its policy for attempting to reconquer the United States.

The France of Napoleon III was notably a Saint-Simonian sort of deformed humanist-republican impulse for industrial progress, contained within and overwhelmed by arrangements dominated more visibly by ***the "second emperor of France," Baron James Rothschild.*** To be more exact, former British special gendarme Louis Bonaparte had been preferred by British influences, to the purpose of containing the republican impulses expressed in the events of 1848 and 1848's aftermath.

Thus, within limits, Napoleon III was for a time an interest of London's foreign policy. ***By 1866-1870 the time had arrived, in London's perception, for dumping Louis Napoleon.***

In the broadest terms, the weakening of France's power on the continent of Europe had been the policy of the Guelph faction and that faction's Roman-banker predecessors since the time of Charlemagne. The pope who officiated at the imperial crowning of Charlemagne and Charlemagne recognized one another as principled adversaries, not notably on personal grounds, but in terms of the policies and interests they respectively represented and typified. It was not a conflict between the emperor and Christian Church, but between Europe and the forces committed to the "Persian model," which latter at that

point, and too frequently thereafter, controlled the papacy. This difference was expressed formally by Charlemagne's denunciation of the forgery known as **"The Donation of Constantine,"** the forgery which purported to be the Emperor Constantine's decree placing secular rule of the Western Roman Empire under the authority of the bishop of Rome. **France's position as the strongest of the civilized nations of western Europe represented to the Roman bankers controlling the papacy the key political force capable of undoing their efforts to perpetuate the policies of the cult of Apollo and its Stoic version under Christian titles.**

The Scandinavian berserkers' invasion of France was the first of the principal developments which had weakened France to the advantage of the "Christian" agents of the cult of Apollo. The weakening of France had shifted the main political focus of opposition to Apollonian policies to the German Holy Roman emperor. However, without an alliance between Germany and France, subsequent history repeatedly demonstrated, the combination needed to defeat the Apollonian interest was usually lacking.

Guelph policies against France date efficiently from the founding of the Guelph faction during the eleventh century. The Guelph mobilization of the Norman Conquest of Saxon England created a Norman power in the north of France which, especially after Simon de Montfort's slaughter of the Albigensians, threatened, weakened and repeatedly almost destroyed France, until Louis XI completed the work inaugurated around the figure of **Jeanne d'Arc.**

Although Navarre was allied to the humanist Tudor faction, and Cromwell's England to Mazarin's France, France's English allies had always been the Guelphs' enemies.

The model for British Guelph French policy from 1660 to the present date is the House of Orange's operation against Colbert's France. The House of Orange undermined both the French Colbertistes and the Dutch humanists (De Witt, Spinoza, et al.), by strengthening the grip of the rural-aristocratic faction in Louis XIV's court, and launching Louis XIV into his wars against the House of Orange. In the course of that development, the humanist forces in both England and France were then weakened significantly, by Marlborough's campaigns in behalf of the Dutch-Hanoverian interest, and by the simultaneous launching of the two financial bubbles, the South Sea Island and Mississippi bubbles, in both England and France.

The same policy was applied, somewhat more elaborately to post-1783 France. It must be borne in mind, to understand Anglo-Dutch Black Guelph policy during that period, that it had been the French-led League of Armed Neutrality which had proven strategically decisive in enabling the victory of the American Revolution. After scrambling the post-1789 efforts of French humanists to construct a French republic on the basis of the American constitutional model and policies, London and its allies undid the ' related impulses among the circles around Carnot through Napoleon I.

It must be noted, **to appreciate British policy of that period, that 1784-1812 England was objectively helpless against the power of France.** Despite the myths later concocted for the misdirection of the credulous, France of the last half of the eighteenth century was by far the major and most progressive industrial power of the world despite the oligarchical yoke of serfdom persisting in French agriculture. **Only by inducing France to destroy itself on the continent of Europe could Britain defeat France and also place all Europe under the British satrapy known as the Holy Alliance.** In addition to Anglo-Dutch agent Talleyrand, and despite continued humanist tendencies represented by Carnot, **the Napoleonic regime was riddled**

with Black-Guelphish ideologies, typified by the oligarchical struttings of the Napoleonic elite and the degrading influence of Roman law. Napoleon I by emulating the follies of Louis XIV ultimately won the Napoleonic wars for England. The model of Napoleon was parodied by the British and their allies in fostering the judo tactic embodied in Napoleon III.

What London feared, especially after its experience in the United States' Civil War, was the potential that French and German Rhineland industrial interests would ally programmatically with the emerging political labor movement of those nations, **and set into motion an "American Revolution" on the continent of Europe.** This potentiality London perceived to be the fatal weakness situated in the regime of Napoleon III, and so the basis in perception for the urgency of the humiliation of France by a Germany under Prussian rule.

Admittedly, in following that Prussian policy, London set into motion in Germany an industrial impulse echoing awkwardly the very impulse it had attempted to crush in France. However, this oversight of London's did not take important political form until after the ushering of Bismarck from the Chancellory.

The circumstances of 1866-1871 in Europe were determined by preceding developments in North America.

The "French faction" in the eighteenth century Spanish Bourbon court had transmitted into the cultured circles of Latin America the echo of the "Great Design" policy which was the Greater Spain project. All the Spanish colonies were to be elevated in political status to form a transatlantic Spanish state, a state dedicated to scientific, technological and cultural progress. The defeat of this humanist faction in Spain by the rise of the British-linked Godoy, and the British puppet-status of Spain and Portugal throughout the nineteenth (into the twentieth) century, had left the active kernel of the Spanish humanists in the colonies.

Thus, one had, in the case of Mexico, the irony of an independent monarchy pushed forward by the British rulers of Spain, where the Mexican humanists still aspired to play their role in the Greater Spain project, the transatlantic republic.

Among the most fortunate of the Spanish colonies intellectually was Mexico, the nation in which the humanist influence was most deeply planted and solidly based in the intelligentsia. Here a genuine civil war has been conducted down into the establishment of the modern Mexican constitution, the struggle between the humanist faction (e.g., Obregon, et al.) and the oligarchical traditions of the antihumanist Spanish Reconquista, a constitution which is otherwise informally known as the continuing Mexican (humanist) revolution.

During the middle of the nineteenth century, the Mexican humanist tradition was centered around the **Kantian Benito Juarez**, who gained the leadership of his nation and proceeded toward putting into motion the humanist policies shared by the "French" faction of the eighteenth century Borbon court and by their allies the American revolutionaries. On the pretexts of the British imperial doctrine of "limited sovereignty" and the collection of Mexico's debt service payments to European bankers, London organized a joint British, French, Spanish invasion and occupation of Mexico. ***The Foreign Legion of Napoleon III was assigned the duty of looting the Mexican population in behalf of the London bankers.*** This forerunner of fascist economic

policies was nominally legitimized by the installation of the Hapsburg Maximilian on the Mexican throne. **London's adherence to the "Persian model" showed clearly.**

London's Mexican project was contingent on **the success of London's companion project for dividing the United States itself into several squabbling tyrannies.** Rothschild agent August Belmont identified those objectives with shameless candor in his correspondence of that period. **A Confederacy, based on chattel slavery and ruled by a slave-owning oligarchy, was to rule in the southeast, under the custody in part of London Rothschild agent and Confederate Treasurer Judah Benjamin. The Western states were to be split away, under British influence.** (British agents centered in British Columbia treat the states of Washington and Oregon as colonies about to be recovered by Canada to the present day. One cannot understand the politics of a certain senator from Washington unless one understands this point.)

The labor-industrialist alliance rallied around the Clay-Carey Whig Neoplatonic humanist **Abraham Lincoln**, by the end of 1862 proved itself in the process of defeating the British project to destroy the United States. During 1863 the British monarchy dropped the project, and also abandoned the Mexican project to the unfortunate Napoleon III and his puppet Maximilian.

Much is made/too much, of the prominence of names such as Rothschild, Mendelssohn, Oppenheimer, and so forth in London's evil operations against Germany, France, the United States. The role of these Jewish financial houses correlates, a bit too quickly and conclusively in the minds of some, with the role of Jewish financial families in the horrors which have beset civilization during the period since the eighth century BC. A brief summary of the relevant observations should be included at this point, **to show the folly of the "international Jewish conspiracy."**

According to admissions conceded by **Winston Churchill** at the close of the last world war, there were two points of the Nazi regime at which the British had the option of ridding Germany of the Nazi pest. The first was during 1938, when **Admiral Canaris** and members of the military general staff had an operation in place for overthrowing Hitler. **Winston Churchill personally intervened to prevent the plot from being carried through.** During the war itself, **Alien Dulles** and others had established links with generals and others prepared to dump Hitler, the conspiracy which ultimately expressed itself as the "generals' plot." **Churchill once again directly intervened to prevent support of this plot.** This Churchill admitted to have been British government policy (omitting mention of his personal role in the matter). Churchill's reply to the parliamentary question, credibly reported to have been drafted by the same **Hugh Trevor-Roper** who sponsored the postwar doctrine of German "collective guilt" emphasized that Britain did not support the overthrow of Hitler, because His Majesty's government preferred Hitler to his opponents in each instance.

That matter highlights in the sharpest fashion the nature of **the relationship between the British monarchy's "court Jews" such as the House of Rothschild, and the forces which actually rule Britain.** The Rothschilds, in particular, have shown themselves persistently, fearfully perceptive of that reality, struggling to secure the added protection of the highest possible aristocratic titles for each branch of their family. **In a sense, the Rothschilds are a nominal and important part of the British aristocracy, but no Jew could ever become truly an insider to the most crudely anti-Semitic stratum of power existing on earth today.**

"The phenomenon exemplified for popular contemplation by the name Rothschild is, from the Jewish side, the pursuit of the policy of "Jewish survival" on the terms traditionally adopted by a majority of "court Jews" over the centuries especially since the thirteenth century. Some Jews in that stratum are known to view the matter explicitly in those terms. On grounds of overwhelming evidence, one assumes that most members of "court Jewish" families either attempt to hide the issue from themselves whenever possible as some are known to do, or view it less blindly in essentially the indicated terms.

It is by being indispensable to **their oligarchical Black Guelph masters**, accomplishing for those masters what the masters could not accomplish otherwise for themselves, that the "court Jew" survives as a "court Jew." In this fashion, by virtue of this often morally wretched and always degrading sort of outstanding service to his oligarchical masters, the "court Jew" produces evidence apparently **supporting the myth of the "the international Jewish conspiracy." What is the origin of the Rothschilds? Out of the ranks of Germany's "court Jews."** What is the origin of the Jewish financial houses known as the **Oppenheimers, the Mendelssohns? The same Jewish fear is key.**

It is against the background of events so exemplified that one probes the British oligarchical mind to locate the criteria which governed London's decision to sponsor Bismarck as its "man in the Prussian Chancellory." Prince Albert was explicit. The Prussian aristocracy needed to be led into better informed, British oligarchical ways of doing things, to understand the importance of **the charades of "liberalism" as a means for strengthening and masking the autocratic, oligarchical power behind the charade.** The essential thing, excluding all those criticisms London did moot or may have mooted concerning the Prussian oligarchy, **was to promote the "Persian model" to proceed pragmatically toward the "feudalist" Utopia to which Black Guelph tradition remains committed to the present date.**

Advance the oligarchical cause pragmatically: that is British-centered Black Guelph policy. Abandon a vulnerable flank here. Seek to position the influence of the oligarchy advantageously there. Plant the seeds of future strategic oligarchical advantage where nothing more is feasible. Meanwhile, move constantly to isolate and destroy the Platonic-Neoplatonic influences everywhere, under all conditions, whether as political forces, as national policies, as factional policies, or in the sciences, music, literature, and so forth.

The case of the North American Confederacy is exemplary. (7) By a narrow squeak, chattel slavery was not outlawed with the establishment of the U.S. Constitution. The need for the votes from Virginia was crucial on this connection. However, the United States was committed to ending chattel slavery, until the close of the Napoleonic wars in Europe. Britain's control of the Holy Alliance, of the high seas of commerce and world trade placed the isolated United States in the position, aided by corrupted New England commercial interests, in which an increase in black chattel slavery was imposed upon the United States, **an increase accelerated by the election of British agent-of-influence Andrew Jackson to the U.S. Presidency.**

The thrust of Jackson's and Van Buren's policies was to wreck the United States' previous policy of scientific and industrially centered technological progress, **and to impose a "zero growth," rurally oriented policy. The promotion of black chattel slavery was an integral part of this operational policy.**

This policy of promoting black chattel plantation slavery had two distinguishable features.

First, economically, the looting of the soil and slaves' bodies and minds in cotton production represented a looting of the internal economy of the United States in favor of London financial interests, with a portion of the theft paid off to both United States financial and commercial interests as well as the plantation oligarchy. **Second, this British theft fostered the development of the seeds of the "Persian model" in the United States, the emergence of a plantation-centered oligarchical class of slaveowners allied to London-linked monetarist financial interests centered in New Orleans, New York, and Boston. The most conspicuous of those financial interests were U.S. agents of the London Rothschilds.**

From Aaron Burr and the Gallatin family. New York-centered British agents and agents of influence controlled the national leadership of the Democratic Party. Van Buren and his puppet Andrew Jackson exemplify this, as do Pierce, Buchanan and 1864 Democratic nominee McClellan. **It was the alliance of southern slave-owning oligarchs and monetarist financial and commercial interests which controlled the United States in varying degrees of domination from 1829 through 1860.**

Likewise, only by tracing such policies to their roots in the cult of Apollo, to show how the British mentality has been evolved as a species-mentality, can one comprehend the criteria which governed London's choice of Bismarck and Prussia. **Without knowing the sweep of history as a process, one can not competently understand any of its parts.**

Archaeology

Now, we resume the clarification of historiographical categories of method.

In archeology, one assembles the shards of available evidence, to the intermediate purpose of reconstructing a working-model conception of the society under study.

At this point, one has what might be described as the intermediate model. At this phase, the work of the archeologist suffers flaws analogous to those of the credulous historical narrative form. This phase is indispensable, but does not represent material which of itself is reliable for adducing historiographical knowledge.

To develop the "intermediate model," the work of the archeologist focuses on what was constructed, how it was constructed, and to what use it was employed. By organizing the study of this subject matter in terms of labor time and amounts' of household consumption of the population as a whole, archeological studies can be advanced to a high degree of rigor in accounting for the general features of a culture. In a more useful sort of site or group of sites, the evolution of the culture in these terms provides the most advantageous and a relatively rigorous reconstruction of the sort indicated.

The danger is that the study of the matter is concluded on that level of investigation. To put the matter crudely, but otherwise usefully, the emphasis on the "objective" evidence deprecates the decisive "subjective" side of the culture.

Human practice as a whole is not "objective." Something happens. That might be termed "objective." Yet, one such objective occurrence does not lead directly to a human action in response in an objective way. Man responds to the stimulating event "subjectively," interprets its import and character "subjectively," and selects his response (or, non-response) "subjectively." In first approximation, historiography focuses on the "subjective," determining linkage between an "objective" occurrence and responsive

objective" human action. This locates the crucial, "subjective" area of investigation, but does not in itself represent yet competent historiography. The question is how that "subjective" behavior is itself determined. whence and how that manifest way of seeing and responding to the world is developed.

In the absence of literary records, or with aid of only some fragments of literary or protoliterary records, that subjective side of the archeological record must be interpolated. Unfortunately, most efforts of this sort extant are deceptively plausible, specious, and wrong. The same sort of rigor employed in determining how paleolithic man produced stone tools must be applied to the "technology" of development of ruling sets of ideas. This can not be done on the basis of archeology. We must develop epistemology for this work by working backward from history as such, by first applying archeological methods to the historical period, and thus develop a rigorous method to be applied to the archeological periods as such.

For one brief example, on the basis of knowing crucial features of the history from the eighth century BC, one can project judgments upon the subjective side of sites from the middle of the third millennium BC, and so forth. How this is to be accomplished, and how we may be certain that such methods are valid, we shall demonstrate in due course in this report. For the present instant, it is sufficient to announce that there can be no competent archeological historiography without commanding the secrets of the "inner elites."

Human Paleontology

It may be noted that we employ "human paleontology" here in an included sense which is more commonly associated with the rubric "anthropology." The compelling reasons for our preference will be qualified in due course below.

Otherwise, the reader should be forewarned that human paleontology, properly understood, is the uniquely competent premise for) all scientific knowledge, competent historiography included. Consequently, a certain intensity of focus is supplied for that aspect of our report. Not only are we concerned to communicate the secrets of the "inner elite," but also to reformulate them from the standpoint of insights and knowledge not available entirely to our predecessors.

We take up this matter now. Beginning by treating the subcategory in question as we treated the other two facets of historiography, and then proceed to the deeper issues. Human paleontology is occupied in a minor, if not insignificant way, with the varieties of hominids and other matters of physical, or biological anthropology. This feature of the investigation gains importance as our attention focuses inclusively on those characteristic features of the human species' behavior which distinguishes our species from all other anthropoids and hominids, the power of reason. This distinction, we are obliged to assume, correlates with some specific biological distinction associated with human processes of mentation, even though the specific biological "substrate" in which that distinction is essentially located may not yet have been defined for investigation. We know that such a distinction exists, and are therefore obliged to pursue the nonbiological side of the investigation in such a way that our work will aid in isolating the biological feature of the matter. If that rigor were not observed, then the entirety of our work would suffer a correlated incompetence..

The proper, principal concern of human paleontology is the study of the development of

the human species as a whole, a universality, through study of cultures over long sweeps of time.

Although human paleontology has some incidental overlaps of included techniques with animal paleontology, the evolution of human culture is a feature of the human species' existence which compares only with successful biological differentiation of more advanced varieties and species in animal paleontology. All animals but man are categorically limited, by variety and species, in their range of behavioral possibilities. This works to the effect that this range of possible variations in species-reproductive behavior is delimited as if by genetic inheritance. Human "culture has, overall, successfully evolved to an effect approximated in the plant and animal kingdoms generally only by the emergence of biologically superior varieties and species. It is that feature of the cultural evolution of mankind which is the essential, primary subject-matter of human paleontology, and which absolutely distinguishes the subject, human paleontology, from the subject of animal paleontology.

There is a correlated difficulty arising from this distinction. Although paleontological evidence dates hominid existence to the Pleistocene according to prevailing estimates, it cannot be assumed that the present human species dates from the onset of that period. Skeletal fragments and a scattering of some artifacts do not enable us to rigorously or conclusively distinguish among hominid "relatives" or "ancestors" who lacked characteristic human qualities of reason and the modern, human species which possesses that distinguishing species-power. The fact that chimpanzees, gorillas, and baboons include the use of "tools" within their range of behaviors in the wild state suggests, usefully, that a certain amount of tool-use may be associated with a species having a human-like skeleton but lacking the power of reason. Until the subsumed issues are resolved, we date human paleontology as an investigation to the Pleistocene, with the provision that adoption of this period has the function of defining the span within which we may locate more precisely the emergence of species-man.

The intrinsic methodological defect of "anthropology" as heretofore defined is that its adopted tion backwards to this or that notion of a "primeval horde." The fact of the matter is that the power to evolve culture, in the directed way man has secularly advanced his culture since the paleolithic, is the distinguishing quality of the human species, the quality by which we can distinguish the human species from other, inferior hominids. This distinction separates species-man from the hominids of any hypothesized "primeval horde."

Modern biological research has pointed to some helpful points in this connection. It is now determined that the notion of genetic determination of species and varieties is inherently defective. A heritable varietal change in a species can be induced "environmentally" without genetic variation. (2) The experimental evidence to this effect is conclusive, and already locates the functions of genetic material as heretofore defined within a much larger process which is actually determining. Closer study of the role of the ribosomes shows itself to be a fruitful, if not yet conclusive approach to comprehension of the actually determining processes. (3) What this current line of biological research implies is that without alteration of what is ordinarily considered genetic material, a heritable alteration in the hominid stock could be introduced to the effect of producing a new variety. If this new variety were distinguished by a suitably significant change from other varieties, we should be obliged to consider the new variation a new species on that account.

It is desirable to achieve rigorously defined answers. It is indispensable, first, to have

rigorously defined questions. It is such questions which properly define science, questions to which we possess only sometimes satisfying answers.

The subject of human paleontology is the empirical investigation of the characteristic of the human species' capability for social evolution from lower into, higher forms of knowledge and social practice. This standpoint takes man of this distinction as a species, denying the existence of culture as a, development within a precultural "primeval horde." This subject, demands its own, appropriate, methods of historiography, which we define at some length below.

It is to be granted that the British and their dupes take officially a strong public stand against a principle of cultural evolution, proposing instead the dogma of "cultural relativism."

It would be nonetheless an insult to Oxford and Cambridge to assume that their inner circles actually believe their own publicized propaganda in behalf of "cultural relativism" as an anthropological-scientific thesis. Such propaganda is created for the stultification of the credulous. **There is overwhelming evidence that the inner circles of the British intelligentsia are confidently convinced of the very opposite to what they teach credulous fools.**

The fact of the matter is that the British colonial system has always followed the instruction of Adam Smith's Wealth of Nations, the policy that populations should be kept wherever possible in a backward state of economic and cultural development relative to Britain itself. This was the feature of Adam Smith against which the American Revolution was fought. It is also a fact that the British colonial office pursued a political doctrine of "cultural relativism" with respect to colonial peoples in general, and promoted that doctrine as anthropological propaganda as a part of the effort of the **London School of Economics** and other institutions **to recruit agents for British service and interest from among the natives of the nations they proposed to keep in cultural backwardness.** This is otherwise an old propaganda trick of the cult of Apollo, the characteristic feature of its cult of Dionysus, as exemplified by the case of al-Ghazali.

The inner circles of the British intelligentsia are not so stupid as to believe their own propaganda on this issue. It cannot be seriously proposed that they do not know that cultural evolution is efficient; it is certain that they do believe that continued cultural evolution is contrary to the Utopian goals of the Black Guelph oligarchy.

Paleontological Methods

Modern historiography properly combines the results and methods appropriate to all three subcategories of historiography into a single methodology. The proper methods for human paleontology are the foundation for the elaboration of historiography and also the axiomatics of all scientific knowledge as a whole.

Since human paleontology's essential, primary subject matter is the qualitative difference, human reason, between man and the animal species, it is the rigorous focus upon evidence most directly and universally bearing upon that difference which is the proper kernel of all historiography.

The first approximation of the method required is obtained by focusing on the problem

human ecological population-potential. This is, at first inspection, the potential number of persons humanity can sustain in a certain mode of producing the necessary means of existence. At second inspection, more accurately, it represents the rate of growth populations at various levels of population-density in a given mode of production and associated culture. The question is thus posed: What is the potential rate of expansion of the population which sustains the average individual in a condition of life equal to or better than the condition at a previous, less numerous population? Quality of condition is properly defined in the same way; quality is the equipotentiality of the culture representing individuals in such a condition to maintain at least the same rate of growth of population. This admittedly involves a conceptual difficulty for the person of merely an ordinary university or even a more advanced education. The British doctrine of the inductive sciences," which has become relatively hegemonic in one guise or another, starts with countable objects, and derives notions of ordering and other kinds of relationship through formulations in which the quality of the counted objects is external to the process. Only the quality of the so-called dependent variable is ordinarily assumed to be subject, to constructive valuation by formulation. Self-reflexive functions are, considered outlawed by the dogma of "the inductive sciences" (4) Yet, we have admittedly introduced a self-reflexive function" here. It is the inductive-science dogma which is in error, not our definition given just above.

Beginning with that rough definition of ecological; population-potential, we can refine this notion effectively only by considering the conceptual problem which arise as we study the processes through which the mode of production is bettered, and as we at the same time more rigorously define the criteria which determine what is a betterment of the mode of existence.

The first such conceptual difficulty which might pop into view is this. As the mode of culture changes, the requirements of consumption by individuals are altered. Consequently, we cannot compare successive states of cultural development with the included assumption that the normative spectrum of consumption required for the first case is appropriate for the second. Also, we cannot assume that a linear function can account for the transformation involved. Related conceptual problems will be faced as we proceed.

Changes in ecological population-potential are effected to human advantage through advances in mode of culture, in which advances in mode of production are,, decisive. These changes originate modally as discoveries mediated through individuals, which become more or less universalized for that culture's practice through, typically, the transmission of such an individuals discovery to numerous others.

This peculiarity of the individual defines the powers of reason (creative discovery) of the individual person as a singularity which characterizes the human species as a species. We shall develop the significance of, that in due.

Historically (paleontologically), the cumulative effect of such successful discoveries is a secular trend of increase in the number of calories of useful energy commanded by the average individual engaged in production. This secular increase in per capita energy-density of production has in fact risen secularly. Empirically, the cultural progress of the human species correlates with an exponential rate of increase of per capita energy-density for production (cf. Figure 1).

Not all cultures have maintained such advance. In general, those strains of cultural

progress which are most rapid determine a superior rate of population-potential for the branches of culture involved. Stagnating cultures collapse, retrogress, and so forth. In this way the branches of culture which maintain progress determine the largest portion of the human population.

This is not contrary to the fact of population-expansion in the developing sector today. The recent tendencies for expansion of those populations are the consequence of European culture. However, because of the City of London's domination of the world financial markets, and because of related malignant influences, the growth of population in developing nations, itself caused by more advanced European cultural influences, appears to represent a problem. This is not a problem because of the numbers of persons existing, or population growth rates. Using presently available nuclear-energy technology and imminently available fusion technologies, the world would have already the technology to maintain a population of tens of millions of persons at current European standards. The problem is that the social productivity of populations kept at "labor-intensive" levels at or near barbarism is inadequate to sustain those persons.

There is a recurring "resources problem," of course; however, this problem has no resemblance to the hoaxes circulated under that rubric by Ralph Nader, the Club of Rome, or Barry Commoner.

From early in the existence of the human species, man has been perpetually, or with frequent recurrence, confronted at each such point with what a contemporary "Club of Rome" could have argued to be an **"insuperable limit to growth"** with as much finality as the actual Club of Rome argues presently. This problem existed when the human population of the earth could be counted in mere millions, and repeatedly so thereafter. Yet, in all those branches of cultural evolution which have led into modern civilization, man has repeatedly overcome what "environmentalist" maniacs of those times might have decreed to be "insuperable limits to growth."

The British oligarchy's inner circle of intelligentsia knows this to be a fact. Privately, as some examples attest in fact, they should consider themselves insulted (privately) in respect of their intelligence ***if one accused them of actually believing the rubbish published by the Club of Rome.*** Similarly, since the British have developed and operated nuclear power plants, the British elite knows that nuclear energy production by established standards is the safest sort of energy production yet in existence.

They know, and sometimes concede privately, ***that the Club of Rome thesis and "environmentalism" generally are hoaxes, fit only for the consumption of very foolish, very credulous dupes. After all, it was they who ordered that those hoaxes be concocted.***

As in the instance of "cultural revolution," their point is that they do not wish to maintain technological progress; they are only wicked, not stupid; they are not such abysmal idiots that they do not believe technological progress could not solve all the present ecological problems. ***It was to aid them in mobilizing adequate political support from masses of fools, to block technological progress, that they promoted the Club of Rome's hoax. They generated a myth to persuade the hysterical donkeys of plebeia that technological progress was undesirable because they are determined to bring on the "new dark age" out of which they aim to establish enduring rule for their "feudalist" Utopia.***

At first glance, the pseudo-limits to growth have been successively overcome by our species through increased per capita energy for production. The use of tools, the development of the simplest forms of agriculture, the simplest forms of livestock raising, increase the usable energy commanded by a calorie of human biological effort. The application of fire and its cultural derivatives have the same effect. The "reducing power" of the species relative to existing forms of man-altered nature is increased. The increase in calories of "artificial labor" commanded by a calorie of human biological effort tends toward a qualitative decline in costs of "primary materials" per calorie of human biological effort, such that marginal or out-of-reach primary resources of a lower state of culture become the abundant, cheap resources of a new stage of progress of culture.

It is man's movement away from labor-intensive forms of production into what are presently capital-intensive forms of increasing emphasis upon "artificial labor," which define the world-line of human survival and progress. **Conversely! the shift from capital-intensive forms of production can have only one consequence: large-scale genocide against the populations so murderously oppressed.**

The British who propose labor-intensive methods know this. They propose labor-intensive "full employment" methods precisely because they intend to reduce the earth's population to the order of between one and two billion persons by the end of the century.

They create movements for **labor-intensive full employment measures**, such as the U.S. draft Humphrey-Hawkins legislation, **because they wish to induce populations to willfully mass-murder themselves in this emulation of the lemming.**

Increased energy-density is indispensable for maintaining as well as advancing human culture. Yet, it is not undifferentiated, scalar increases in energy per capita which enable man to survive. **It is inventions.** It is inventions which make possible increases in the energy-density of production. It is inventions which make possible the effective conversion of that augmented energy-density into useful forms of production.

The effort to reconcile two interconnected causes, energy and reason, into something equivalent to a single "equation" points us immediately in the direction of the most fundamental issues of scientific knowledge. Energy is ordinarily measured in calories, watts, and so forth. These are all scalar measures. **In what units is human reason to be measured?** The concern of Thales and other Ionians for the combined action of mind, fire (energy), and continuous primary substance cannot seem so unimportant a conception as Aristotle and his admirers have purported to make the issue it is indeed so fundamental that the import of Thales' work is to this day concealed with aid of British frauds.

We shall turn attention to the subsumed physics of that problem subsequently. It is indispensable to note the existence of such a problem at this state of the report, so that it can be temporarily set to one side, and that we may proceed to examine one crucial facet of this matter seemingly independently of the physics problem as such. We shall show, subsequently, why energy cannot be fundamentally a scalar magnitude, and under what circumstances it might nonetheless appear to be a scalar.

The Meaning Of Science

So far, we have outlined the premises for the following judgments concerning historiography. History, in both its narrowest and broadest meanings, is the history of the

human species. Consequently, it is the history of the distinguishing characteristics of the human species, the history of reason, and of the consequences of actions taken according to or contrary to reason by individuals and societies. The advances in ecological population-potential, which determine whether or not the species shall continue to exist, determine successive advances (secularly, for the species as a whole) ..n successive forms of culture.

Reason is not applied ex novo to raw, precultural conditions, but is always reason informed by an existing culture acting to change (advance) that culture. Hence, history and the internal history of science are inseparable facets of the same inquiry. It is the ordering 'of the evolution of human culture according to the principles internal to scientific progress which is the primary feature of competent historiography, the standard of reference with whose governance we comprehend inclusively the failures of human history.

Conversely, history so studied is the unique premise for competent scientific knowledge.

The key to scientific method, and thus to the mastery of both science and history, is the method of the Platonic dialogue. This is also properly termed the dialectical method, as such a method is associated with Thales, Heraclitus and Plato. It is not, however, the "dialectical method" represented in most of the available literary productions of the Moscow Institute of Marxism-Leninism even though the kernel of Karl Mark's method was a distillate from the Ionian dialectical method.

This Platonic method has two inseparable facets. As a consequence of its findings, the Platonic method early correctly classified all forms of human knowledge into three primary categories, showing, as we have noted earlier, how the method of the Platonic dialogue ordered the progress of the mental development of the individual from the lowest to the highest of these three levels.

The lowest level is the level of simple belief, the level of individual judgment defectively based on narrow experience and informed chiefly by prejudices and mythologies. That is the level of "common sense," or "horse sense," the donkey-like state of the human intellect. The second level is the level of the understanding, as defined by Immanuel Kant, for example. It is on this level that underdeveloped and miseducated persons mislocate their definitions of "scientific knowledge." Those misdefinitions of scientific knowledge are what we must expose as fraudulent here. The third, highest level is the level Plato associated with Socratic reason, or, for our purposes here, simply reason, the *Vernunft* of whose existence Kant was certain, but whose efficiency he pronounced incomprehensible to the understanding. It is at this level that science properly defined is found.

That is the understanding, and application of science we must outline here.

The Platonic dialogue's method, the dialectical method, is essentially as follows.

It begins with the certainty that all knowledge presumably believed by the individual on the basis of his culture and narrow sense-experience is inherently false because of that very narrowness of its empirical basis. In the way this was defined by Spinoza, "such knowledge is inadequate or fictitious. In the Platonic dialogue, the individual examines his own consciousness in terms of the way this consciousness is consciously mirrored in the thinking of another person(s). The point of this is not to compare different views if one attributes such a trivial significance to the Platonic dialogue, one condemns oneself to benighted ignorance forever. The object of "mirroring" is to make one's own consciousness an object for, a subject of one's willful consciousness, to make consciousness an object of willful consciousness for itself.

The subject of such willful consciousness of one's own mirrored consciousness is not primarily the "what?" of the consciousness brought under willful scrutiny. The primary subject matter is the "how?" and "why?" of that consciousness. My concern is not simply to discover on what points I may have believed in error; my concern is to discover in my consciousness how previously prevailing criteria have led me into error, **and why I have thought foolishly.** The subject of willful consciousness of consciousness is willful mastery of the method of conscious thought. The object of the Platonic method is to develop in oneself an effective method of thinking, of judgment, to reduce consciousness itself to a subject of scientific inquiry concerning method.

The first goal of the Platonic method is negation, is to break out of the narrowness of fictitious, false knowledge ("common sense," "practical experience"), I must, in first approximation, determine what methods of conscious judgment will actually solve problems without significant error over entire ranges of experience.

These method-specific ranges of experience are termed categories of knowledge. In turn, what is termed a category is determined by the differences in specific methods of judgment required for various aspects of knowledge (understanding). Another term for category is a relative universality. For example, physics, chemistry, botany, internal medicine, economics, and so forth have been subcategories of knowledge on these grounds, even though they may otherwise overlap.

To arrive at methods of thought by which one has mastered such a universality of knowledge methodologically from the standpoint of relatively best contemporary levels of practice, is to have arrived at a condition of understanding for that category. However, this does not remove the case in which a person has an understanding of physics and yet is a donkey in matters of, for example, internal medicine and economics. To characterize persons as persons of understanding in general has a special meaning. It means that the philosophical outlook of the person toward categories of knowledge which he has not yet mastered in particular, is methodologically in correspondence with the principles of understanding although he may not yet have achieved yet the competence of particular understanding in that category. It means that his philosophical outlook, his governing sense of personal social identity, is governed by the methodological principles of understanding.

Consequently, derived from or subsumed under this level of mental development, we have given to us the usual misdefinition of scientific knowledge among educated persons. In the case of the mathematical sciences, science is usually associated with the range of conceptual apparatus currently developed by the culture in the indicated categories. There is another, worse meaning, we merely identify at this instant, the meaning given to "science" by the dogma of "the inductive sciences."

In reason, we advance a qualitative step beyond the mere understanding. In understanding, we seek to extend present elementary knowledge and special methods "horizontally," so to speak, to fill out the extent of knowledge in each category, to establish coherent connections among categories, and to correct included errors in the body coexisting knowledge in an ordinary fashion. Although creative-mental activity is essential to this work, it is largely unconscious mental activity, and so appears only as a tool of the effort; it is generally regarded as something outside the domain to which it is applied transiently in acts of creativity. In progressing from mere understanding to reason, we apply the same Platonic method to the inadequacies of understanding that was applied, to achieve understanding, to donkey-like states of "common sense"

There is nothing properly mystical in this, no mumbo jumbo, yoga-like meditative gimmickry, or any "black magic" of that sort. Geniuses are grown, cultivated, not produced miraculously out of donkeys sucking on some, fortuitously acquired philosopher's stone.

The inadequacy of existing scientific knowledge generally is that it must be superseded, to arrive at a higher level of scientific knowledge. This is not solved, by the effort to leap abruptly into the next qualitative development of scientific knowledge.

The process of progressive evolution of scientific knowledge must be made itself an object for willful consciousness. It is the internal history of progress of scientific and related knowledge, approached in this way which enables consciousness to willfully abstract the element of progress from the consciousness of scientific knowledge in particular. In other words, the subject of consciousness is transformed from the conscious contemplation of an existing body of scientific knowledge, into comprehension of the process which characterizes the historical progress of scientific knowledge. It is this element of science, the motion of scientific progress, from which we abstract for consciousness the method for willfully effecting scientific progress. The mastery of that indicated method, developed for knowledge in that way. is reason.

In that way, the kinds of unconscious process of thought by which the creative person otherwise on the level of mere understanding produces the exceptional insights turning up seemingly so abruptly in his conscious understanding, are brought into willful consciousness by the Platonic method, and thus made the ruling criteria of what then becomes ordinary, willful consciousness of reason for that person.

The way in which the contemporary nonsense-version of the "dialectical method" came into circulation, e.g., the case of the Moscow Institute, was that certain persons encumbered with the duty of professing that method, and yet without the slightest acquaintance with it, applied, at best, the mere understanding to the task of composing glosses on what seemed appropriate passages from Hegel, Marx, Engels and so forth, often with reference to Lenin's Materialism and Empiric-Criticism and "Philosophical Notebooks" added.

This method in its actuality is not only a method for developing geniuses, or, more modestly and realistically, for developing people's mental powers in directions converging upon genius. It is the indispensable point of reference for competently defining the lawful ordering of the universe. We shall turn to develop that facet of the point now, and return, later, to complete the notion of science on the basis of such grounding development.

The Proof Of Science

The proof of scientific knowledge is essentially that through the improved social practice with which its application is associated, man advances the power of his society in terms of ecological population-potential. Although the individual invention is expressed in this, the individual invention, defined only as an individual invention, does not define such a proof of the knowledge embodied in itself. It is the generality, or relative universality of invention, a generality which is at least implicitly expressible as a quality of prevailing scientific practice, which a society tests, tests by the success of its existence through progress.

In a limited sense, therefore, the efficacy of existing scientific knowledge, as demonstrated in the indicated way, does prove that the laws attributable to scientific knowledge are in

some form of correlation with the lawful ordering of the universe. However, the paradoxes of existing scientific knowledge, in particular, conclusively indicate that the existing body of scientific knowledge is not competently representative of comprehensive knowledge of universal laws. indeed that the flaws of existing mathematical-scientific knowledge are axiomatic on this account.

This apparently insuperable problem begins to evaporate once we shift the focus from an existing body of scientific knowledge to the history of progress of human scientific and related knowledge. At no point has the prevailing body of knowledge according to understanding been adequately in correspondence with reality. Yet, in respect of all those advances in understanding which are rankable as advances by the criterion of ecological population-potential, the progress in understanding determining such advances is progress in correspondence with the lawful ordering of the universe.

In other words, no form of understanding, mathematical physics as presently defined included, could possibly be in actual correspondence with the lawful ordering of the universe, but reason is. One could avoid the point, out of fear no doubt; and say merely that the successive, qualitative advances in physics appear to converge, as if asymptotically, upon some "true physics" which is in correspondence with fundamental laws. That view would be more credible to the taste of prevailing mythologies, but is false for that very reason. It is also a useless compromise, since such a fearful, conservative observation contributes nothing which points our attention in direction of fruitful scientific progress.

The problem which such fearful evasions of the point most explicitly incur is that the level of understanding, exemplified by mathematical physics, involves axiomatic assumptions like those associated with mathematics as such. Once we shift our focus away from the standpoint of mere scientific knowledge to the process of historical progress of scientific knowledge, such axiomatic difficulties begin to vanish.

The formal solution to this problem for mathematical physics began to emerge for direct, conscious comprehension through the combined efforts of Riemann and Cantor. We sum up here the point to be extracted from those sources.

Throw away the mistaken notion of a universe which can be represented by the heurisms of a fixed, n -dimensional geometry. Imagine instead, a universe whose characteristic, defining feature as a whole is a constant self-elaboration from the equivalent of any given n -geometry into an $(n+1)$ -geometry. Now, rather than considering the symbols of " n ," " $n+1$," " $n+2$," as counting the numbers of geometric-like dimensions of such a universe, let " n ," " $n+1$," " $n+2$," and so forth denote different qualities of universe, in the sense of transfinites as developed by Cantor.

Now, to illustrate the implications of this, we note the following applicable case, without, we trust, implying that this illustration offered is exclusive.

We have at hand a case which corresponds to such an " n ," " $n+1$," " $n+2$ " ordering. If the world of prevailing physics and chemistry knowledge is taken as such, this can be termed the " n -dimensional" continuum. Mathematically interpreted in presently prevailing ways, that continuum is presumed to be characterized by entropy. It is not entropic in fact, but the prevailing analysis of such an " n -dimensional" continuum might be and is usually construed to suggest that, on condition such a continuum were the universe. The phenomena of living processes correspond then to an " $n+1$ " ""continuum, which is

characteristically negentropic. The phenomena of creative reason in living beings, human cultural evolution, represents an "n+2" continuum, which is of a higher order of negentropy than the "n+1."

Moreover, "n+2" is efficient with respect to both "n" and "n+1", and "n+1" is efficient with respect to "n." Furthermore, "n+1" "historically" developed out of "n," and "n+2" "historically" out of "n+1."

That is, incidentally, the basis in conception on which Riemann explicitly developed all his principal contributions, and is also the basis on which Cantor, with explicit reference to relevant aspects of the work of Leibniz and Nicholas of Cusa, developed his complementary notion of transfinities.

The conception of reason employed by Riemann and Cantor was not original to them. This conception of the fundamental ordering of the universe was first documented, to our present knowledge, by ibn Sina, in his *Metaphysics* as the conception of the "necessary existent," and also by Cusa, as his conception of the "Non-Other." This is also the guiding conception of Gottfried Leibniz, the "secret" of his *Monadology*, and of his development of the notion of "inertia" with aid of a methodological criticism of Descartes derived directly from this order of conception of universal law.

Two principal observations have to be made immediately on the points just developed. First, a matter of some importance, "n," "n+1," and "n+2" correspond significantly to the three qualities of the human intellect in the Platonic method. This not merely because they represent three levels, but because the characteristics of mental life at each level correspond to the epistemology of experience as seen from each of these levels. Second, the characteristics of neither an "n," "n+1" nor "n+2" continuum can correspond to the real universe. Only the principle which characterizes the going over from an "n" to "n+1" to "n+2," and so forth, can be the higher, relative transfinite in correspondence with the actual lawful ordering of the universe, (cf. Figure 2)

Again, the only aspect of human consciousness which is in correspondence with such a transfinite or transinvariant principle of the universe, is the quality of progress in human scientific knowledge, rather than any specific, subsumed scientific knowledge as such. The adducing of that principle, in turn, provides the methodological principle for ordering thought to the effect of willfully "energizing" the progress of scientific knowledge. That is the method of rigorous hypothesis. That is the meaning of the dialectical method, the method of rigorously developing valid hypotheses.

The method employed is the Platonic method of negation, as applied from the standpoint of the level of reason. The method of negation means to isolate those axiomatic fallacies of existing knowledge (understanding) which bear upon crucial-experimental problems confronting us. The qualitative elimination of the axiomatic fallacy permits the defining of experiments which can be represented in terms of quantitative relationships. The essential, underlying test of the validity of an hypothesis (as an hypothesis) posed in this way, is the test of whether the hypothesis, if successfully demonstrated, implies a means for increasing the negentropy of human practice.

Such hypotheses are defined by Riemann as "unique hypotheses." Their distinction in effect is that they test the laws of the universe for a category of knowledge, rather than merely testing the applicability of extension of established principles to a problem without

involving a testing of general laws. Such hypotheses are more commonly, less rigorously, termed "crucial-experimental hypotheses."

In the case such an hypothesis fails experimentally, no loss. The failure of the hypothesis narrows qualitatively our approach to the axiomatic fallacy it attacked, and thus acts as positive progress in knowledge for attacking that axiomatic fallacy in a more effective way.

The Cases Of Aristotle And Newton

On the basis of surviving writings of Plato and of fragments of the work of his predecessors of the Ionian current, it is shown beyond admissible ambiguity that those Ionians and their collaborators were attacking precisely the problems we have so far defined, and also attacking them in a most rigorous and fruitful fashion. It is clear from the writings attributed to Aristotle, that he not only had direct access to numbers of these Ionian works some of which he cites but that **he set out deliberately to obfuscate those writings,** not only by falsifying his commentaries in a sweeping fashion, but by focusing his frauds upon the most crucial features of such writings. That most crucial feature was, in broadest terms, the Platonic or dialectical method, and emphatically, the method of rigorous scientific hypothesis derived from it.

The same method was employed, with no advance in sophistication of mental exertions, by Francis Bacon and later, by the associates of John Locke in developing the program of the British Royal Society.

Notable is the comparison between Francis Bacon and William Gilbert. Gilbert, a Neoplatonic, competes with Avicennan Roger Bacon as the greatest scientific thinker England ever produced. **Francis Bacon, by contrast, was a bungling, unproductive incompetent.** It was Gilbert whose De Magneto provided Kepler with the indispensable final link for solving the problem of the solar orbits. Both were in the networks linked to Giordano Bruno, linked to the great center of Padua, the accomplishments of the Florentine Academy, and to the rigorous formulation of the method of crucial scientific hypothesis by Nicholas of Cusa. Bacon's obsessive attacks on Gilbert are a degraded scandal, and Bacon's Novum Organum a malignant "neo-Aristotelian" hoax.

The point is made clearer by comparing Bacon's attacks on Gilbert with his attacks on the English composer John Bull. (6)

Contrary to the mythology taught by the confused to the credulous in the music departments of our universities **Johann Sebastian Bach** did not develop the well-tempered system as such. That system was fully developed by the tenth century Ismaili al-Farabi, whose writings introduced the system to medieval Europe through such influences as Guido Aretino, centuries before Bach. Al-Farabi, writing in the tenth century, reports the well-tempered system to have been very ancient by his own time. and the surviving writings of a contemporary and adversary of Aristotle's corroborate this. Bach's accomplishment was not to develop the well-tempered system. Bach, previously thoroughly schooled in the well-tempered system, accomplished something quite different. Bach resolved the contributions of European vocal polyphony into a lawful, contrapuntal system of musical composition, to the effect that every note of a composition has a well-defined lawful significance, including those which represent dissonances. Later, Beethoven, himself intensely schooled in Bach during childhood, carried Bach's accomplishment a major, qualitative step forward, beyond Bach's formal system of

reference, into the principle of self-developing systems of counterpoint as exemplified by Beethoven's own late major works.

Bach's work on methods of composition was not original to him. Exemplary, John Bull taught the well-tempered system to bodies of students as a method of composition. Together with his contemporary Sweelinck, Bull was one of the leading masters of the well-tempered system of composition in his time, and part of the heritage directly transmitted to Bach's own teachers.

Bacon drove Bull out of England and caused Bull's writings on music to be destroyed. Bacon's book-burning orgy is no isolated matter. The British intelligence services hounded Bach into isolation and attempted to suppress all knowledge of his work throughout Europe, to the point that even Bach's virtuoso son was intimidated against performing his father's compositions. A similar operation was deployed against the influence of Beethoven through Mendelssohn, Richard Wagner, and others.(7) Although the factional issue so expressed was much older, there is a direct, unbroken factional tradition concerning music by the Black Guelph faction from Bacon to the present day. The British-promoted "rock" and the Frankfurt School's promotion of the school of Schoenberg, Webern, et al., are consistent continuations of that issue.

The British neo-Aristotelian music-doctrine was early associated into the nineteenth century with the irrationalist doctrine that musical thematic material was properly only an arbitrary selection of tunes, which were agreeable for one or another reason peculiar to the composer or to the relationship among the composer, performer and audiences. Harmony for the British was merely a matter of an agreeable form of embellishment of the performance of the arbitrary tune; the other forms of embellishment of the melodic line, for which rococo performances are notorious, were argued to be a matter of idiosyncratic taste by the performer. The promotion of, first, Schoenberg's school, and later "rock" by the British intelligence services, has the special significance of introducing the principles of the Phrygian cult of Dionysus into the neo-Aristotelian doctrine's general application.

From the ancient times, the well-tempered system was intrinsically associated with an opposite view of both musical composition and the function of music.

The prevailing mythology of the present-day music department bears on this issue directly. According to the neo-Aristotelian doctrine, the musical doctrine of Pythagoras defines a system of "natural" intervals. On this premise, with the aid of reference to the mechanics of vibrating strings, the ignorant edify the dupe with the doctrine that the Pythagorean scale is a "natural scale," and that, therefore, the well-tempered system is an "artificial system" adopted for this or that plausible reason. Al-Farabi's argument shows correctly that this view is nothing but absurd. The human requirement of the fifth, the derivation of the octave from this approach, and the fact of modulation from one mode (or, key) or other within a composition, illustrates the point that human beings are not "vibrating strings," and that human music has nothing to do with the purported amusement of inorganic substances.

Music is a sensuous medium of mental creative activity, in which the composer lawfully arrives at relative dissonances in various ingenious ways within terms of the lawful order of an initial mode. These relative dissonances are resolved as transitions to another lawful mode, and so on and so forth, such that the resolution of such developed relative dissonances in a composition defines a coherent totality, subsuming several modes and their made-necessary transitional connections. Thus, a good such musical composition

resolves this process in the enunciation of a summarizing stretto or the equivalent, which, at the completion of the composition, resounds in the hearer's mind as an affirmation that the development which has occurred within the composition is now demonstrated to be lawful in its own right. In other choice of terms, a successful musical composition is a demonstration of the coherence of freedom (creative expansion of what is lawful) with necessity (that everything must satisfy some form of lawful ordering).

In consequence, music which satisfies the principles of the well-tempered system of composition (and its evolutionary derivatives) is both an abstract form of and also a sensuous exercise of the creative potentialities of the minds of composer, performers, and audiences.

The greatest possibilities for such musical development originate as polyphony is ordered in a well-tempered system. Thus, where the confused, miseducated dupe says "harmony," the musician says "voices." Each voice, elaborating its material according to the lawful ordering, is in active, lawful relationship to the concurrent voices, also proceeding lawfully. By shifts in accents and intonations, cross-voice "voices" are created, including relative dissonances. In this ordering, there are no "chords" being struck (or strummed) "in harmony" with a vocal melodic line. Every note is the ongoing activity of a voice, every note an activity of a voice which is in polyphonic (contrapuntal) relationship to everything else in the composition. Every voice, every note of each voice, must have a necessary role for the development of the composition, or it should not be sounded. The folly taught as musical theory in most schools today is most directly derived from the nonsense produced by Rameau, the doctrine of harmony as arbitrary, neo-Aristotelian rules (fixed categories) enslaved to the irrationalist selection of a melodic element. It was this doctrine of Rameau's which the British intelligence services promoted against Bach during the early eighteenth century, and which nonsense has left its embedded influence in the axiomatics of nineteenth century musicological theoretics and their various twentieth century derivatives.

Notable is the nineteenth century "romantic" school, which in its most banalizing aspects substitutes an unhinged and arbitrary obsession with sheer chromaticism as what was deemed an adequate alternative to the rigorously defined dissonance of the contrapuntal development processes of composition.

In consequence of the destructive influence of British intelligence services on music, we have reached the circumstance today at which good musical performers (and a vestige of a sane musical audience) exist almost entirely because of the influence of Bach, the late Mo/art, and Beethoven upon their childhood instrumental (and) other training. In this way they have arrived at an "instinctive" insight into music. Yet, because the musical theory taught is the wretched myths and nonsense of the British influence's effects, virtually no good performer is able to articulate his or her valid insights in the form of musical-theoretical statements and there are no significant composers. There are those who possess valid "insight" into great music, but virtually none sufficiently familiar with the laws of music to be able to create a musical composition even by standards prevailing during the early nineteenth century, or the modern proper equivalent of such standards.

This indicated attempt to destroy music by Bacon and others was not original to the British neo-Aristotelians, or even their earlier, medieval predecessors. Aristotle himself was the ostensible author of the British neo-Aristotelian doctrine.

In the matter of music as in scientific knowledge generally, Aristotle and his imitators of

the British Royal Society followed the same policy, and the same motive. Aristotle's objective, as in his fraudulent commentaries on Plato's and other writings, was to eliminate all evidence of and credit for scientific method, for the method of reason; Just as the principles of musical composition can be formally described only from the Riemannian standpoint we have identified earlier here, so the conceptions of Riemann are nothing but a derivative of the principles of reason in the Platonic-Neoplatonic sense of reason. The same principle was applied by the British to Germany of the late nineteenth century. Most visibly, from approximately the time of Bismarck's accession to the Prussian Chancellory, but beginning, more modestly, earlier. British influence in Germany focused on promoting two philosophical methods. The first was the so-called neo-Kantian fad; the second was the convergent phenomenology and existentialism leading into the existentialism of the Nazi Martin Heidegger. and more immediately agreeable to post-Bentham varieties of British "philosophical radicalism." The nominal targets of this campaign were G.W.F. Hegel, and actually Immanuel Kant himself the neo-Kantians were in fact predominantly anti-Kantians.

Insofar as Kant defined the problem of Vernunft (pure reason), the British hated him. The premises on which Kant argued that the "thing-in-itself must be incomprehensible to the mere understanding, the British hostilely rejected. They used Kant because he was a famous (and. conveniently, dead) German philosopher, and because the by-products of his critiques could be perverted to the form of the British doctrine.

The point is crucial; we summarize it here.

The basis of Kant's notion of the incomprehensible "thing in itself was this.

Kant proceeded from the Platonic definition of **the three categories simple belief, understanding and reason.** He also defined the progress from simple belief to understanding in the mode of the Platonic dialectic. The point to be considered is made, most succinctly in the second portion of his *Critique of Practical Reason*, "The Dialectic of Practical Reason." He recognized the existence of reason in the Platonic sense, adding the stipulation that reason must be efficient for practice, that knowledge created by reason was the basis for efficient practice in the world otherwise known to the understanding.

He stumbled at the problem of pure practical reason in the following way. Reason, standing "above" the deterministic ordering of the mere understanding, must affect the world in a way {freedom) not in conformity with the fixed deterministic rules of the understanding. However and here is the crux of Kant's problem since human knowledge of the determination of categories of knowledge is limited to the forms of the understanding, the efficient consequences of reason are unknowable, indeterminate, for the understanding. Hence/the real world, which must embody the efficiency of practical reason, must define 'existence (the thing-in-itself) in a way which is not comprehensible to the understanding; hence, the thing-in-itself is incomprehensible.

The neo-Kantians (at least, in the main) ignored Kant's argument, and substituted the principle of irrationalist indeterminacy within the nominal form of Kant's formulation of the problem. Instead of Kant's judgment that the efficiency of reason was beyond human comprehension, the neo-Kantians proposed that the thing-in-itself was indeterminate because it was, intrinsically, arbitrarily anarchic. Thus, Thomas Hobbes and John Locke were smuggled into the neo-Kantian's commentaries on Kant.

This was the same result offered by Aristotle. On the one side, Aristotle adopted the

appearance of a pure determinist. He proposed fixed, lawful orderings of categories, and so forth. However, embedded within that schema, the elementarily of the irrational takes the place of the problem of the comprehension of the specific lawfulness of reason. So, the Phrygian cult of Dionysus was embedded within the cult of Apollo. Roman stoicism was developed to the same effect by the cult of Apollo as the secularized version of the Apollonian mysticism.

Phenomenology and existentialism are simply such neo-Kantianism or Aristotelianism viewed through the microscope.

The complementary expression of this in contemporary Maoist cults is the secularized theological doctrine of "God is dead." The doctrine's source-rationale is as follows. If God created the universe with fixed universal laws, then by so doing, God precluded his own subsequent willful intervention into the universe. Hence, God may be omniscient, but is certainly impotent. Hence, to take the point a step further, God, because entirely impotent with respect to the universe, is dead with respect to the universe. Furthermore, although the individual will is entirely irrational (arbitrarily anarchistic), the laws of the universe are so fashioned that they succeed despite the anarchy of individuals. The contemporary Maoist doctrine follows: do whatever you please, what is going to occur will occur anyway. On this ground Maoists are secularized strict Lutherans. "The ordering of the world is governed by principles beyond your power to comprehend or change. What is of concern to you is merely your private exercise of your anarchistic impulses." This is also the doctrine of Bernard of Clairvaux. "You are only efficiently concerned with such matters, the matters of your personal, Hobbesian sub-universe. The fundamental error would be to follow Abelard, to attempt to be the helper of God in the ongoing work of creation. Abelardian elites, such elitists, are the only problem with which you have to deal."

The British purpose behind the neo-Kantian campaign in Germany was the destruction of science. The case of Georg Cantor is exemplary, as is, in a different form, the campaign of Ernst Mach and his allies against Max Planck, and the Copenhagen-centered assault on the leading scientific thinkers of the 1920s.

Cantor, the student of Weierstrass, inherited Weierstrass's conflict with the wretched, but influential, British-favored Kronecker. Cantor, sensible of the importance of his discoveries, was perplexed by the way it seemed to him that Kronecker was orchestrating a Europe-wide, successful effort to slander and isolate him. All Europe generally, was turned into 'what was effectively a "controlled environment." such that even Cantor's supposed friends induced him to capitulate to Kronecker. Cantor broke under this orchestrated pressure, capitulated to Kronecker, and, as a result of this capitulation, went insane. A British operation.

From the foundation of the British Royal Society, its principal dedication was to the destruction of what it termed "continental science." This began in that form with Locke's coordination of attacks against Descartes (echoing Bacon's campaign against Bull and Gilbert), continued with Leibniz next regarded as the chief danger and continued through the nineteenth century. During the nineteenth century, Faraday was obsessed by this impulse. Maxwell was governed by it; (5) Pasteur was hated, harassed by British influences in France. Riemann's reputation as well as Cantor's was victimized by the British tools on the continent, just as British agent Niels Bohr played a prominent role in that filthy business during the present century...as a shocked Werner Heisenberg notes in respect to Bohr's atrocious antics toward Schroedinger.

Einstein, although predominantly a protege and prisoner of the British, had enough independence of character both to be shocked and to plainly discredit one of the architects of this evil, Bertrand Russell, in print, echoing similar views by the neo-Kantian Ernst Cassirer.

Yet, although the British inner circles have known that they have been perpetrating knowingly monstrous frauds and crimes, in general they have also mystified themselves with respect to reason and scientific method. Newton's preoccupation with the most infantile sort of black magic, and his involvement in one of the nasty black religious cults developed within Royal Society circles, his insanity during the 1690s, involve the desperation of the members of the Royal Society on account of their inability to command the sort of creative powers manifest in those from whom they plagiarized and whom they defamed. It was the same with the wretched Aristotle.

The ruling British elite are like animals not only in their morality, but in their outlook on knowledge. They are clever animals, who are masters of the wicked nature of their own species, and recognize ferally the distinctions of the hated human species. Nonetheless, obsessively dedicated to being such animals, they can not assimilate those qualities unique to true human beings.

The Physics Of The Matter

The "n" and "n+1" orderings of continua arise not only in the comparison of entropic doctrines of physics and chemistry with respect to living processes. They occur in the experimental domain of physics itself. They arise there in a twofold way: through the crucial fallacies intrinsic to accredited physics doctrines, and in certain key aspects of the experimental realm. Not accidentally, the two aspects often intersect: an "anomalous" experimental phenomenon often corresponds to the problem of an intrinsic fallacy of accredited physics.

The general problem has been outlined by Uwe Parpart (9) and matters of detail have been covered by a number of articles reported either in the journals of the Fusion Energy Foundation or by the science staff of U.S. Labor Party intelligence. (10) The problem of the electron (11) and the related problem of negentropic types of anomalous phenomena in plasma regimes locate the problem.

In certain types of phenomena occurring in plasma regimes, the process initially determined ostensibly according to ordinary, accredited physics doctrines, is transformed to produce self-sustaining or even reproductive phenomena, such as the vortices occurring in plasma-focus experiments or solitons. The latter phenomena "violate" the basic laws of physics as ordinarily defined, to the effect that the causal features of the process are subject to accountability, but the consequences of this causal connection are not determinable in terms of the initial conditions from which starting-point they are produced.

This intersects the fact that an electron-particle could not exist, according to prevailing doctrines of existing physics, if it were a particle, and yet in many respects it behaves as if it were a particle. The crux of the difficulty is that the available gravitational forces to hold the particle together as a particle are miniscule with respect to the electromagnetic forces driving it apart. (12)

However, it has been shown that so-called elementary particles and negentropic sorts of plasma anomalies, such as vortices and solitons, are distinguished inclusively by the same

Schroedinger-De Broglie properties. This indicates that the electron may be likened, at least conceptually, to the vortices in a plasma-focus experiment. In that case, the existence of the particle-form involves none of the paradoxes cited.

Therefore, we have a case of the "n continuum" being transformed into an "n+1 continuum." Moreover, the "n+1 continuum" for this case coincides on crucial points with the relevant biochemical evidence concerning the physics of living processes. If one discards the notion of chemical bonds associated with the paradoxical definition of the electron as a particle, and so forth, then chemical bonds must be reconceptualized accordingly. The altered conceptions indicated as appropriate are much improved in the sense of being more agreeable to the crucial biological evidence. Whether living processes are in the same "n+1 continuum" as the negentropic singularities of experimental physics is an open issue; perhaps we must go from an "n+1" to "n+2" to arrive at living processes.

What is conclusively illustrated by that sort of evidence (it is also demonstrated in other ways) is that the scalar notion of energy and of the characteristics of "n" continua traditional to modern physics, are useful but ultimately false. Insofar as we can treat the "n continuum" experimentally as if it were a continuum in those terms of conceptual reference keeping away, in particular, from the singularities of the "very small" and the paradoxes of the "very large," the scalar notion of energy and the constant speed of light are ostensibly adequate, experimental conceptions of physics. However, breaking outside those limiting circumstances for experimental investigation, or attempting to complete the conceptual apparatus of physics for the universe in terms of the mathematical physics of the n continuum, science falls into contradictions and absurdities. This should cause no panic. Quite the contrary. All this we should have suspected. Science does not thus become less accessible to reason; it warns us that we must proceed now in accordance with what reason should have informed us beforehand.

The ostensible characteristic of a sub-continuum is a characteristic of that continuum in a conditional sense, but also merely a simplified aspect of the actual characteristic. The actual characteristic must be at the same time the characteristic of the universe described by the going over from an "n" into "n+1" into "n+2" and so forth continua, each continuum of which process is necessarily efficient with respect to its "predecessors." This characteristic is the transfinite for which the ostensible characteristics of each sub-continuum are enumerable predicates. Furthermore, this transinvariant cannot be linearizable, is not a constant, but is a constant principle of self-development. of true negentropy.

Abelard might, were he alive, put it this way. God, the prime existence, is a creative principle which creates Universes as the instruments for mediating the process of continued creation to ever higher states. Ibn Sina (Avicenna) has already defined this principle as the "necessary existent." Nicholas of Cusa defined it rigorously to the same effect as the "Non-Other."

Werner Heisenberg, among others, could not have erred as he did (in his adoption of the Copenhagen doctrine and postulating his notion of "indeterminacy") if he had grasped the epistemological significance of Max Planck's quantum-of-action. What Planck demonstrated, in effect, was that in the "very small" one encountered not some ultimate irreducible particle, but a singularity. The work of Schroedinger and De Broglie precisely intersected and advanced upon that feature of Planck's contribution. The cited paradox of the electron's existence as a supposed particle intersects Planck, Schroedinger, De Broglie et al. to the same effect. Indeed, during the middle 1950s De Broglie anticipated the

existence of such phenomena as solitons and plasma vortices on related grounds. (13} If Heisenberg had been qualified in epistemology, rather than conditioned to the sort of neo-Kantian outlook he has reported and outlined, he "should have recognized that Riemann had already fully anticipated the necessary nature of physics to such purposes, and should have recognized, further that this entire problem was already posed by Leibniz's criticism of Descartes on "inertia," and otherwise anticipated in the broadest sense by Plato's Ionian and allied predecessors.

We focus on this point in two ways. First, we summarize the significance of the electron. Second, the connection between philosophy and physics.

The electron (and other "elementary" particles), being an existence determined in the " $n+1$ continuum," is efficient with respect to the " n continuum," but is not determinable as an existence within the latter. It is, therefore, a singularity within the latter. This state of affairs becomes paradoxical only if one clings to the mistaken notion that the scalar determination of energy in an " n continuum" characterized by a constant speed of light is an adequate representation of the universe. As long as that delusion is gripped, then the existence of the electron becomes a fact which threatens to demoralize science. Then, the doctrine of Heisenberg, or the more chaotic, despairing view of a von Weizacker tends to follow as a reflection of that demoralisation. If the evidence of the electron's existence as a singularity is accepted, the, opposite vantage-point, then the result is a mobilization of joyful efforts to discover the new, larger reality of the universe which has been proven available to us in this manner.

The problem of the well-tempered system is identical. Human beings are not vibrating rods, or anything else determinable according to the physics of an " n continuum." They are singularities of the " $n+2$ " (for purposes of reference). They are efficient with respect to the n continuum. Their relations, insofar as they are mediated within the realm of the n continuum, have aspects which are partially determinable in terms of the physics of vibrating rods. However, music as human music, as the communication between the human singularities mediated in that way, is not determinable within the n continuum but only in the " $n+2$ " continuum.

Physics can only progress as physics. It is the worst sort of absurdity to judge the fragments of Thales, Heraclitus, et al., from the standpoint of attempting to show how close or remote those minds were from the conceptions of modern physics. The issue of mind, fire (energy) and continuous substance (matter-field continuity) in Thales is not a matter of physics sub-categories as such. It is a matter of method. It is a question of how the categorical questions concerning the lawful ordering of the universe shall be posed to consciousness at the level of reason, for the purpose of rigorously ordering the production of hypotheses bearing upon the principles of universal lawfulness.

This knowledge concerning categorical questions of that sort is not physics in the sense we use the term "physics" ordinarily. It is a distinction between those directions of hypothesis-making which are useful, and those other directions which are methodologically manifestly absurd.

One cannot spin out concrete physics from a philosopher's chair. The relationship of philosophy to physics is, more narrowly, to discern which philosophical statements by physicists are 'intrinsically, methodologically absurd. On the positive side, given adequate knowledge of physics to date, philosophy shows us how to select the experimental conception which will be most fruitful in gaining the next step of progress in mastery of the

principles appropriate to physics. That, in general, is all that philosophy can accomplish with respect to positive sciences. That is all, but that is indispensable to the progress of science. That is the means by which the approach selected by the creative scientist is properly determined just the approach, just the indispensable matter of approach.

The case of the electron paradox is appropriately illustrative. Confronted with a problem involving "elementary particle" experimentation, knowing that the electron doctrine of accredited physics is intrinsically absurd is representative of that kind of philosophical knowledge which guides the experimenter to the most fruitful experimental hypotheses. Thai illustrates the method to be applied in a more generalized way to order the progress of science in general.

Reason, which is definable in a consistent way in principle over the ages, is thus a kind of "constant." However, reason is not otherwise constant, not linearizable. As it assimilates to itself the fruits of its own accomplishments in mastering the lawful ordering of the universe, reason develops itself in its particular powers. In this process of self-development of reason, mediated through the practical scientific progress effected by efficient action of reason, reason parallels and intersects the fundamental, also self-developing lawful ordering of the universe.

The Hierarchy Of Scientific Knowledge

The discoveries in the domain of the physical sciences accomplished by the U.S. Labor Party and its collaborators, and reflected in part in this report, were accomplished in the manner indicated. Through assimilation of this method, as embodied for reference in the subject of political economy, recruits to the Labor Party and associated organizations were originally drawn from young persons representing the most promising minds of the late 1960s and early 1970s and through their own individual and collaborative efforts in mastering physics, biology and so forth, some of these persons were able to produce original contributions to scientific progress in those fields. This represented, in some instances, important new discoveries by individuals or teams of individuals. In other instances, it represented the kind of discovery involved in appreciating the broader implications of the discoveries reported by others. Method, informed by existing scientific knowledge, acted, as the power of informed reason, to advance the body of knowledge by which it was informed.

Although those persons probably would have tended to succeed in their professions with distinction in any case, the overall quality of distinctions associated with the U.S. Labor Party's work has been added to their powers, directly or indirectly as a benefit contributed by this writer's work of the 1950s.

The kernel of this writer's distinctive, original contributions to human knowledge is the successful application, beginning in the early 1950s, of the cited Riemann and Cantor conceptions to solving the basic errors in Karl Marx's three-volume Capital. This effort was "energized" by a youthful adoption of the methodological outlook of Gottfried Leibniz in which connection Leibniz's Monadology was outstanding. Any body of knowledge which erred from the standpoint of that methodological outlook was viewed as intrinsically in error, and the existence of such error became then a source of intellectual "tension," impelling the writer to reject the indicated doctrines as given, and, if the matter involved were important, to seek a remedy agreeable to appropriate method.

The fundamental error of Marx's *Capital*, for purposes of reference, is this. Although Marx's own Neoplatonic outlook led him to correct systematic conclusions concerning the essential "internal contradiction" of capitalist accumulation as a whole, in all Marx's efforts to develop a set of linear equations for "extended reproduction" from the set of linear equations for "simple reproduction," he failed and necessarily so. "Simple reproduction" is an arbitrary, heuristic construct, an effort to imagine the simplest case in which a capitalist economy perpetuates itself on the same level of technology in the same extent. Marx attempted to move to the case of "extended reproduction," in first approximation, without considering the effects of technological progress, but only extension in scale (through investment of portions of surplus value in additional plant, equipment, materials, employment of productive labor, and so forth). Consequently, on this side of his efforts, Marx's work ends up in the wretched confusion typified by the material which Marx's editor, Friedrich Engels, assembled as the concluding chapter of *Capital*, Volume II. For related reasons, all efforts of Marxologists to explicate the "internal contradictions" of capitalist accumulation in terms of systems of equations for "extended reproduction" become increasingly absurd as the profession of convergence upon a solution within Marx's terms is more energetically advanced.

This is not the only political-economic error in Marx's work. As we have noted elsewhere, although the kernel of Marx's method was essentially a reconstitution of the Neoplatonic dialectical method of Leibniz et al., somewhat better informed in aspects than Leibniz, the elaboration of Marx's work was contained within his credulous acceptance of a prevailing historical mythology, essentially an acceptance of the British falsification of history. This infectious blunder affects many aspects of Marx's work. It affects his political-economic work in the respect that in his elaboration of the internal order of capitalist accumulation processes, he adopted the fictitious, British model of "industrial capitalist development" as the empirical case for which competent theory must account. This effort to adapt his elaboration of political-economic theory to the fictitious British model is the chief determinant of the major errors in Marx's work on that subject.

The results of this writer's work of the 1950s, which included an emphasis on the actuality of American industrial reality, a quality almost entirely lacking in Marx's work, led to a new, independent political-economic theory, which in no way depended upon the presumed authority of elements of Marx's own work, although it benefited most substantially from knowledge of the work of Marx. This new economic-theoretical method was crucially proven by testing of hypotheses against emerging developments of the 1950s and 1960s, establishing the newly developed theoretical economics as uniquely competent in contrast to all extant competing theories, Marx's included. (14)

The essential feature of this economic doctrine was that the principle of technological progress was the primary determinant of economic processes, rather than an "added-in" feature, as Marx's approach had attempted erroneously to deal with the matter. This effort not only circumscribed the problems of method generally, but was associated with an intensive study of history, both history as such and archeological history, to the purpose of discovering empirical indicators of the characteristics of precapitalist economies, and the characteristic philosophical outlooks of precapitalist societies. The results of this were coherently embodied in the instructional program on which the predecessor organization of the U.S. Labor Party was established as an organization *ex novo* (as opposed to an organization assembled from indoctrinated elements of previously existing organizations, etc.).

Over the years, the question often arose, what is the basis in authority for imposing certain

criteria of hypothesis upon work in the physical sciences. To this question, the consistent answer given was, and rightly so, the proof of that method in political economy. The fact that the order of the universe appropriate to the above-indicated features of the physics of Riemann has been crucially proven once in the domain of political economy proves also that the entire universe is ordered according to such principles. Political economy, viewed and developed in that way, is the highest form of science, the crucial source of authority for scientific knowledge in all domains.

The crucial experiment upon which human knowledge is essentially dependent is human existence itself. {15} Since all particular knowledge is ultimately and necessarily superseded, no form of knowledge as such (understanding) can embody proof of the validity of scientific knowledge in a lasting way. What is proven by human existence is the efficiency of creative reason in ordering the progress of knowledge to the effect of maintaining and advancing the human species ecological population-potential. It is as political economy situates the direct connection between progress of knowledge and changes in the ecological population-potential of human practice based on advancing knowledge, that the essential connection is made, and uniquely so. It could not be otherwise. It is to Karl Marx's credit that he attempted to found his efforts on realizing that perception. His "Theses on Feuerbach" and the first section, "Feuerbach," of *The German Ideology*, are most notable to this effect. Also notable is the recurrence of that Neoplatonic notion as the conception of "Freedom-Necessity" in *Capital III*, Sec. 7. Marx's failure was broadly his effort to elaborate his work within British historical mythologies, and to close himself off from the "inner secrets" of the elite by his foolish "materialist" emphasis respecting the determination of ideas. Both these principal errors were necessarily interdependent.

Historiographical Method

History is to be understood as the subjective connection between "objective" events and conditions perceived, as they are "subjectively" perceived, and the "objective" consequences of the human actions (or acts of omission) taken in consequence of such perception. The crucial subject-matter is not merely that "subjective" element itself, but the processes which determine the character and development of that "subjective" element.

The accomplished historian must be both a person who has mastered that approach in essentials, and also a person who has progressed further, to the competence to adduce the "subjective" element of history from the patterns of "objective" behavior which the "subjective" element has left as its spoor.

The case of the militia illustrates the problems of the latter work.

Putting the case of the Roman republic to one side for a moment, the most effective form of warfare is the mobilization of the resources of a state in the form of a well-trained militia. This depends, in turn, upon the constitution of the state in such forms that the general population can be "trusted" by the rulers as the armed population trained in arms, with arms in hand when called. An oppressing ruler dare not persist in this practice, but prefers either special armed bodies of volunteer professionals or mercenary forces. His military policy centers as much on subjugating the population as contending against foreign adversaries;

The case is not cut and dried. There are exceptions of importance, and of some frequency of recurrence. Even so, the uses of the militia versus more limited or mercenary armed

forces have clear, if partial implications concerning the political character of the state and the mentality of the state. The case of the mercenary force is virtually conclusive.

Rome has a double implication.

The fact that the affairs of the Roman republic were ordered from an early time, according to available knowledge, by the cult of Apollo, is of utmost importance in showing that accredited historiography on this subject is grossly flawed. The character of evolving Roman law, also consistent with the antihumanist doctrines of politics and law of the Peripatetics, is also relevant. Rome's successes, including its conquests of its Italian and Etruscan neighbors, have a different moral quality than Roman writers and their admirers would have us believe.

Nonetheless, the Roman policy of the militia was an integral feature of Roman successes overall. At the point that Roman moral and economic decay progressed to the point the militia basis evaporated, beginning the point that Rome could no longer feed itself except by looting foreign nations, the Roman Empire was doomed.

Let there be no foolish assumption that perhaps this report exaggerates the folly of most existing appreciations of the history of the Roman republic. According to Livy and other sources, it was the cult of Apollo which governed Roman policy with the same sorts of tricks the cult employed during other regions at that period. Moreover, it is repeatedly noted that the 'loot taken in war was shared generously with the cult of Apollo. The role of the cult of Apollo in bringing the Roman legions to Greece, the cult's sponsorship of Julius Caesar of the Marian faction, using the methods of the Phrygian cult of Dionysus, and the Stoic cult, are also indicative. Rome was not some out-of-the-way development of the republican period, but during much of that period, at least, was a part of the relatively global apparatus being deployed by the cult at Delphi and by way of Ptolemaic Egypt.

The evidence of technological and scientific progress is another crucial objective fact of archeology. The existence of a flourishing city-state of large population is already an indication of the city-builders' faction and outlook. The rate of progress, and the quality of existence of various strata of the population, as well as their occupations, is similarly indicative.

The primary distinction to be made is whether the state was dominated by city-builders' forces, the oligarchical faction, or by a struggle between the two forces. Objective features of the archeological evidence, especially those bearing on rates and directions of developments, are crucial. These indications inform us, to a corresponding degree of accuracy, of the mentality of the leading forces of that state. We can presently correlate literary and archeological records adequately back to the eighth century BC to be able to go back at least two millennia earlier with principally archeological evidence in hand, to "reconstruct" essential features of the "subjective" element the element decisive to historiography.

We know, both from history and modern experience, how the two, primary opposing policies are determined. The Hobbesian view and its correlatives are associated with the rule of heteronomic impulses, which tend to be strengthened by "entropic" developments in culture and political-economy. The humanist outlook is always originated through great intellects, an influential political and scientific intelligentsia, in whole sweeps of cultural progress usually associated with the most prominent influence of a single creative mind. These humanist influences become hegemonic through successful technological progress,

which creates the conditions under which the ordinary individual of urban-centered culture values others and himself or herself in terms of the practical importance society attributes to the increased power of individuals for discovery, transmission and applications of technological and related advances in knowledge.

What defeats the human race repeatedly is "practical politics." The adaptation of policies of factions to prevailing mythologies and prejudices creates advantages for the enemies of humanity, because human progress occurs only through the hubristic intellectual leadership and action of a political intelligentsia an elite! to effects which are feasible but nonetheless contrary to traditional practice and prevailing prejudices concerning "practicality."

The history of man and of ideas is not determined by objective circumstances as such, but subjectively, by the action of creative powers of reason, informed by existing knowledge and with means available, to transform the objective domain according to directions specified by creative reason. Objective circumstances determine the potentialities of specific actions (and associated kinds of ideas) which reason may employ.

The history of mankind, those circumstantial aspects understood, is the history of reason's struggle against the oligarchical principle of unreason.

Not to be a Neoplatonic humanist today is to be morally not a member of the human species.

Notes

Foreword

1. Cf. Christopher White on the significance of the families, *The Noble Family*, "Campaigner Special Report No. 11, New York, 1978.
2. The majority of the following concerning Greek history is based upon or corroborated by the work of a task force coordinated by Criton Zoakos, plus work coordinated on behalf of the Wiesbaden Academy by George Gregory III.
3. Cf. Paul Arnest, "From Babylon to Jerusalem: The Genesis of the Old Testament," *Campaigner*, Vol. X, No. 4, Fall 1977, pp. 31-64.
4. Criton Zoakos.

The Legacy Of Aristotle

1. Criton Zoakos, "Aristotle and the Craft of Intelligence." *New Solidarity*, Vol. VIII, Nos. 99. 100 (Feb. 24 and 28, 1978). See the policy statement authored by Persian-Macedonian agent Isocrates, of the Athenian school of rhetoric. The record of the "check stubs" of payments to agent Demosthenes by the Persian-Macedonian forces still exists.
2. Criton Zoakos, "Aristotle and the Craft of Intelligence."
3. Criton Zoakos et al. Also (cf. Gregory, "Aristotle and the Cult of Dionysus," [Unpublished: Wiesbaden, 1978]) the role of Alcibiades in pushing the Magna Grecia campaign in the form and at the time most expedient for the troubled Persians.

4. Gregory, "Aristotle and the Cult of Dionysus."
5. Cf. Paul Arnest, "From Babylon to Jerusalem," p. 64.
6. Livy is the standard source on this. See the commentaries on Livy by Machiavelli. On the role of the Ptolemies in the Romans' campaign against Greece, see Gregory.
7. Cf. Linda Frommer, "How Pitt's Jacobinism Wrecked the French Revolution," *New Solidarity*, Vol. VIII, No. 28 (June 3, 1977) and Vol. VIII, No. 29 (June 7, 1977) and David Goldman, "How the City of London Got Through the Revolutionary War Crisis," *New Solidarity*, Vol. VIII, No. 78 (Dec. 2, 1977) and Vol. VIII, No. 79 (Dec. 6, 1977) on the French Revolution. Lord Shelburne, allied to the Barings, and the British East India Company, used the circumstances of the 1783 Treaty of Paris to bring his circles into a dominant position within the British monarchy, putting William Pitt the Younger forward as the most visible accomplice of his circles. Adam Smith, Jeremy Bentham, the Mills, Thomas Malthus, (later) David Ricardo, and others were tools of this Shelburne-centered reorganization of British intelligence. This was the predecessor phase for the later reorganization toward the close of the nineteenth century, in which the emergence of the Fabian Society and Lord Milner's networks were the most prominent feature including the Rhodes Scholarship project for aiding the subverting of the United States by the British intelligence services. Necker, who wrecked the French credit from within much like W. Michael Blumenthal and James R. Schlesinger wrecked the dollar for the British during 1977-78. was a part of the Geneva-centered circles of British intelligence. The Duke of Orleans was a British agent to the end. Danton and Marat were British-trained and British-coordinated agents-provocateurs, deployed from London to organize the Jacobin Terror. Robespierre was a protege and dupe of Necker's circles. And, so on and so forth.
8. Criton Zoakos, "Aristotle and the Craft of Intelligence."
9. On the Royal Society and Newton, cf. Carol White, "The Royal Society," *Fusion*, Vol. I, Nos. 3-4, Dec.-Jan. 1977-1978, pp. 44-53.
10. Criton Zoakos, "Aristotle and the Craft of Intelligence."
11. Criton Zoakos and Erini Levedi, "The Paleologue Dynasty as Instruments of the Hohenstaufen Grand Design" (Unpublished: New York, 1978). The Paleologues developed a humanist faction in Russia, reflecting the conceptions of statecraft associated with Georgios Gemistos Plethon. Ivan Ill's policies were derived from this work, as was the later campaign against the Aristotelian-oligarchical faction (e.g., the Boyars) by Ivan IV ("The Awesome").
12. Konstantin George, "The U.S.-Russian Entente That Saved the Union," to be published in *The Campaigner*, Vol. XI, No. 6 (July 1978).
13. Cf. Alien Salisbury, *The Civil War and the American System* (New York: Campaigner Publications, Inc., 1978).
14. *Ibid.* See also. *The Political Economy of the American Revolution* (New York: Campaigner Publications, Inc., (1977), *passim*.
15. Criton Zoakos, "Aristotle and the Craft of Intelligence."

16. Helga Zepp, Unpublished paper: Wiesbaden, 1978.
17. **The characterization of the Roman Empire as economically fascist is no hyperbole.** The fascism associated with Mussolini and Nazism are only varieties of states based upon Aristotelian policies of genocidal fiscal austerity in behalf of monetarist debt pyramids and in opposition to technologically vectored solutions to "depressions." It is significant that the fascist movements of Italy and Weimar Germany were products of the work of British intelligence networks, and that **both Mussolini and Hitler were put in power on directives from London.** Turning attention from the monetarist policies which essentially characterized Mussolini's and Hitler's policies, and focusing on the kind of social base created to support such a state machine, the "leftism" of Mussolini's followers and of most of the Nazis' SA base not accidentally compares in essentials with the Maoism and "environmentalism" of present-day North America and Western Europe. The sociology of those base forces is the elaboration of the doctrines of the Phrygian cult of Dionysus. To see Julius Caesar as a fascist, and to see his relationship to his lumpen social base in Rome in those terms, is not only admissible, but is the only efficient conceptual approach to understanding Caesar and the policies and unfolding history of the Roman Empire.
18. Information based on unpublished studies by Costas Kalimtgis, Steven Douglas, and others.
19. Humanist Perspective on Medieval Islam" (Unpublished: New York, 1978).
20. Kalimtgis, Douglas, et al.
21. Criton Zoakos, "The Order of the Assassins," Lecture: Chicago. April 17, 1978.
22. Ibid.
23. Criton Zoakos, "Ibn Sina and the Dawn of the Humanist Heritage," The Campaigner, Vol. X, No. 3 (July-August, 1977) pp. 10-43.
24. Zoakos and Levedi, "The Paleologue Dynasty."
25. Ibid.
26. Ibid. Zoakos secured much of this on the Byzantine phase of the matter through the works of Greek historians of the 1920s. These sources documented facts contrary to the mistaken views of the usual secondary sources concerning the role of Plethon in connection with the fifteenth century ecumenical negotiations.
27. This summary of the events surrounding Bruno is based in large part on the coordinated efforts of a number of researchers in Europe and North America. Work on the Ismailis by Criton Zoakos, Helga Zepp, Judith Wyer and others. Work on the Tudor period coordinated by Christopher White. Work on Bruno by specialists on both continents, work on Nicholas of Cusa by Helga Zapp and others. Work on Leibniz by Uwe Parpart, Carol White, and others. A short biography of Bruno is given by Nora Hammerman in her preface to the first English translation of Bruno's dialogue, "The Cabala of the Winged Horse, with the Addition of the Cyllenian Ass," in The Campaigner, Vol. XI, No. 2 (March 1978).

28. Bruno's short dramatic works provide a key to the work of Christopher Marlowe and others. Christopher White has been able to demonstrate the secrets of Elizabethan drama by a closely analyzed treatment of the immediate references embodied in Shakespeare's Hamlet. See Christopher White, "Shakespeare's Revenge," *New Solidarity*, Vol. IX, Nos. 3, 4, 5, 9, 11, March 10, 14, 17, 31 and April 7, 1978.

29. Christopher White, et al.

II. The Key To History

1. Alien Salisbury.

2. Cf. Dr. Richard Pollak, "Evolution Beyond Darwin and Mendel." *Fusion Energy Foundation Newsletter*, Vol. II, No. 4 (May 1977), pp. 42-53.

3. Cf. Dr. Ned Rosinsky, "Drosophila Embryology The Dynamics of Evolution," *Fusion Energy Foundation Newsletter*, Vol. II, No. 4 (May 1977), pp. 54-59.

4. Bertrand Russell, notably, threw himself into a sort of psychedelic literary fit on this point.

5. Criton Zoakos has employed Greek-language sources to the effect of more than corroborating this writer's established judgment concerning the Ionians.

6. The research and related work on this matter has been developed in part by Anno Hellenbroich and others, and by a New York-centered group of collaborators including Dr. Peter Wyer, Vivian Freyre, Katharine Burdman. On Bacon and Bull, see P. Wyer and M. Stahlman, "Rock Music and the Mass Marketing of Terrorism," *New Solidarity*, Vol. VIII, No. 85 (Dec. 30, 1977). See also, Anno Hellenbroich, "Think Like Beethoven," *The Campaigner*, Vol. XI, No. 1 (February 1978), pp. 46-61; and K. Burdman, "The Case of J.S. Bach," *New Solidarity*, Vol. VIII, No. 75 (Nov. 18, 1977).

7. Felix Mendelssohn is usually credited, wrongly, with "resurrecting" Bach's music. Rather, the British elected to abandon their near-century efforts to suppress Bach through Mendelssohn's resurrecting the "simpler" Bach as part of his effort to direct music toward romanticism, away from the "complicated" music of Beethoven. Wagner's contribution to this wickedness was his effort to edit features of Beethoven's works and to poison the musicological doctrine respecting their performance. Both were working for the antihumanist Black Guelph networks, and doing so as a matter of political consciousness.

8. Cf. Carol White, *Energy Potential* (New York: Campaigner Publications, Inc., 1978), *passim*.

9. Uwe Parpart, "The Concept of the Transfinite," *The Campaigner*, Vol. IX, Nos. 1-2, (January-February 1976), pp. 6-66.

10. Cf. Dr. Steven Bardwell's series on the implications of nonlinear processes in controlled plasmas: "Fusion Plasma, An Overview of the Research," *Fusion Energy Foundation Newsletter*, Vol. II, No. 1 (July-August 1976), pp. 21-23; "The History of the Theory and Observation of Ordered Phenomena in Magnetized Plasmas," *FEF Newsletter*, Vol. II, No. 2 (September 1976), pp. 19-31; "The Implications of Nonlinearity," *FEF Newsletter*, Vol. II, No. 3 (March 1977), pp. 4-16; "Geometry and Causality," *Fusion*, Vol. I, No. 7 (June 1978).

See also Dr. Morris Levitt, "Linearity and Entropy: Ludwig Boltzmann and the Second Law of Thermodynamics," FEF Newsletter, Vol. II, No. 2 (September 1976), pp. 3-18.

11. The problem was developed primarily by Dr. W. Bostick, in the form it was attacked by him and also by members of the U.S. Labor Party's science staff. Cf. Dr. Winston H. Bostick, "The Pinch Effect Revisited," International Journal of Fusion Energy, Vol. I, No. 1 (March 1977).

12. Bostick et al. proposed the effort to apply the lessons of plasma-vortex physics to the electron, etc.

13. Louis De Broglie, *Une tentative d'interpretation causale et non lineaire de la mecanique ondulatoire*, (Paris: Gauthier Villars, 1956), chapter 18. This information was communicated to Uwe Parpart by Georges Lochak, director of La Fondation Louis De Broglie in Paris.

14. Lyn Marcus (Lyndon H. LaRouche, Jr.), *Dialectical Economics* (Lexington, Mass.: D.C. Heath, 1975). This textbook embodies the lectures given as a one-semester. course beginning Spring 1966, at various locations.

15. This point is embodied as the kernel-conception of Karl Marx's accomplishments. Cf. *The German Ideology*, 1: "Feuerba

Appendix G:

The **Second Coming of Solomon?**

“And as it is appointed unto men **once to die**, but after this the [resurrection and the] judgment.” (Hebrews 9: 27)



Prince Charles of Wales, 60th birthday official photograph (Courtesy: *The Times*, London) In Freemasonry "The right-hand ... lion ... is a symbol of wisdom, while the left hand lion represents power." (*Architects of Deception*, by Juri Lina, Referent Publishing, Stockholm, Sweden, p. 89) It is entirely appropriate here that Charles seems to be deliberately obscuring the right-hand lion, and emphasizing the left-hand one! **Prince Charles, as the Antichrist, will seek to counterfeit the Second Coming of the Messiah.** In Freemasonry "An arch magician of high degree, according to sorcerous lore, was the third king of the Jews, who was named Shelomoh and called Solomon. The principle legends of Masonry emanate from Solomon and the fabled Temple bearing his name. Every lodge is and must be a symbol of the Temple of Solomon. **Each Master in the Chair is representative of that perfidious Jewish king.** Though not all lodges are willing to frankly admit this identification with the ancient synagogue of sin, there is, in Tombstone, Arizona one which does publicly adhere to this label. Tombstone, Arizona was connected, by a variety of old trails, to the Ruby Road and the town of Ruby [the ruby is the sacred stone of the tribe of Judah] which witnessed so many brutal killings." (From *King Kill 33*, by James Shelby Downard And Michael A. Hoffman II, Published by Independent History & Research P.O. Box 849, Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, 83816, Chapter 13, p. 12. See <http://www.hoffman-info.com/bookstore.html>)

By Janet Moser

Source: <http://www.watch.pair.com/solomon.html>

Introductory Note from Nazarene Remnant: In this essay you will find much information that you must master if you to avoid being deceived by the Antichrist system which is about to be revealed against an evil and fallen world. Besides trying to con us that Prince Charles of Wales is the living reincarnation of King Solomon (Appendix H briefly examines other possibilities), there are many other connected hoaxes that will be presented to you. Believe me, if you haven't got your wits about you in these last days, you will fall for the deception mentioned in Matthew 24: 24:

“For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if [it were] possible, **they shall deceive the very elect.**” (Matthew 24: 24)

See that you present yourself without spot or blemish, **and that no one steals your crown.**

~~~~~

“While the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them, Saying, What think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, **The Son of David.**” – Matt. 22:41-42

“The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation, and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; **and, behold, a greater than Solomon is here.**” (Luke 11: 31)

## THESIS

The ancient Sanhedrin believed that King Solomon was the Messiah rather than a type of Christ. **This error led them to reject Jesus Christ as the Messiah.** Today, the same false belief will lead many Jews to receive the Antichrist as the reincarnation of Solomon. The counterfeiting of Solomon has been masterminded by the **Prieuré de Sion** and will be carried off by the Merovingian False Christ.

- The Antichrist will look like Solomon.
- The Antichrist will conduct his affairs like Solomon.
- The Antichrist will profess to come from the lineage of Solomon.
- The Antichrist will carry out the offices of Solomon.

## PREMISE

King Solomon's reign was **so peaceful and prosperous** that he was thought to be the Messiah.

"...in the days of Solomon, the situation was so favourable, as 1 Kings 4:25 reports, that it seemed as though the Messiah had come (Pritchard, James ed. *Solomon and Sheba*, Phaidon, N.Y. 1974, p. 68). ...

"The idea that Solomon was the messiah was justified, for his reign was one of both splendour and peace: 1 Kings 4:21 'And Solomon reigned over all kingdoms from the river unto the land of the Philistines, and unto the border of Egypt: they brought presents, and served Solomon all the days of his life. ...For he had dominion over all...the kings on this side the river: and he had peace on all sides round about him. ...And Judah and Israel dwelt safely, every man under his vine and under his fig tree, **from Dan even to Beersheba, all the days of Solomon.**'" – Genesis of Eden

Jewish Kabbalists have taught that Solomon was the Messiah.

"The *Encyclopedia Judaica* says of the six-pointed star (which they call the hexagram) that two Cablists, Isaiah, the son of Joel Ba'al Shem and Abraham Hayyim Kotten, testify that the symbol sprang up in kabbalistic circles where the 'Shield of David' became the 'Shield of the son of David,' the Messiah." - [211:84](#)

"The Lion that guarded the Ark and held in his mouth the key wherewith to open it, figuratively represents **Solomon, the Lion of the Tribe of Judah**, who preserved and communicated the key to the true knowledge of God, of His laws, and of the profound mysteries of the moral and physical Universe... The lion [אֵרֵא, אֵרֵא, Arai, Araiah, which also means the altar] still holds in his mouth the key of the enigma of the sphynx." (Albert Pike, [Morals & Dogma](#), p. 210)

"Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son." (I John 2: 22)

**"The spirit of Freemasonry is that of Judaism in its most fundamental beliefs; its ideas are Judaic, its language is Judaic, its very organization, almost, is Judaic.** Whenever I approach the sanctuary where the Masonic order accomplishes its works, I hear the **name of Solomon** ringing everywhere, and echoes of Israel. Those symbolic columns are the columns of that Temple where each day Hiram's workmen received their wages; **they enshrine his revered name.** The whole Masonic tradition takes me back to that great epoch when the **Jewish monarch, fulfilling David's promises**, raised up to the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, a religious monument worthy of the creator of Heaven and earth—a tradition symbolised by powerful images which have spread outside the limits of Palestine to the whole world, but which still bear the indelible imprint of their origin." – (Parisian Jewish review, *La Vérité Israélite*, vol. V, p. 74, 1861)

"The Ritual of the Degree of Kabalistic and Hermetic Rose has th[is] passage:



**“The true philosophy, known and practised by Solomon, is the basis on which Masonry is founded.”** (Albert Pike, *Morals & Dogma*, p. 785)

**The Jewish Study Bible has mistranslated the Messianic prophecy in Isaiah 9:5-6 so that it applies to a previous king of Israel, i.e. King Solomon.**

For a child has been born to us,  
And authority has settled on his shoulders.  
He has been named  
“The Mighty God is planning grace;  
The Eternal Father, a peaceable ruler” –  
In token of abundant authority  
And of peace without limit  
Upon David’s throne and kingdom,  
That it may be firmly established  
In justice and equity  
Now and evermore,  
The zeal of the LORD of Hosts  
Shall bring this to pass.

**Solomon was not the Messiah, but rather a type of the Messiah – Jesus Christ.**

“The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation, and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, a greater than Solomon is here.” – Luke 11:31

**Solomon was in many ways also a type of the Antichrist, who is called “the Beast.”**

“Now the weight of gold that came to **Solomon** in one year was **six hundred threescore and six talents of gold...**” – 1 Kings 10:14

“Here is **wisdom**. Let him that hath understanding count the **number of the beast**: for it is the **number of a man (Solomon?)**; and his number is **Six hundred threescore and six.**” – Rev. 13:18

- **The Second Coming** by William Butler Yeats, a 19th century Theosophist, envisioned the return of a mysterious “beast” which had the head of a man and the body of a lion, as symbolized by the Great Sphinx of Egypt.

“...Surely some revelation is at hand;  
Surely the **Second Coming is at hand.**  
**The Second Coming!** Hardly are those words out  
When a vast image out of *Spiritus Mundi*  
Troubles my sight: somewhere in sands of the desert  
A shape with **lion body** and the **head of a man**,  
A gaze blank and pitiless as the sun,  
Is moving its slow thighs, while all about it

Reel shadows of the indignant desert birds.  
The darkness drops again; but now I know  
That twenty centuries of stony sleep  
Were vexed to nightmare by a rocking cradle,  
And what **rough beast**, its hour come round at last,  
Slouches towards Bethlehem to be born?" ("The Second Coming," William  
Butler Yeats, 1922: [http://www.web-  
books.com/Classics/Poetry/Anthology/Yeats/Second.htm](http://www.web-books.com/Classics/Poetry/Anthology/Yeats/Second.htm))

- **This ancient beast is said by occultists to have sired a dynasty of kings called the *Merovingian bloodline*.**

“Despite the carefully listed genealogies of his time, the heritage of **Meroveus** was strangely obscured in the monastic annals. Although the rightful son of Clodion, he was nonetheless said by the historian Priscus to have been sired by an arcane **sea creature**, the *Bistea Neptunis*...

“The **Sicambrian Franks**, from whose female line the Merovingians emerged were associated with **Grecian Arcadia** before migrating to the Rhineland. As we have seen, they called themselves the *Newmage* – ‘People of the New Covenant’, just as the Essenes of Qumran had once been known. It was the **Arcadian legacy** that was responsible for the mysterious **sea beast** – the *Bistea Neptunis* – as symbolically defined in the Merovingian ancestry. The relevant sea-lord was King Pallas, a god of old Arcadia... The immortal sea-lord was said to be ‘**ever-incarnate in a dynasty of ancient kings**’ whose symbol was a fish - as was the traditional symbol of Jesus.” – *Bloodline of the Holy Grail*, [29:166,175](#)

- **This “immortal sea-lord” which is “ever-incarnate in a dynasty of ancient kings” suffered a grievous wound in the head, which means that it was removed from power. Bible prophecy foretells that the wound of this beast will be healed and it will be returned to power for a time.**

“And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw **a beast rise up out of the sea**, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy. And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the **mouth of a lion**: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority. And I saw one of his heads as it were **wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed**: and all the world wondered after the beast.” – Revelation 13:1-3



Sirius, the Blazing Star, at the center of the Masonic mosaic pavement. The pavement's black and white squares represent the way of the knowledge of good and evil, which in moral terms, means the way of hypocrisy. Sirius is a dual star system in that it can represent the Elect's star emblem in its righteousness mode. In its death or tragic mode, it represents the Black Sun, which is the sacred symbol of the Masonic Lodge and all other satanic groups. Source of image: <http://www.VigilantCitizen.com>

- **There is a famous legend in Judeo-Freemasonry which is a metaphorical account of the demise of this ancient dynasty and loss of the secret doctrine which they possessed.**

“According to the Masonic legend, Hiram Abiff was a man of Tyre, the **son of a widow**, and the **chief architect of the Temple built by King Solomon...**

“Hiram Abiff, Masonry teaches, was the only one on Earth who **knew ‘the secrets of a Master Mason,’** including the most important secret of all, the ‘Grand Masonic Word,’ the name of God (the **‘ineffable name’**). This Hiram had promised to reveal the ‘secrets of a Master Mason,’ including the name of God (‘Grand Masonic Word’), upon completion of the Temple, and to make the workmen Master Masons, able then to go out on their own as masters (they were, as yet, only ‘fellowcraft’ Masons). One day Hiram went, as was his custom, into the unfinished Holy of Holies at noon (‘High Twelve’) to worship and to draw up the work plans (on his ‘trestleboard’) for the workmen to follow the next day....

“As Hiram was leaving the Temple he was accosted by three ‘ruffians,’ in succession, who demanded that they be given the secrets immediately (without waiting for the Temple to be completed). He was handled roughly by the first ruffian (Jubela), but escaped. Accosted and handled roughly by the

second ruffian (Jubelo), he again refused to divulge the secrets and again escaped. The third ruffian (Jubelum) then accosted him and, when Hiram again refused to divulge the secrets, **killed him with a blow to the forehead** with a setting maul. The body was hastily concealed under some rubbish in the Temple until midnight ('low twelve') when it was taken out to the brow of a hill and buried....” – Jim Shaw, *The Deadly Deception*, “[The Legend of Hiram Abiff](#)”



The Blazing Star, the Black Sun of Satanism and Freemasonry, shining down on members in a Masonic Lodge. This emblem is similar to the badge worn on the Australian Digger's slouch hat, and has a demonic meaning. Source of image: <http://www.VigilantCitizen.com>

- The reference to Hiram Abiff as the “son of the widow” is **an esoteric allusion to the lineage of Ruth in the Bible**, the family line into which the Messiah would be born. The great-grandson of Ruth was King David and one of her great great-grandsons was Solomon.

“Hiram Abiff, the architect of King Solomon’s Temple, was a Hermetic alchemist – described as ‘an artificer in metals’... In Freemasonry, Hiram Abiff is identified as the ‘Son of the Widow’ – and in Grail lore, the constant epithet of Perceval is precisely the same. The original ‘widow’ of the Grail bloodline was **Ruth the Moabite** (heroine of the book of Ruth), who married Boaz to become the great-grandmother of David. **Her descendants were called Sons of the Widow.**” – *Bloodline of the Holy Grail*, [29:247](#) (See: [Rothschild = Ruth's Child](#))

- It is important to note that, according to Luke 3:31, Jesus Christ did not descend genetically, that is through Mary, from the line of Solomon, but from Nathan, another son of David. However...

**Solomon became the model for the Merovingian kings.**

“The Merovingian kings did not rule the land, nor were they politically active; governmental functions were performed by their **Mayors of the Palace**’



(chief/prime ministers). The kings were more concerned with military and social matters. Among their primary interests were education, agriculture and maritime trade. They were avid students of proper kingly practice in the ancient tradition, and **their model was King Solomon**, the son of David. Their disciplines were largely based on Old Testament scripture – but the Roman Church nevertheless proclaimed them irreligious.” – *Bloodline of the Holy Grail*, [29:167](#)

- **In Merovingian lore, the last of the Merovingian kings suffered a fate similar to Hiram Abiff.**

“Like most [Merovingian rulers](#) **Dagobert** had at least two capital cities... on December 23, 679 that Dagobert is said to have gone hunting... Toward midday... he lay down to rest... While he slept, one of his servants...**pierced him with a lance through the eye**. But in the mid-nineteenth century a most curious document came to light...implying that Dagobert was martyred to, or for, something...” – *Holy Blood, Holy Grail*, [31:251](#)

- **The references in these legends to the “forehead” and the “eye” have a common interpretation--the possession of spiritual illumination which is the forbidden knowledge (gnosis) that the Serpent (Satan/Lucifer) offered Adam and Eve in the Garden of Eden.**

“[The All-Seeing Eye] is the symbol of the higher **clairvoyance**. The Master always possessed this sight... Hieronymus remarks: ‘The single eye also has been identified with the **third or spiritual eye** and therefore with clairvoyance. The esoteric tradition relates the single eye to the inner light, intuitive power, illumination, and the philosopher’s stone...’ Many authors recognize that clairvoyance is gained through use of the third eye.” – Burns, *Masonic & Occult Symbols*, [39:362-3](#)

“the area of the **forehead** corresponding to the **third eye**” – *Dictionary of Symbolism*, [48:286](#)

- **Hiram and Dagobert were “Masters” of this spiritual power and taught it to others, however, “gnosis” was lost to mankind when they were murdered. According to the legend of Merovingians / Judeo-Freemasons, King Solomon, who was also a Master of the ancient wisdom, **was able to raise Hiram Abiff from the dead**, thereby restoring the secret doctrine to mankind.**

“**Solomon...himself, went to [Hiram's] grave and raised the body up with the grip of a Master Mason**, the ‘Strong Grip of a [Lion's Paw](#).’ Hiram was not only brought up out of the grave, but restored to life. The first word he spoke was the replacement for the ‘Grand Masonic Word’ lost at his death and that word is the one passed down to Master Masons to this day.” – Jim Shaw, *The Deadly Deception*, “[The Legend of Hiram Abiff](#)”

- **With the death of King Dagobert II, the secret knowledge perished from Europe. However, when “the Beast rises up out of the sea” with its seven heads and ten horns – a second incarnation of the ancient dynasty of Fisher {“fish”} kings – the False Christ will instruct all of**



**mankind in the secret doctrine – the practice of witchcraft.**

“And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors are come to the full, a king of fierce countenance, and **understanding dark sentences**, shall stand up. And his power shall be mighty, but not by his own power: and he shall destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and **practise**, and shall destroy the mighty and the holy people. And through his policy also he shall **cause craft to prosper in his hand...**” – Daniel 8:23-25

- **The Antichrist will also **require everyone to receive the mark** of Lucifer – the Seal of Solomon or Six-Pointed Star – on his right hand or forehead, the location of the Third Eye. (See: The Six-Pointed Star: The Mark of the Beast)**

“And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or **in their foreheads**” – Revelation 13:16

- **Because King Solomon is so highly revered by occultists as a Master of the secret doctrine, and because there is evidence in the Old Testament that Solomon brought the occult arts into the nation of Israel, which was at peace and prospered materially during his reign...**

**World Jewry is being led to expect that the Messiah will be a priest-king who is the reincarnation of Solomon.**

“Bloch has reached the perfection of his music with the Hebrew rhapsody for solo violoncello with orchestra, which bears the name of the **Great King Schelomo (Solomon)**. In this...he has given free course to his fancy; the multiplex figure of the founder of the Great Temple lent itself, after setting it upon a loft throne and chiseling its lineaments, to the creation of a phantasmagorical entourage of persons and scenes in rapid and kaleidoscopic succession. the violoncello...lends itself to **a reincarnation of Solomon in all his glory**, surrounded by his thousand wives and concubines, with his multitude of slaves and warriors behind him. his voice resounds in the devotional silence, and the **sentences of his wisdom** sink into the hearts as the seed into a fertile soil...

“Even though the title Jewish Cycle has been attached to this period of Bloch’s creative output, Bloch did not generally write music based on specific Jewish melodies but rather as an expression of feelings that he experienced as a result of his Jewish heritage and his study of passages in the Bible.” – Tracie D. Price, “A Brief History and Analysis of Ernest Bloch’s *Schelomo*”

**[Nazarene Remnant insertion:**

**“The 'holy house' of the Masons is the Temple of Solomon and *all Masonic lodges are considered to be the Temple of Solomon*; the religious complex on Iona and Lindisfarne both bear the appellation of holy house and Heredom is connected in many other ways to Lindisfarne by way of Iona. The 'Dom' of Heredom is a suffix denoting authority, jurisdiction, dominion or realm. Consequently, Heredom is synonymous with 'wanton authority.’” (From *King Kill 33*, by James Shelby Downard And Michael A. Hoffman II, Published by Independent History & Research P.O. Box 849, Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, 83816, Chapter 13, p. 7. See <http://www.hoffman-info.com/bookstore.html> )**

In Freemasonry “An arch magician of high degree, according to sorcerous lore, was the third king of the Jews, who was named Shelomoh and called Solomon. **The principle legends of Masonry emanate from Solomon and the fabled Temple bearing his name. Every lodge is and must be a symbol of the Temple of Solomon.**

**Each Master in the Chair is representative of that perfidious Jewish king.**

Though not all lodges are willing to frankly admit this identification with the ancient synagogue of sin, there is, in Tombstone, Arizona one which does publicly adhere to this label. Tombstone, Arizona was connected, by a variety of old trails, to the Ruby Road and the town of Ruby [the ruby is the sacred stone of the tribe of Judah] which witnessed so many brutal killings.” (King Kill 33, Chapter 13, p. 12)

~~~~~

“Red is the appropriate color of the Royal Arch Degree and symbolizes fire, the symbol of soul regeneration. Adoption of this color refers historically to the regeneration or re-building of the Temple of Solomon and this is the exact meaning of the buttressing of the 'Royal Arch' degree: for them, **the regeneration of the Temple and of life itself are synonymous.**” (King Kill 33, Chapter 13, p. 14)

~~~~~

In “Masonry the induction of the Master-Elect into his office is labeled as "passing the chair". **The seat of the Master of the Lodge is called the Oriental Chair of King Solomon;** hence, chair is a technical term signifying the office of Master Mason.” (King Kill 33, Chapter 13, p. 17)

**End NR comment]**

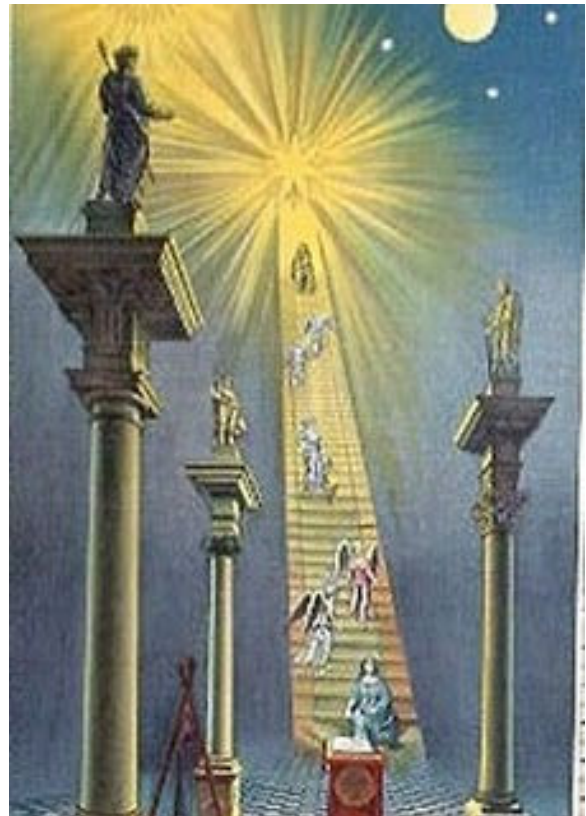
## QUESTION

**Is there enough evidence from Scripture and other sources to support the belief that the Antichrist will claim to be the reincarnated Solomon?**

To determine this, the following report documents the parallels in the lives and works of King Solomon, Jesus Christ, the Antichrist and the Merovingian kings. The correspondences between these personages are presented in the form of tables. This format was chosen to enable the reader to see **the various similarities and contrasts side by side.** In the last category, the Merovingian kings, information is presented about the current heir apparent of the Merovingian dynasty who is being groomed for the role of the Jewish false messiah – Thomas Plantard de Saint-Clair, the Grand Master of the Prieuré de Sion.\*

\* **The Prieuré de Sion is probably a front for the the Learned Elders of Zion,** the high cabal of International Jewry responsible for the [Protocols of Zion](#). The House of Rothschild (Ruth's Child) is believed to be the “hidden hand” behind the Protocols, B'nai B'rith and the Order/Priory of Zion. In *The Secret Powers Behind the Revolution*, Leon de Poncins associated a B'nai Zion with B'nai B'rith, but over it, with yet a supreme council over B'nai Zion, which means “Sons of Zion.”

“According to well-informed sources, there is in the **B'nai B'rith** a super-position of secret societies ending in a single governing power. Above the B'nai B'rith are the **B'nai Moshe**, then the **B'nai Zion**, and finally the hidden center of supreme command.” – [1102](#)



Two Masonic images illustrating differing understandings of what Jacob's Ladder is all about. This is a very clever duplication of the truth of the 36-degree spiritual journey that all people must make if they are to live forever in Paradise with our Great Creator God. Symbolically that journey begins in the Pit (death), which is the destiny of all unrepentant human beings, following upon repentance and water baptism. In our skies the Pit is symbolized by the massive Southern star Canopus. Then begins the "born-again" process of spiritual redemption, via the keeping of the monthly New Moon Festivals. The destination is the bright star Sirius, which is the Elect's star emblem. This star is symbolized in the Great Pyramid at Giza by the Queen's Chamber. The distance between Canopus and Sirius in the sky is 36 degrees, which is the geometrical expression of our redemption. Thus the image on the right is more true to form, as it portrays a single path up the 36-steps, between the two pillars of Jachin and Boaz (See Essay 2—"To Walk Between The Pillars," of our book, *The Beguiled and the Doctrine of the "Two Spirits,"* for the spiritual explanation. 115) to arrive at the position of the Elect's star-emblem, the star Sirius, at the top of the staircase. The figures are shown with wings, indicating that they are spirit beings. The only problem with this illustration is that most of the figures seems to be descending the staircase, when in fact if this is a true picture of spiritual redemption, they should be ascending towards God! The image on the left is a false story, because it directly leads to the Sun, whereas true redemption is to the Moon first. [Vigilant Citizen](#) makes the following comment about these images: "To achieve perfection, the initiate must successfully understand and *internalize the dual nature of the world* (good and evil; masculine and feminine; black and white, etc.) through alchemical metamorphosis. This concept is symbolically represented by the union of Osiris and Isis (the male and female principles) to give birth to Horus, the star-child, the Christ-like figure, the perfected man of Freemasonry – who is equated with the Blazing Star." Anyone believing that we are to internalize the dual nature of the world has been totally duped! This is a false teaching, and one of its most famous proponents was Carl Jung. The truth of the matter is that we must become totally purified from all sin, so that only the righteous person of Godly character remains: "I tell you, nay: but, except ye amend your lives, ye shall all likewise perish." (Luke 13: 3) Freemasons are not taught these truths at any stage.

115 *The Beguiled and the Doctrine of the "Two Spirits"* is here:  
<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-doctrine-of-the-two-spirits.html>

| SOLOMON                                                                                      |                                                   | JESUS CHRIST                     |                                                         | THE ANTICHRIST               |                                                                       |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------|
| OVERVIEW                                                                                     | SOLOMON                                           | MESSIANIC PROPHECIES             | FULFILLMENT                                             | PROPHECIES                   | MEROVINGIAN KINGS                                                     |
| Overview<br>Solomon's life highlighting parallels and contradictions to Messianic prophecies | Source information on Solomon including Scripture | Prophecies of the coming Messiah | Fulfillment of the Messianic prophecies by Jesus Christ | Prophecies of the Antichrist | Source material on the Merovingian kings showing parallels to Solomon |

## The Antichrist as a Solomon Figure

### 1. Solomon's Background

Although Solomon appears in the genealogy of Jesus Christ presented in Matthew 1, this was the lineage of Joseph who was not the real father of Jesus. ***Jesus Christ was of the Tribe of Judah through Mary's lineage***, which is seen in Luke 4 to be from King David through another son, Nathan, rather than Solomon. Although Solomon possesses many of the same traits as Jesus Christ, and is therefore a type of the Messiah, he does not possess *all* of the attributes of the Messiah as foretold in the Old Testament prophecies. In fact, many of the Messianic prophecies, and indeed a good portion of the Old Testament, had not even been written by the time of Solomon. ***This fact does not prevent the Merovingians from exalting Solomon as the Messiah, and as the model for their kings, instead of Jesus Christ.***

| SOLOMON               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | JESUS CHRIST                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                                                                                                         | THE ANTICHRIST                                                   |                                        |
|-----------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------|
| OVERVIEW              | SOLOMON                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | MESSIANIC PROPHECIES                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | FULFILLMENT                                                                                             | PROPHECIES                                                       | MEROVINGIAN KINGS                      |
| <b>Jewish</b>         | Matthew 1:3,6<br><br>"And Judas begat Phares and Zara of Thamar; and Phares begat Esrom; and Esrom begat Aram;...<br><br>And Jesse begat David the king; and David the king begat Solomon of her that had been the wife of Urias" | Luke 3:33-34<br>"And Jesus...being (as was supposed) the son of Joseph, which was the son of Heli ...which was the son of Phares, which was the son of Juda... Which was the son of Jacob, which was the son of Isaac, which was the son of Abraham" | Matthew 27:37<br>"And set up over his head his accusation written, THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS." | Daniel 11:37<br>"Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers" | <a href="#">Of Jewish descent</a>      |
| <b>Tribe of Judah</b> | Matthew 1:3,6<br><br>"And Judas begat Phares and Zara of Thamar; and                                                                                                                                                              | Genesis 49:10<br>"The scepter shall not depart from Judah"                                                                                                                                                                                           | Matthew 1:3,16<br>"And Judas begat Phares and Zara of Thamar; and Phares begat                          | <a href="#">Tribe of Dan</a>                                     | <a href="#">Symbol = Lion of Judah</a> |



Phares begat Esrom; and Esrom begat Aram;...

And Jesse begat David the king; and David the king begat Solomon of her that had been the wife of Urias”

Esrom; and Esrom begat Aram... And Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ.”

**Ruth’s Child**

Matthew 1:5-6  
“And Salmon begat Booz of Rachab; and Booz begat Obed of Ruth; and Obed begat Jesse; And Jesse begat David the king; and David the king begat Solomon of f her that had been the wife of Urias”

Ruth 4:10-13  
“Boaz took Ruth...and she bare a son...Obed: he is the father of Jesse, the father of David”

Matthew 1:5-16  
“And Salmon begat Booz of Rachab; and Booz begat Obed of Ruth; and Obed begat Jesse; And Jesse begat David the king; and David the king begat Solomon....

[Rothschild = Ruth's Child](#)

..And Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ.”

**Son of David / Brach of David**

Proverbs 1:1  
“Solomon the son of David”

Jeremiah 23:5  
“Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch”

Matthew 1:1  
“Jesus Christ, the son of David”

[Claims of Davidic Lineage](#)

[Plantard means “Branch”](#)

Isaiah 14:19

“an abominable branch”

**Siblings**

I Chronicles 3:5, 14:4

[II Samuel 5:14](#)

“And these were born unto him in Jerusalem; Shimea, and Shobab, and Nathan, and

Matthew 13:55-56

“his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas? And his sisters”

Thomas Plantard de Saint-Clair is youngest of 4 children

[Grand Master of Priory of Zion is the youngest son](#)



|                                   |                                                                                                                                                                                                                             |                                                                                                                                                                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                                                                                                                             |
|-----------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
|                                   | Solomon, four, of Bathshua”                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                                                                                                                                                                         | Genesis 35:23<br>“The sons of Leah; Reuben, Jacob's firstborn, and Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Zebulun”                                                                                                                                      |                                                                                                                             |
| <b>Born in Jerusalem</b>          | I Chronicles 3:5<br>“And these were born unto [David] in Jerusalem ...Solomon”                                                                                                                                              | Micah 5:2 /<br>Matthew 2:4-6<br>“Bethlehem Ephratah ...out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel”                                           | Matthew 2:1<br>“...Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judea...”                                                                                                                                                                                                     |                                                                                                                             |
| <b>Father Died in Son's Youth</b> | I Kings 3:7<br>I Chronicles 22:5, 29:1<br>“O LORD my God, thou hast made thy servant king instead of David my father: and I am but a little child:”                                                                         |                                                                                                                                                                         | <a href="#">Early death of Joseph</a>                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                                                                                                                             |
| <b>Chosen Son</b>                 | <a href="#">David's chosen heir</a><br>I Chronicles 28:5<br>“And of all my sons, the LORD...hath chosen Solomon my son to sit upon the throne of the kingdom of the LORD over Israel.”<br><a href="#">“divine election”</a> | Isaiah 42:1<br>“Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul delighteth; I have put my spirit upon him: he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles” | Matthew 12:17-18<br>“That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, Behold my servant, whom I have chosen; my beloved, in whom my soul is well pleased: I will put my spirit upon him, and he shall shew judgment to the Gentiles.” | <a href="#">Grand Master of Prieuré de Sion is the youngest son</a><br><a href="#">Chosen by the Learned Elders of Sion</a> |
| <b>Bridegroom</b>                 | I Kings 11:3<br>“And he had                                                                                                                                                                                                 | Revelation 19:17-19                                                                                                                                                     | II Corinthians 11:2                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | Daniel 11:37<br><a href="#">Sacred Marriage</a><br>“Neither shall he                                                        |

|                                         |                                                                                                                                                                              |                                                                                                        |                                                                                                                   |                                                                                                                                                  |                                                         |
|-----------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------|
|                                         | seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines”                                                                                                               | “the bride, the Lamb’s wife”                                                                           | “that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ.”                                                            | regard the God of his fathers, nor the desire of women, nor regard any god: for he shall magnify himself above all.”                             |                                                         |
| <b>Palace</b>                           | <a href="#">1 Kings 7:1</a><br><br>“Solomon was building his own house thirteen years”                                                                                       |                                                                                                        |                                                                                                                   | Daniel 11:45<br><br>“And he shall plant the tabernacles of his palace between the seas in the glorious holy mountain”                            | <a href="#">Palace at Mt. Hermon</a>                    |
| <b>Mount Hermon / Mount Sion in Dan</b> | Song of Solomon 4:8<br><br>“Come with me from Lebanon, my spouse,... look from the top of Amana, from the top of Shenir and Hermon”                                          |                                                                                                        |                                                                                                                   | Jeremiah 8:15<br><br>“The snorting of his horses was heard from Dan: the whole land trembled at the sound of the neighing of his strong ones...” | <a href="#">Prieuré de Sion</a>                         |
| <b>Appearance</b>                       | <a href="#">Psalm 45</a><br><br>“Thou art fairer than the children of men”<br><br><a href="#">Song of Solomon 5:10-16</a><br><br>“his locks are bushy, and black as a raven” | Isaiah 53:2<br><br>“He hath no form of comeliness that we should desire him”                           | Revelation 1:13-16<br><br>“His head and his hairs were white like wool, as white as snow”                         |                                                                                                                                                  | <a href="#">Photo of Thomas Plantard de Saint-Clair</a> |
| <b>Resurrection</b>                     |                                                                                                                                                                              | Jeremiah 23:5<br><br>“I will raise unto David a righteous branch, and a king shall reign and prosper.” | Acts 2:29-34<br><br>“God had sworn with an oath to [David], that...he would raise up Christ to sit on his throne” | Revelation 13:14<br><br>“the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live”                                                                | <a href="#">Reincarnation of Solomon</a>                |
| <b>Importance of Maternal Line</b>      | I Chronicles 3:5<br><br><a href="#">Dependence upon mother</a>                                                                                                               | Isaiah 7:14<br><br>“Behold, a virgin shall conceive,                                                   | Matthew 1:25<br><br>“And he knew her not till she had                                                             | Masonic legend:<br><br>“Son of a Widow”                                                                                                          | <a href="#">Conceived by Mother Goddess</a>             |

and bear a son” brought forth her firstborn son: ...JESUS.”

[figure](#) –

[“Dovie”](#)

## Solomon ...

### Youngest of 4 Children

“The account of the birth of Solomon in 2 S 12:24-25 conveys the impression that he was the second child of David and Bathsheba. The lists of their children in 2 S 5:14, I Ch 3:5, and I Ch 14:4, on the other hand, seem to imply that he was their fourth child, their youngest son, and that Shammua (or Skimea), Shobab, and Nathan had been previously born to them, as in all those lists his name is mentioned last.” – Hastings, *Dictionary of the Bible*, [1090:561](#) (“Solomon”)

### Chosen Son

“Although Solomon was David’s chosen heir to the throne, his eldest surviving brother, Adonijah, saw no reason why he himself should not become king.” – *International Standard Bible Encyclopedia*, [1092:566](#)

“Royal lineage and divine election served as the fundamental elements for the legitimation (sic) of kingship.” *Anchor Bible Dictionary*, [252:107](#) (“Solomon”)

### Appearance

“Whatever higher mystic meaning may be latent in Psalm xlv., of the Song of Songs, we are all but compelled to think of them as having had at least a historical starting point. They tell us of one who was, in the eyes of the men of his own time ‘fairer than the children of men,’ the face ‘bright and ruddy’ as his father’s (Cant. v.10; I Sam. Xvii.42), bushy locks, dark as the raven’s wing, yet not without a golden glow, the eyes soft as ‘the eyes of doves,’ the ‘countenance as Lebanon, excellent as the cedars,’ ‘the chiefest among ten thousand, the altogether lovely,’ (Cant. 9-16). Add to this all gifts of a noble, far-reaching intellect, large and ready sympathies, a playful and genial humor, the oil of gladness’ (Ps. Xlv.) and we may form some notion of what the King was like in that dawn of his golden prime.” – *Smith’s Dictionary of Bible* (Solomon), [1091:3077](#)

### Palace

“Megiddo, next to Jerusalem, must have been Solomon’s principle pride and joy... It is suggested that this Megiddo palace was a smaller version of Solomon’s palace in Jerusalem.” – *Solomon’s New Men*, [1089:68,73](#)

### Dependence on Bathsheba (mother)

“In eastern countries, and under a system of polygamy, the son is more dependent, even than elsewhere, on the character of the mother. The history

of the Jewish monarchy furnishes many instances of that dependence. It recognizes it in the care with which it records the name of each monarch's mother." – *Smith's Dictionary of Bible* (Solomon), [1091:3075](#)

## Jesus Christ ...

### **Joseph died in His Youth**

"Joseph appears only in the narratives of the infancy and boyhood of Jesus in the gospels of Matthew and Luke. The gospel of Mark lacks any mention of him, and the gospel of John mentions him only in a reference to Jesus as his son. This has led many to speculate that Joseph had died before Jesus had entered His public ministry and that Mary was a widow during this period of Jesus' life." – *International Standard Bible Encyclopedia*, [1092:1130](#) ("Joseph")

## Merovingian Kings ...

### **Of Jewish Descent**

"Regardless of their ultimately Jewish descent, the Merovingians were not practising Jews..." – *Bloodline of the Holy Grail*, [29:167](#)

"...our despot of the blood of Zion! But to us, the Chosen People,... it was said by the prophets that we were chosen by God Himself to rule over the whole earth. God has endowed us with genius that we may be equal to our task." – *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* (Protocol 5), [799](#)

See: [Mystery Babylon the Great: Catholic or Jewish?](#)

### **Symbol: Lion of Judah**

"The fish was an emblem of the Merovingian kings, along with the Lion of Judah." – *Bloodline of the Holy Grail*, [29:175](#)

### **Davidic Lineage**

"In Arthurian lore, the Davidic sovereign lineage was represented by the Fisher Kings of the Grail Family, and the patriarchal line was...identified with...David..." *Bloodline of the Holy Grail*, [29:176](#)

### **Grand Masters of Prieuré de Sion: Youngest Son**

"Like Robert Boyle, Charles Radclyffe, and Charles de Lorraine, Maximilian [de Lorraine] appears to reflect a certain pattern in the list of Sion's alleged grand masters—a pattern that in fact extends back to the Middle Ages. Like Boyle, Radclyffe, and his own uncle, Maximilian was a **youngest son**. The list of alleged grand masters includes a number of younger or youngest sons—many of whom appear in lieu of more famous elder brothers.

“Like Radclyffe and Charles de Lorraine, Maximilian kept a relatively low profile, working quietly behind the scenes and acting—assuming Sion’s grand master acts at all-through intermediaries and mouthpieces.” – *Holy Blood, Holy Grail*, [31:433-4](#)

### Chosen One of God

“The supreme lord who will replace all now existing rulers,...will be obliged to kill off those existing societies...

“This Chosen One of God is chosen from above to demolish the senseless forces moved by instinct and not reason, by brutishness and not humanness. These forces now triumph in manifestations of robbery and every kind of violence under the mask of principles of freedom and rights. They have overthrown all forms of social order to erect on the ruins the throne of the King of the Jews; but their part will be played out the moment he enters into his kingdom. Then it will be necessary to sweep them away from his path, on which must be left no knot, no splinter.” – Protocols of the Learned Elders of Sion (Protocol 23), [799](#)

### Importance of Mother

“In all the great world religions, the Virgin Mother appears... Three of these goddesses are Eve, Isis, and Mary... In these three Virgins and these three Mothers of the Christ.” – Alice Bailey, *Esoteric Psychology*, [137:2](#)

“In Ice Age art the Great Goddess or Great Mother is responsible not only for life and death but also for regeneration... The Great Mother exemplified natural generative forces of the belly or womb of the earth, the cave of subterranean darkness. As the Great Goddess, she is not per se a mother or a fertility deity; she has a far wider concept—that of **Cosmic Creatrix**. For Stone Age people, God was female... Caves, crevasses, and caverns are natural manifestations of the primordial womb of the Universal Mother, and the art of the deep recesses of the earth seems to be dedicated to her in much the same way that cathedrals such as Chartres are consecrated to the Virgin Mary. – *Lady of the Beasts*, [141:2, 306](#)

See: [The False Gospel in the Stars](#)

### Mount Zion / Mount Sion

“even unto **mount Sion, which is Hermon**” – Deuteronomy 4:48

“The Prieuré de Sion by its very name appears to be associated with Mount Zion. However, the Rock of Sion is spoken of in Masonic rites of the eighteenth century. It seems that the Masons gave another significance to the Rock of Sion, other than that which indicates the sacred mount situated south of Jerusalem.” - [258:136](#)

“...the text of the Protocols [of the [Elders of Sion](#)] ends with a single statement, **‘Signed by the representatives of Sion of the 33rd Degree’.**” – *Holy Blood, Holy Grail*, [31:193](#)



(Using the Paris Zero Meridian as a reference point, Mount Hermon, the location of Dan, is located at the 33° both of latitude and longitude.)

See: Heeding Bible Prophecy: [Mount Zion/Sion](#)

**Son of a Widow**

“According to the Masonic legend, Hiram Abiff was a man of Tyre, the son of a widow, and the chief architect of the Temple built by King Solomon.” – Shaw, *The Deadly Deception*, “[Legend of Hiram Abiff](#)”

**2. Solomon’s Names / Titles**

It will be seen in the following table that the Jewish view of Solomon is wide of the mark. The application of Messianic Psalms 45 and 72 to Solomon are Scripturally unsupportable at best, and blasphemous at worst. As well, John Calvin applied these Messianic psalms to Solomon. The Merovingian Jews must reimage King Solomon as “God” and “Lord” in order to present their false messiah to the Jews as “God”, per II Thessalonians 2:4.

| SOLOMON        |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | JESUS CHRIST                                                               |                                                                                         | THE ANTICHRIST                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |
|----------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| OVERVIEW       | SOLOMON                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | MESSIANIC PROPHECIES                                                       | FULFILLMENT                                                                             | PROPHECIES                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | MEROVINGIAN KINGS                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |
| <b>Solomon</b> | <p><a href="#">“Peaceful”</a></p> <p><a href="#">Sol-Om-On</a></p> <p>I Kings 8:10-12</p> <p>“the cloud filled the house of the LORD, So that the priests could not stand to minister because of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of the LORD.”</p> | <p>Isaiah 9:6</p> <p>“his name shall be called... The Prince of Peace”</p> | <p>Ephesians 2:13-17</p> <p>“made nigh by the blood of Christ. For he is our peace”</p> | <p>Daniel 8:25, 11:21</p> <p>“and by peace shall destroy many. ... but he shall come in peaceably, and obtain the kingdom by flatteries”</p> <p>Daniel 11:38-39</p> <p>“But in his estate shall he honour the God of forces: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honour with gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and pleasant things. Thus shall he do in the most strong holds with a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge and increase with</p> | <p>“The <a href="#">Dragon Order</a>...”</p> <p>The Five Holy Obligations...<br/>2. Upholding of Peace”</p> <p><a href="#">False Peacemakers</a></p> <p>Thomas Plantard de Saint-Clair, Grand Master of the Prieuré de Sion</p> <p><a href="#">Saint-Clair = Holy Light</a></p> |

|                       |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                                                                                                                                                                 |                                                                                                                                              |                                                                                                                                                                                   |                                                                    |
|-----------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <b>Jedidiah</b>       | <p>II Samuel 12:24-25<br/>         “Beloved of the Lord”<br/>         Nehemiah 13:26<br/>         “among many nations was there no king like him, who was beloved of his God”</p>                                                                                                                                       |                                                                                                                                                                 | <p>Matthew 3:17<br/>         “And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.”</p>                    | glory.”                                                                                                                                                                           |                                                                    |
| <b>God</b>            | <p><a href="#">Jewish view of Solomon</a><br/>         Psalm 45:6-7<br/>         “Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right sceptre. Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest wickedness: therefore God, thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.”</p> | <p>Psalm 45:6-7<br/>         “Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever”<br/>         Isaiah 9:6<br/>         “and his name shall be called...The mighty God”</p> | <p>Hebrew 1:8-10<br/>         “But unto the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever:”</p>                                      | <p>I Thessalonians 2:4<br/>         “so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God”</p>                                                          | <p>Divinity derives from <a href="#">demonic ancestry</a></p>      |
| <b>Lord</b>           | <p><a href="#">Jewish view of Solomon</a><br/>         Psalm 45:11<br/>         “So shall the king greatly desire thy beauty: for he is thy Lord; and worship thou him.”</p>                                                                                                                                            | <p>Psalm 45:11<br/>         “So shall the king greatly desire thy beauty: for he is thy Lord; and worship thou him.”</p>                                        | <p>Acts 2:36<br/>         “God made Jesus both Lord and Christ”<br/>         Revelation 19:16<br/>         “LORD OF LORDS”</p>               | <p>Revelation 13:1<br/>         “a beast rise up out of the sea,...and upon his heads the name of blasphemy”<br/> <a href="#">Tetragrammaton</a><br/>         YHWH = THE LORD</p> | <p><a href="#">King of the Jews: Supreme Lord of the World</a></p> |
| <b>First and Last</b> | <p>II Chronicles 9:29<br/>         “Solomon, first and last”</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | <p>Isaiah 9:6<br/>         “For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his</p>                     | <p>Revelation 1:11<br/>         “I was in the Spirit on the Lord’s day, and heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet, Saying, I am</p> | <p><a href="#">Alpha Galates</a><br/>         (Prieuré de Sion)</p>                                                                                                               |                                                                    |

|                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                                                                                          |                                                                                                   |
|-----------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
|                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | name shall be called...The everlasting Father..."                                                                                                                                                                                                              | Alpha and Omega"                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                                                                                          |                                                                                                   |
| <b>Son of God</b>           | II Samuel 7:14<br>"I will be his father, and he shall be my son. If he commit iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men:"                                                                                    | Daniel 3:25<br>"He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, and they have no hurt; and the form of the fourth is like the Son of God."                                                                                   | Mark 1:1<br>"The beginning of the gospel of Jesus Christ, the Son of God"                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                          |                                                                                                   |
| <b>King of the Universe</b> | <a href="#">Solar Man</a><br>Psalm 72:8, 11<br>"He shall have dominion also from sea to sea, and from the river unto the ends of the earth... Yea, all kings shall fall down before him: all nations shall serve him "<br><a href="#">Jewish view of Solomon</a> | Daniel 7:14<br>"And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed." | Revelation 11:15<br>"The kingdoms of this world are become <i>the kingdoms</i> of our Lord, and of his Christ;"<br>Revelation 19:10-16<br>"And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS" | Revelation 13:7<br>"and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations" | <a href="#">Protocols of Zion</a><br>"The King of the Jews will be the real Pope of the Universe" |

## Solomon ...

### Names – “peace” / “highly favored”

“He was called Jedidiah (= ‘beloved of YHWH’) by Nathan the prophet, the Chronicler (I Chron. Xxii.9) assuming that David was told by YHWH that his son’s name should be Solomon (= ‘peaceful’). These two names are predictive of the character of his reign, which was both highly favored and peaceful.” – Jewish Encyclopedia, [259:436](#) (“Solomon”) [**Nazarene Remnant comment:** Sol-Om-On is the name of the Sun in three languages. Also note the connection between Jedi and the Egyptian Djed Pillar, and a Jedi Warrior, from *Star Wars*.]

### Regarded as God by Jews

“[Psalm 45:6-7](#)

“6. *Thy throne, O God! is for ever and ever.* In this verse the Psalmist commends other princely virtues in Solomon, namely, the eternal duration of his throne, and then the justice and rectitude of his mode of government. The Jews, indeed, explain this passage as if the discourse were addressed to God, but such an interpretation is frivolous and impertinent. Others of them read the word *Myhla, Elohim*, in the genitive case, and translate it of God, thus: *The throne of thy God.* But for this there is no foundation, and it only betrays their presumption in not hesitating to wrest the Scriptures so shamefully, that they may not be constrained to acknowledge the divinity of the Messiah. The simple and natural sense is, that Solomon reigns not tyrannically, as the most of kings do, but by just and equal laws, and that, therefore, his throne shall be established for ever.” – John Calvin, [Commentary on Psalms](#), Vol. II

“It is somewhat strange, after making the above observations, that Calvin should consider this beautiful psalm as referring primarily to Solomon, and to his marriage with the daughter of Pharaoh. That this is an epithalamium or nuptial song, is readily admitted; but that it refers to the nuptials of Solomon with Pharaoh’s daughter, there seems no just ground for concluding. If Solomon could not be described as ‘fairer than the children of men,’ as ‘a mighty warrior,’ as ‘a victorious conqueror,’ as ‘a prince, whose throne is for ever and ever;’ -- if the name ‘God’ could not be applied to him; -- if it could not be said that his ‘children,’ in the room of their father, were made princes in all the earth,’ (verse 16;) that ‘his name’ ‘would be remembered in all generations,’ and that ‘the people would praise him for ever and ever,’ (verse 17;) -- if these things could not be spoken of him without much incongruity, it may well be doubted whether the primary application of this psalm is to him. Besides, although Solomon was a type of Christ, he was not so in all things, and there is nothing in this poem, nor in any other part of Scripture, which can lead us to regard the marriage of this prince with the daughter of Pharaoh as an image or type of the mystical marriage of Jesus Christ to the Church.” – ff. John Calvin, [Commentary on Psalms](#), Vol. II

### **King of the Universe**

“Ps. 72: A prayer for the success of the king, perhaps a coronation ode. Only Pss. 72 and 127 are headed by *Of Solomon*. Ps. 72 is probably ascribed to Solomon because it emphasizes qualities and events for which he was known: judicial wisdom (1 Kings 3.16-28), the great extent of the kingdom and the gifts and tribute he collected (1 Kings 5.1-3), including from Tarshish (cf. 1 Kings 10.22), and from Sheba (cf 1 Kings 10.10); he is also the first king who may be called (v.1) ‘the king’s son’... 8: The extent of the king’s dominion *from sea to sea*, from the Mediterranean Sea to the Persian Gulf, and from *the river* the Euphrates (1 Kings 5.4). This is hyperbolic court style; or, alternatively, the language is mythic, signifying that the king reigns over the entire universe (cf. Ps. 89.26; Zech. 9.10).” – Jewish Study Bible, [1093:1360](#)

## **Merovingian Kings ...**

### **False Peacemakers**

“When the time comes finally to destroy the papal court the finger of an invisible hand will point the nations towards this court. When, however, the nations fling themselves upon it, we shall come forward in the guise of its defenders as if to save excessive bloodshed. By this diversion we shall penetrate to its very bowels and be sure we shall never come out again until we have gnawed through the entire strength of this place.” – Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion (Protocol 17)

**Freemasonry: Temple of Solar Man: “Sol-Om-On” [Nazarene Remnant comment: the name of the Sun in three languages. Note that the Sun is the spiritual symbol of the destiny of all those who would be saved.]**

“Every true Mason...realizes that the Temple of Solomon is really the Temple of the Solar Man – **Sol-Om-On** – the King of the Universe.” – Manly P. Hall, *The Lost Keys of Freemasonry*, [678:63](#)

### **Saint Clair = Holy Light**

“The name *Saint-Clair* is derived from the Latin *Sanctus Clarus*, meaning ‘Holy Light’.” – *Bloodline of the Holy Grail*, [29:297](#)

“**Clairvoyance**. The faculty of seeing with the inner eye or spiritual sight... Real clairvoyance means the faculty of seeing through the densest matter (the latter disappearing at the will and before the spiritual eye of the Seer), and irrespective of time (past, present and future) or distance.” - Blavatsky, *Theosophical Glossary*, [316:85](#)

“Without question, Prieuré de Sion was created and run by individuals related to the St. Claires.” – *Lost Treasure of the Knights Templar*, [281:178](#)

### **Antichrist: Pope of Universe**

**“The King of the Jews will be the real Pope of the Universe, the Patriarch of an International Church.”** – Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion (Protocol 17), [799](#)

“When the King of Israel sets upon his sacred head **the crown offered him by Europe** he will become patriarch of the world.” – Protocols of Zion, (Protocol 15), [799](#)

### **Divine Right of Merovingian Kings**

“The all-important element of the Divine Right is that it comes from God, or ‘the gods’, alternately. And who were these gods? Authors such as Zecharia Sitchin, Sir Laurence Gardner and Nicholas de Vere are authoritatively convinced that kingship was created by an advanced race of beings called the **Annunaki**, also called the **Nephilim** in the Old Testament. **These were the ones who created the human race and interbred with a portion of it to create the kingly caste which until this day has still maintained control over the Earth.** These celestial creatures have been variously identified with Dragons, Elves, Fairies, Gnomes,



Leprechauns, Sprites, Nymphs, Pixies, Angels, Demons, Devils, Witches, Giants, [Vampires](#), Werewolves, and just about every mythical being you can imagine. Some, like *Bloodline of the Holy Grail* and Sitchin, claim that they come from another planet. Others, like de Vere, say that they're multi-dimensional, or that they're from the [Hollow Earth](#)." – "Biological Basis of Elitism and 'Divine Right' Rule," [323](#)

**[Nazarene Remnant comment:** The statement ***“These were the ones who created the human race and interbred with a portion of it to create the kingly caste which until this day has still maintained control over the Earth”*** is a dangerous lie, and most Christians will know that there is only one Creator, and that is God the Father. This statement twists the Scriptures so that the bastard “seedline of Cain” now becomes the “kingly caste,” instead of the bloodline of Satan (which I generally call the “Satanic money-power elite”), since the Fall was directly caused by Eve having sex with Satan, and producing Cain. For more in-depth information on the true cause of the Fall, see Essay #1, “The Fall,” from our book *The Beguiled and the Doctrine of the “Two Spirits,”* which is freely available here:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-doctrine-of-the-two-spirits.html>

Also be aware of the deception coming from the fake Alien invasion scenario, which is designed to deceive the world into believing that these “aliens” are nothing but the elohim that created us. ***That’s the fast one they want to pull on us!*** So make sure that you study Reading #60, “Beware: the Raelian Movement is Satanic,” of our book *The Real Crisis is About to Unfold, and It's Not Financial,* which is here:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-real-crisis-is-about-to-unfold-and-it's-not-financial.html>

**[End NR comment]**

**Kabalah: Tetragrammaton: YHWH: LORD**

“The third commandment prohibiting the using of the latter name ‘in vain’, the Hebrews substituted for it that of Adonai or ‘the Lord’... To begin with, the ‘Ineffable Name’ of the true Occultist, is no name at all, least of all is it that of Jehovah. The latter implies, even in its Kabbalistical, esoteric meaning, an androgynous nature, YHVH, or one of a male and female nature. It is simply Adam and Eve, or man and woman blended in one, and as now written and pronounced, is itself a substitute. But the Rabbins do not care to remember the Zoharic admission that YHVH means ‘not as I Am written, Am I read’ (Zohar, fol. III., 230a). One has to know how to divide the Tetragrammaton ad infinitum before one arrives at the sound of the truly unpronounceable name of the Jewish mystery-god.” – Blavatsky, *Theosophical Glossary*, [316:155](#)

### King of the Jews: *Supreme Lord of the World*

“The King of the Jews must not be at the mercy of his passions, and especially of sensuality: on no side of his character must he give brute instincts power over his mind. Sensuality worse than all else disorganises the capacities of the mind and clearness of views, distracting the thoughts to the worst and most brutal side of human activity. The prop of humanity in the person of the **supreme lord of all the world** of the holy seed of David **must sacrifice to his people all personal inclinations. Our supreme lord must be of an exemplary irreproachability.**” – Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion (Protocol 24), 799

### **Prieuré de Sion:** Alpha Galates

“During World War II, Pierre Plantard, destined to one day become Grand Master of the Priory of Sion, began editing a magazine called *Vaincre*, the official publication of Alpha Galates, an order of chivalry which he had apparently joined only recently. Yet strangely, he would soon be elevated to the status of Director of that order. The structure and beliefs of Alpha Galates, however, indicate that it was mainly a front organization for the Priory of Sion itself, a subject that was first discussed in the book *The Messianic Legacy* by Michael Baigent, Richard Leigh, and Henry Lincoln. ...the Order of New Templars, sprang from the same spiritual source as that of the Priory/Alpha, what *Vaincre* called the ‘Galatian tradition’, in their view the oldest tradition in the world and the very definition of tradition itself. This tradition originated, they believed, in Atlantis, the same place where the Nazi hierarchy claimed their Aryan tradition and race had originated. Both movements sought keys to their heritage in the myths of Greece, Sumer, and the Orient. Both believed in the existence of secret underground kingdoms such as Agartha, and in the concepts of the Black Sun, the Green Ray, and the Lord of the Earth, all supposedly located in the center of the Earth. (This is demonstrated amply in the pages of *Vaincre* and is discussed in my article The Flowering Tomb in *Dagobert’s Revenge Volume 5 #1*.) Both groups believed in a form of **blood mysticism**, and in a semi-divine race of beings who had built Earth’s early civilizations. Both the Nazi ideal of the “Aryan race” and the Priory of Sion’s ‘Grail bloodline’ were thought by these groups to be the descendants of this semi-divine race.” – DragonKeyPress [article removed]

### 3. Solomon’s Enthronement

The coronation of Solomon was attended by magnificent pageantry and ceremony [just as Prince Charles’ coronation as Prince of Wales was!], as will be the enthronement of the Antichrist in the rebuilt Temple of Solomon. There are many other aspects of Solomon’s reign which Antichrist will counterfeit to glorify himself as the Messiah. Jesus prophesied of this impressive personage whose self-aggrandizement would be in contrast to His own lowly estate: “I am come in my father's name, and ye receive me not: if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive.” (John 5:43)

| SOLOMON                          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                   | JESUS CHRIST                                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | THE ANTICHRIST                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                                                                                                                        |
|----------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| OVERVIEW                         | SOLOMON                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | MESSIANIC PROPHECIES                                      | FULFILLMENT                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | PROPHECIES                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           | MEROVINGIAN KINGS                                                                                                      |
| <b>Age 12</b>                    | <p><a href="#">Jewish Encyclopedia</a></p> <p>I Kings 3:7</p> <p>“And now, O LORD my God, thou hast made thy servant king instead of David my father: and I <i>am but</i> a little child”</p> <p>I Chronicles 22:5, 29:1</p> <p>“David the king said unto all the congregation, Solomon my son, whom alone God hath chosen, <i>is yet</i> young and tender” (under adult age)</p> |                                                           | <p>Luke 2:42-44</p> <p>“And when he was twelve years old, they went up to Jerusalem after the custom of the feast... And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions... And he said unto them, I must be about my father’s business”</p> |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | <p><a href="#">Crowned at age 12</a></p>                                                                               |
| <b>Co-Regent with the Father</b> | <p><a href="#">Co-regent with David</a></p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                                                           | <p>Hebrews 1:3</p> <p>“when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high”</p> <p>Acts 7:55-56</p> <p>“But [Stephen], being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God”</p>                                             | <p>2 Thessalonians 2:3</p> <p>“that man of sin ..., the son of perdition”</p> <p>Genesis 3:15</p> <p>“And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed”</p> <p>Revelation 13:2</p> <p>“and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority”.</p> | <p><a href="#">Thomas Plantard de Saint-Clair co-regent of Prieuré de Sion with Pierre Plantard de Saint-Clair</a></p> |
| <b>Anointing</b>                 | <p>I Kings 1:33,35,45</p> <p>“So Zadok the</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | <p>Hebrews 1:9</p> <p>“Thou hast loved righteousness,</p> | <p>Matthew 3:13-17</p> <p>“And Jesus, when he was</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | <p><a href="#">Anointing of Dragon King</a></p>                                                                        |

priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, went down, and caused Solomon to ride upon king David's mule, and brought him to Gihon. And Zadok the priest took an horn of oil out of the tabernacle, and anointed Solomon. "

and hated iniquity; therefore God, *even* thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows."

Isaiah 61:1

"The Spirit of the Lord GOD *is* upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to *them that are bound*"

baptized, went up straight-way out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him:"

Acts 10:38

"How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power:"

**Announcement / Timing**

I Kings 1:39

"And they blew the trumpet; and all the people said, God save king Solomon."

Revelation 11:15

"And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever."

(mid-Tribulation)

[Enthroned at New Years](#)

**Rode on a donkey**

I Kings 1:33

"The king also said unto them, Take with you the servants of your lord, and cause Solomon my son to ride

Zechariah 9:9

"Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: behold, thy King cometh unto

Matthew 21:2-7

Mark 11:2-7  
Luke 19:30-35

John 12:14-15

"And Jesus, when he had found a young

upon mine own mule, and bring him down to Gihon”

thee: he is just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass.”

ass, sat thereon; as it is written, Fear not, daughter of Sion: behold, thy King cometh, sitting on an ass’s colt.”

Genesis 49:11

“Binding his foal unto the vine, and his ass’s colt unto the choice vine; he washed his garments in wine, and his clothes in the blood of grapes:”

**Crowd’s Jubilation**

I Kings 1:40

“And all the people came up after him, and the people piped with pipes, and rejoiced with great joy, so that the earth rent with the sound of them.”

Genesis 49:10

“The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be.”

Matthew 21:9

“And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the Son of David: Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest.”

Revelation 13:4,8

“and they worshipped the beast... that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed”

[Reincarnation of Solomon](#)

(Mark 11:9-10)

**Glory**

Matthew 6:29

“And yet I say unto you, That even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.”

Psalms 24:9-10

“Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in. Who is this King of glory? The LORD of hosts, he is the King of glory.”

John 1:14

“And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.”

Matthew 25:31

“When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with

[Reincarnation of Solomon](#)



**Throne**

I Kings 1:46  
 “And also Solomon sitteth on the throne of the kingdom.”

I Chronicles 29:23  
 “sat on throne of Lord”

II Samuel 7:12-16  
 “I will set up thy seed after thee,...and I will stablish the throne of his kingdom for ever.”

Zechariah 6:12-13  
 “Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, Behold the man whose name is The BRANCH; and he shall grow up out of his place,... Even he shall build the temple of the LORD; and he shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne; and he shall be a priest upon his throne: and the counsel of peace shall be between them both.”

him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory:”

Luke 1:31-33  
 “And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name JESUS. He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David: And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end.”

II Thessalonians 2:3-4  
 “...and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.”

Stone of Destiny (roars as a lion)  
[Throne of David](#)  
[Temple Treasure](#)

**Solomon ...**

**Twelve years old**

***“The Rabbis concluded that Solomon was twelve...years old when he ascended to the throne...”***  
 – Jewish Encyclopedia, [259:439](#) (“Solomon”)

**Co-regent with David**

“Solomon occupied the position of coregent with his father as long as the latter lived, though to all intents and purposes he was the real ruler; ***David was on his deathbed when***

**Solomon was anointed.**” – *Interpreter's Dictionary of the Bible*, [95:401](#)

## Merovingian Kings ...

### Twelfth birthday

“Sons of the Merovingian blood were not ‘created’ kings. On the contrary, **they were automatically regarded as such on the advent of their twelfth birthday.**” – *Holy Blood, Holy Grail*, [31:241](#)

### Stone of Destiny: Throne of David

“Hence, if this Coronation Stone which is in Westminster...is indeed what these name [the Stone of Destiny, etc] and what its history declare it to be, then it is indeed the veritable throne of Israel, **upon which the sons of David were formally crowned in the Temple of God at Jerusalem.**” – *Judah's Sceptre and Joseph's Birthright*, [275:257-8](#)

**[Nazarene Remnant comment:** There is much contention over the location of the real Stone of Destiny. See this web site for more information:

<http://www.jahrtruth.net> **End NR comment]**

See: [The Merovingian Dynasty](#)

### Stone of Destiny: Temple Treasure

“According to Masonic tradition, the Knights of St. Andrew were the inheritors of an Order established in 586 B.C. They were the Temple Guard of Jerusalem...before the Temple of Solomon was destroyed by King Nebuchadnezzar of Babylon. Their task at that time was to secrete the treasure from the invader, and to carry away certain items of express significance. **This was, of course, the very year when the sacred Stone of Destiny found its way to Ireland with the prophet Jeremiah.**” – Stewart, *Forgotten Monarchy of Scotland*, [92:63](#)

### New Year: Yahweh Enthroned

“A festival of Yahweh’s enthronement. This view, propounded principally by Mewinckel and accepted in many circles of biblical scholarship, holds that the New Year festival was primarily a celebration of an enthronement of Yahweh... The enthronement of Yahweh that is celebrated and made a present reality at the New Year festival is his entering upon kingship at the time of creation, when he stilled the unruly waters of chaos... The New Year is therefore the time when Yahweh re-

creates and makes all things new. The most prominent ritual...was a procession of the ark...dramatizing Yahweh's entry into his palace." – Interpreter's Dictionary of the Bible, [95:627](#) ("New Year")

#### 4. Solomon's Kingdom

Jesus said "My kingdom is not of this world...now is my kingdom not from hence," which implied that one day He would rule over an earthly kingdom, but not yet. For Jesus' first coming was to establish a spiritual kingdom, a concept which totally eluded most Jews, who preferred the material wealth and image of worldly king, such as Solomon, to the poverty and humility of Jesus Christ. It is no different in Jewry today, which aspires to establish a world kingdom under a prosperous and prestigious King Solomon. In the following section are references to International Jewish organizations which, upon investigation, were found to interlock with the House of Rothschild. As well, these powerful organizations are conjoined at the highest levels with the Prieuré de Sion. According to more than one author, "The Prieuré de Sion - the Elders of Sion also relates to the Rothschilds who are reported to serve on a Jewish council of Elders of Sion... For instance, Armstrong, the Rothschild Trust, p. 196, "That is the present objective of Jeroboam Rothschild and his secret Elders of Zion." - [77:152,163](#)

| SOLOMON          |                                                                                | JESUS CHRIST                                                                                                                        |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | THE ANTICHRIST                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                                                                                                                        |
|------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| OVERVIEW         | SOLOMON                                                                        | MESSIANIC PROPHECIES                                                                                                                | FULFILLMENT                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | PROPHECIES                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | MEROVINGIAN KINGS                                                                                                      |
| <b>Kingdom</b>   | I Kings 2:46<br>"And the kingdom was established in the hand of Solomon."      | Isaiah 9:7<br>"and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever" | Acts 1:6<br>"Lord, wilt thou at this time restore again the kingdom to Israel?"<br><br>Revelations 11:15<br>"And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever." | Daniel 7:23<br>"Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be the fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be diverse from all kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall tread it down, and break it in pieces."<br><br>Daniel 11:21<br>"...he shall obtain the kingdom by flatteries." | <a href="#">Despotism</a>                                                                                              |
| <b>Alliances</b> | I Kings 3:1<br>"And Solomon made affinity with Pharaoh king of Egypt, and took |                                                                                                                                     |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                      | Daniel 11:23<br>"a league made with him"                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | <a href="#">Alliance Israelite Universelle</a><br><a href="#">Founded by Rothschild</a><br><a href="#">Alliance of</a> |

|                           |                                                                                                                  |                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                                                   |
|---------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------|
|                           | Pharaoh's daughter"                                                                                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | <a href="#">Jewish &amp; Gentile Freemasonry</a>  |
| <b>Districts (12)</b>     | I Kings 4:7-19<br>12 Offices over 12 districts                                                                   |                                                                                                                                                                                                   |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | Revelation 13:1, 17:12<br><br>"And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns.. And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast."            | <a href="#">Regional Government</a>               |
| <b>Prophet</b>            | II Chronicles 29:25<br><br>"the commandment of David, and of Gad the king's seer, and Nathan the prophet"        | Luke 1:63,76<br><br>"And he...wrote, saying, His name is John. ...And thou, child, shalt be called the prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways" | Luke 7:2628<br><br>"A prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet. This is he, of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee. For I say unto you, Among those that are born of women there is not a greater prophet than John the Baptist:" | Revelations 19:20<br><br>"And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him.."<br><br>Revelation 20:10<br><br>"And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever." | <a href="#">Armageddon</a><br><br>Israel vs. Rome |
| <b>Military (Megiddo)</b> | I Kings 9:15-18<br><br>"the levy which king Solomon raised; for to build...Millo..., and Hazor, and Megiddo, and | Revelation 16:16, 19:14<br><br>"And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue                                                                                            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | Daniel 11:38<br><br>"But in his estate shall he honour the God of forces:"<br><br>Revelation 13:4                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                                                   |

|                          |                                                                                                                                                                                                  |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                                                                                                                                                                         |
|--------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
|                          | Gezer.”<br>I Kings 10:26<br>“And Solomon...had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, whom he bestowed in the cities for chariots, and with the king at Jerusalem.” | Armageddon...<br>And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.”                                                                                                                                                                      | “Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?”<br>Revelation 16:16<br>“And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon.”                                                                                           |                                                                                                                                                                         |
| <b>Horses / Chariots</b> | Deuteronomy 17:16<br>“But [the king] shall not multiply horses to himself.”<br>I Kings 4:26<br>“And Solomon had forty thousand stalls of horses for his chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen.” | Revelation 19:11,14<br>“And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war. ...And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.” | Jeremiah 8:16<br>“The snorting of his horses was heard from Dan: the whole land trembled at the sound of the neighing of his strong ones; for they are come, and have devoured the land, and all that is in it; the city, and those that dwell therein.”              | Revelation 19:18<br>“That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them” |
| <b>Wealth</b>            | 1 Kings 9:14<br>“And Hiram sent to the king sixscore talents of gold.<br>II Chronicles 9:22<br>“Solomon had more riches than all kings of earth”                                                 | Philippians 4:19<br>“But my God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus.”                                                                                                                                                                                      | Daniel 11:24, 43<br>“He shall enter peaceably even upon the fattest places of the province... he shall scatter among them the prey, and spoil, and riches... he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and over all the precious things of Egypt” | <a href="#">Rothschild purchased Israel</a>                                                                                                                             |



## Solomon ...

### **Military Forces**

“According to biblical sources, Solomon had 1,400 chariots, 12,000 horsemen... This large force was stationed at Jerusalem (I Kings 10:26) as well as garrison towns located at strategic points such as Hazor, Megiddo, Gezer, Beth-horon the lower, Baalath, and Tamar in the wilderness of the land of Judah. (9:15, 17-18)” – Anchor Bible Dictionary, [252:110](#) (“Solomon”)

“Megiddo – ‘place of troops’” – New Unger's Bible Dictionary, [299:830](#)

## Merovingian Kings ...

### **Kingdom of Antichrist**

“...our kingdom will be distinguished by a despotism of such magnificent proportions as to be at any moment and in every place **in a position to wipe out any goyim who oppose us by deed or word.**” – Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion (Protocol 5), [799](#)

### **Government: Regionalism**

“One of the Merovingian innovations was a system of regional supervision by chief officers called ‘Comitas’ [Counts]. As deputies of the Kings, the Counts acted as chancellors, judges and military leaders. They were not unlike the Celtic Earls of Britain.” – *Bloodline of the Holy Grail*, [29:255](#)

See: [Heeding Bible Prophecy: New Government](#)

### **Armageddon: Day of Judgment**

“...to find the Way to the Light...culminated in a final weighing of one force against the other at a Time of Justification, later called the Day of Judgment... The Spirit of Light was upheld by the hierarchy... the Spirit of Light had its representative on Earth... In the time of the Davidic kings, the Zadokite priest [Michael-Zadok/Melchizedek] was considered the foremost proponent of the Light...”

“In the Book of Revelation (16:16), the great final war between the Light and Darkness, between good and evil, is forecast to take place at Armageddon (Har Megiddo, ‘the heights of Megiddo’)... The War Scroll describes in detail the forthcoming struggle between the Children of Light and the Sons of Darkness. The tribes of Israel were to be on one side, with the Kittim (Romans) and various heathen factions on the other. In the context of this climactic war, however, there was no mention of an omnipotent Satan - such mythical imagery played no part in the Community's conception of the Final Judgment. The conflict was to be a purely mortal affair between the Light that was Israel and the Darkness of Imperial Rome.” – *Bloodline of the Holy Grail*, [29:29-30](#)

## 5. Solomon's Works / Offices

King Solomon carried out many of the offices of Jesus Christ, who is Prophet, Priest and King. However, Solomon seems to have overstepped the boundaries of his Scriptural authority as king and prophet when he offered sacrifices in the Temple. The Merovingian kings also function as priest-kings, appropriating to themselves the prerogatives and ceremonial duties of the Levitical priesthood. Because the international network of Jewish bodies are working together toward the establishment of a Jewish theocracy under a messianic figure like Solomon, ***all operate under the direction of a single secret society that has been entrusted with guarding the bloodline of priest-kings from which this false messiah will come*** – the [Prieuré de Sion](#).

| SOLOMON             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        | JESUS CHRIST                                                                                                                                                                                                                        |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | THE ANTICHRIST                                                                 |                                                                 |
|---------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------|
| OVERVIEW            | SOLOMON                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                | MESSIANIC PROPHECIES                                                                                                                                                                                                                | FULFILLMENT                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  | PROPHECIES                                                                     | MEROVINGIAN KINGS                                               |
| <b>Deliver</b>      | Psalm 72:12-13<br>“For he shall deliver the needy when he crieth; the poor also, and him that hath no helper. He shall spare the poor and needy, and shall save the souls of the needy.”<br><a href="#">Jews view Solomon as Deliverer of the Poor</a> | Romans 11:26<br>“There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob” (Psalm 14:7 / Isa. 59:20)                                                                                                  | Luke 1:68-9<br>“Blessed be the Lord God of Israel; for he hath visited and redeemed his people, And hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David...that we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies might serve him without fear, In holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life.” |                                                                                | <a href="#">Counterfeit Michael the Archangel (Melchizedek)</a> |
| <b>Build Temple</b> | I Kings 6:1<br>II Chronicles 3:2<br>Began Temple:<br>2 <sup>nd</sup> mo/2 <sup>nd</sup> day/<br>4 <sup>th</sup> yr<br>I Kings 6:38<br>Finished Temple:<br>7 yrs later in 8 <sup>th</sup> mo                                                            | Amos 9:11<br>“In that day will I raise up the tabernacle of David that is fallen, and close up the breaches thereof; and I will raise up his ruins, and I will build it as in the days of old”<br>Zechariah 6:12<br>“Behold the man |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              | II Thessalonians 2:3-4<br>“sitteth in the temple of God”<br>Revelation 11:1,19 | <a href="#">Plan to Rebuild Solomon's Temple</a>                |

|                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                                                                                                                                                                           |                                                                                                       |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
|-----------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
|                             |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | <p>whose name is<br/>The BRANCH;<br/>...and he shall<br/>build the temple<br/>of the LORD:"<br/><br/>(Acts 15:14-12)</p>                                                  |                                                                                                       |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
| <b>Priest King</b>          | <p>I Kings 3:15,<br/>8:62-63<br/><br/><a href="#">"Sacral King"</a></p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         | <p>Zechariah 6:13<br/><br/>"...and he shall<br/>bear the glory,<br/>and shall sit and<br/>rule upon his<br/>throne; and he<br/>shall be a priest<br/>upon his throne"</p> | <p>Hebrews 3:1<br/><br/>"the Apostle and<br/>High Priest of our<br/>profession, Christ<br/>Jesus"</p> | <p><a href="#">Merovingian<br/>Priest-King</a></p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |
| <b>Fire from<br/>Heaven</b> | <p>II Chronicles 7:1<br/><br/>"Now when<br/>Solomon had<br/>made an end of<br/>praying, the fire<br/>came down from<br/>heaven, and<br/>consumed the<br/>burnt offering and<br/>the sacrifices"</p>                                                                                                                                                             |                                                                                                                                                                           |                                                                                                       | <p>Revelation 13:12-13<br/><br/>False Prophet<br/><br/>"And he<br/>exerciseth all the<br/>power of the first<br/>beast before<br/>him... And he<br/>doeth great<br/>wonders, so that<br/>he causeth fire to<br/>come down from<br/>heaven" (This will<br/>be via <b>laser<br/>beams</b> from the<br/>Star Wars<br/>weapons already<br/>placed in space.)</p> |
| <b>Wrote<br/>Scripture</b>  | <p>I Kings 4:29-34<br/><br/>"And God gave<br/>Solomon wisdom<br/>and<br/>understanding<br/>exceeding<br/>much,... And<br/>Solomon's<br/>wisdom excelled<br/>the wisdom of all<br/>the children of<br/>the east country,<br/>and all the<br/>wisdom of Egypt.<br/>...And he spake<br/>three thousand<br/>proverbs: and his<br/>songs were a<br/>thousand and</p> | <p>Isaiah 2:3<br/><br/>"Out of Zion,<br/>Jerusalem, shall<br/>go forth the Word<br/>of the Lord"</p>                                                                      | <p>Revelation 19:13<br/><br/>"his name is<br/>called The Word<br/>of God"</p>                         | <p>Revelation 13:18<br/><br/>"Here is wisdom"<br/><br/>Daniel 8:23<br/><br/>"a king of fierce<br/>countenance,<br/>and<br/>understanding<br/>dark sentences"</p> <p><a href="#">Symbol of<br/>Wisdom</a></p>                                                                                                                                                 |

five.”

I Kings 10:1, 23-24,

II Chronicles 9:22

Proverbs 1:2

Psalm 89

“I have made a covenant with my chosen, I have sworn unto David my servant, Thy seed will I establish for ever, and build up thy throne to all generations.”

Daniel 11:30,32

“he shall...have intelligence with them that forsake the holy covenant... And such as do wickedly against the covenant shall he corrupt by flatteries:”

[New Age Covenant](#)

**Davidic Covenant**

**Prophet**

[Jews consider Solomon one of the prophets](#)  
[Prophet of New Atlantis](#)

Deuteronomy 18:15-19  
“a prophet like unto Moses”

Luke 24:19  
“Jesus of Nazareth, which was a prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people”

**Solomon ...**

**Deliverer**

“Ps. 72: A prayer for the success of the king, perhaps a coronation ode. Only Pss. 72 and 127 are headed by *Of Solomon*. Ps. 72 is probably ascribed to Solomon because it emphasizes qualities and events for which he was known: judicial wisdom (1 Kings 3.16-28)...” – Jewish Study Bible, [1093:1360](#)

**Priest-King**

“...Solomon’s royal authority was enhanced by his status as a sacral king who supervised the religious rites, himself offered sacrifices, blessed the people after the manner of priest, and took a decisive part in the dedication of the Temple, the sanctification of the court and the celebration of the Feast of Tabernacles. (I Kings 3:15; 8:1-5, 14, 22, 54-56, 62-66)” – Encyclopedia Judaica, [117:106](#)

## Prophet

“...Solomon is considered as one of the Prophets, in whom the Holy Ghost dwelt.” Jewish Encyclopedia, [259:439](#)

## Writings: Book M

“When Bacon says that they have some of the lost works of Solomon in New Atlantis, Heydon expands this into a statement that they have ‘the book M’, which was written by Solomon, in New Atlantis. The book M was one of the sacred objects found in the tomb of Christians Rosencreutz, according to the *Fama*....

“ff. ‘For we have some part of his [Solomon’s] works which with you are lost, namely the Rosie Crucian M which he wrote of all things past, present, and to come’ (Holy Guide, sig. c 7 *recto*) Compare *New Atlantis, op. cit.* p. 148, ‘...for we have some part of his (Solomon’s) works which with you are lost, namely the Natural History which he wrote of all plants...’ ” – *Rosicrucian Enlightenment*, [46:128](#)

## Merovingian Kings ...

### Deliverer: Michael-Zadok: Melchizedek

**“The heavenly deliverer is Melchizedek. Identical with the Archangel Michael,** he is head of the ‘Sons of Heaven,’ or ‘God of Justice’ and is referred to as Elohim and ‘el’... Here Melchizedek is portrayed as presiding over the final judgment and condemnation of his demonic counterpart Belial / Satan, the Prince of Darkness...The great act of deliverance is expected to occur on the Day of Atonement at the end of the tenth Jubilee cycle.” – *The Dead Sea Scrolls in English*, [121:300](#)

### Rebuild Solomon’s Temple

“[Elias] Ashmole and William Lilly founded a Rosicrucian lodge in London in 1646 based upon the Utopian ideal of the creation of a new Atlantis, which symbolized the golden age before the Fall when humanity was spiritually perfect, and the rebuilding of Solomon’s temple as revered in the Templar tradition.” – *Occult Conspiracy*, [25:56-7](#)

“...he [Sir Isaac Newton]...drew a reconstructed floor plan of the Temple of Solomon.” - *Templar Revelation*, [242:139](#)

Isaac Newton – Grand Master of the Prieuré de Sion (1691-1727) – *Holy Blood, Holy Grail*, [31:131](#)

See: [Heeding Bible Prophecy: New Jerusalem](#)



## Priest-King

“In many of its documents, Sion asserts that the new king, in accordance with Merovingian tradition, would ‘rule but not govern.’ In other word, he would be a priest-king who functions primarily in a ritual and symbolic capacity; and **the actual business of governing would be handled by someone else—conceivably by the Prieuré de Sion.**” – *Holy Blood, Holy Grail*, [31:410](#)

## Primacy of the Prieuré de Sion

“There are a great many secret societies in operation, [Charles] Nodier declares. **But there is one, he adds, that takes precedence over all others, that in fact presides over all others.** According to Nodier this ‘supreme’ secret society is called the **Philadelphes**. At the same time, however, he speaks of ‘the oath which forbids me to make them known under their social name.’ **Nevertheless there is a hint of [the Prieuré de] Sion..**” - [31:152](#)

## New Age Covenant

“The Sicambrian Franks, from whose female line the Merovingians emerged, were associated with **Grecian Arcadia** before migrating to the Rhineland. As we have seen, they called themselves the *NEWMAGE* – ‘People of the New Covenant,’ just as the [Essenes](#) of Qumran had once been known.” – *Bloodline of the Holy Grail*, [29:175](#)

## Symbol of Wisdom = Bee

“The Merovingian kings were noted sorcerers in the manner of the Samaritan Magi, and they firmly believed in the hidden power of the honeycomb. Because a honeycomb is naturally made up of hexagonal prisms, it was considered by philosophers to be the manifestation of divine harmony in nature. Its construction was associated with insight and wisdom — as detailed in Proverbs 24:13-14...

**“To the Merovingians the bee was a most hallowed creature.** A sacred emblem of Egyptian royalty, it became a symbol of Wisdom. Some **300 golden bees** **[Nazarene Remnant comment:** Undoubtedly this is the original origin of the name the Committee of 300. **End NR comment]** were found stitched to the cloak of Childeric I (the son of Meroveus) when his grave was unearthed in 1653. Napoleon had these attached to his own coronation robe in 1804. He claimed this right by virtue of his descent from James de Rohan-Stuardo, the natural son (legitimated 1667) of Charles II Stuart of Britain by Marguerite, Duchesse de Rohan. The Stuarts were in turn entitled to this distinction because they, and their related Counts of Brittany, were descended from Clodion’s brother Fredemundus—thus (akin to the Merovingians) they were equally in descent from the Fisher Kings through Faramund. The Merovingian bees are still to be seen on some Jacobite glassware.” – *Bloodline of the Holy Grail*, [29:171-2](#)

## 6. Solomon's Sins

Solomon **was brutal in consolidating his power** over the kingdom from the outset. To say the Antichrist will outdo Solomon in this respect would be an enormous understatement. However exalted because of his great power, wealth and fame, **Solomon is primarily revered by the occult societies because he led the nation of Israel away from the worship of the true God into the worship of pagan gods.**

**[Nazarene Remnant comment:** It has been a deliberate tactic of the enemy to generalize Satanic worship down to the phrase "pagan gods." The simple fact is that all pagan gods have pointed directly at Satan, who masquerades until many names: Anu-Lucifer / Set / Seth / Baal / Satyr / Jahbulon / Loki / Yima / Freyr / Goat of Mendes / Typhon / Nun / Titans / Titanic? / Baphomet / Siva (Shiva) / Enki / Enki-Ea / Satan.

**End NR comment]** Solomon is the model for Merovingian kings because he built high places for the Great Mother Goddess, Ashtoreth, whom the Merovingians worship as the Roman Diana and Greek Artemis.

| SOLOMON          |                                                                                                                               | JESUS CHRIST                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |                                                                                                                                                         | THE ANTICHRIST                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                                                     |
|------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------|
| OVERVIEW         | SOLOMON                                                                                                                       | MESSIANIC PROPHECIES                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | FULFILLMENT                                                                                                                                             | PROPHECIES                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                               | MEROVINGIAN KINGS                                   |
| <b>Vengeance</b> | I Kings 2:19-25<br>Swift vengeance on his enemies                                                                             | Genesis 49:11<br>"The sceptre shall not depart from Judah... he washed his garments in wine, and his clothes in the blood of grapes:"<br>Romans 12:19<br>"Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord." | Revelation 19:13-21<br>"And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood... and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God" | Revelation 13:7<br>"And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations."<br>Revelations 17:16<br>"And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire." | <a href="#">Vow of Revenge against Roman Church</a> |
| <b>Apostasy</b>  | I Kings 11:1-10<br>"For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, that his wives turned away his heart after other gods: and his |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                                                                                                                                                         | II Thessalonians 2:3<br>"Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                           |                                                     |

heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as was the heart of David his father.”

[Religious Toleration](#)

**Idolatry**

I Kings 11:5,7

“For Solomon went after Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, and after Milcom the abomination of the Ammonites ... Then did Solomon build an high place for Chemosh, the abomination of Moab, in the hill that is before Jerusalem, and for Molech, the abomination of the children of Ammon.”

[Revered as a Master Magician Temple Idolatry](#)

Ezekiel 8

“every form of creeping things, and abominable beasts, and all the idols of the house of Israel, portrayed upon the wall round about...my sanctuary... Then he brought me to the door of the gate of the LORD'S house which was toward the north; and, behold, there sat women weeping for Tammuz.”

falling away first”

Matthew 24:15

“When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand;) Then let them which be in Judaea flee into the mountains”

(Dan. 9:27, 11:31)

[Idolaters](#)

## Solomon

### Religious Toleration

“Other religions—whether in Egypt, Mesopotamia, or elsewhere—accordingly had deities of both sexes... In relation to such theistic ideas, one of the more flexible characters mentioned in Biblical texts is King David’s son, Solomon, celebrated not just for the magnificence and splendor of his reign, but for the wisdom of the man himself. Much later, Solomon’s legacy was crucial to emergent Grail lore because **he was the true advocate of religious toleration** ... During Solomon's era Jehovah was afforded considerable importance but other gods were acknowledged as well. It was a spiritually uncertain age in which it was not uncommon for individuals to hedge their bets in respect of alternative deities. After all, with such a plethora of different gods and goddesses receiving homage in the region, it might have been shortsighted to decry all but one. Who was to say that the devout Hebrews had got it right!” – *Bloodline of the Holy Grail*, [29:15](#)

### Temple Idolatry

“...King Solomon’s temple in Jerusalem...was regarded as the repository of ancient occult wisdom and symbolism by both the Freemasons and the Knights Templar... The available evidence suggests that during the 370-year history of the original temple at Jerusalem **it was wholly or partly used for Goddess worship for 200 years of that period.**” – *Occult Conspiracy*, [25:5](#)

### Master Magician

“Josephus mentions a book of spells and incantations for summoning demons that was in use as early as the first century A.D. **Its author was supposed to be King Solomon, who figures in occult mythology as a great magician.** A magical work known as *The Key of Solomon* ranks next to the legendary *Emerald Tablets* of Hermes Trismegistus as the most celebrated of magical texts.” – *The Occult: A History*, [454:227](#)

“How does Solomon feature in this tradition of Goddess worship? During the Middle Ages the Hebrew king gained an infamous reputation as a master magician who could raise elemental spirits and several grimoires or magical workbooks where either named after him (e.g. *The Key of Solomon*) or credited to his authorship. He was generally regarded as a powerful magus, healer and exorcist and today some born-again **Christians denounce him as a devil-worshipper who led the Israelites away from the true God.** In the apocryphal *Book of Wisdom*, written in the first century BCE, Solomon is quoted as saying, ‘God gave me the true knowledge of things as they are; an understanding of the structure of the world and the way in which the elements work, the beginning and the end of eras and what lies in between...the cycles of the year and the constellations...the thoughts of men...the power of spirits...the virtues of roots...**I learnt it all, secret and manifest.**’” – *Occult Conspiracy*, [25:8](#)

## Merovingian Kings ...

### Vengeance

“As the smoke from the slow fire choked the life from his body, Jacques de Molay is said to have issued an imprecation from the flames. According to tradition he called his persecutors – Pope Clement and King Philippe – to join him and account for themselves before the court of God within the year. Within a month Pope Clement was dead...

"By the end of the year Philippe was dead as well. There is, of course, no need to look for supernatural explanations. The [Templars](#) possessed great expertise in the use of poisons and there were certainly enough people about...to exact the appropriate vengeance. Nevertheless, the apparent fulfillment of the grand master's curse lent credence to belief in the orders occult powers. Nor did the curse end there..." – *Holy Blood, Holy Grail*, [31:79](#)

See: [Mystery Babylon Judged](#)

### Idolatrous Practices

“Regardless of their ultimately Jewish descent, the Merovingians were not practicing Jews... the Catholic Gregory of Tours described them as ‘followers of idolatrous practices’, but the priestly Merovingians were not pagan in any sense of being unenlightened. Their spiritual cult was not dissimilar to that of the Druids, and they were greatly revered as esoteric teachers, judges, faith-healers and clairvoyants.” – *Bloodline of the Holy Grail*, [29:167](#)

### **[Nazarene Remnant insertion:**

“But king Solomon loved many strange women, together with the daughter of Pharaoh, women of the Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Zidonians, [and] Hittites;

Of the nations [concerning] which the LORD said unto the children of Israel, ***Ye shall not go in to them, neither shall they come in unto you: [for] surely they will turn away your heart after their gods:*** Solomon clave unto these in love.

And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines: ***and his wives turned away his heart.*** [\[116\]](#)

---

116 Adam Clarke's commentary on 1 Kings 11: 3: “He had seven hundred wives, princesses - How he could get so many of the blood royal from the different surrounding nations, is astonishing; but probably the daughters of noblemen, generals, etc., may be included. And three hundred concubines - These were wives of the second rank, who were taken according to the usages of those times; but their offspring could not inherit. Sarah was to Abraham what these seven hundred princesses were to Solomon; and the three hundred concubines stood in the same relation to the Israelitish king as Hagar and Keturah did to the patriarch. Here then are one thousand wives to form this great bad man's harem! Was it possible that such a person could have any piety to God, who was absorbed by such a number of women? We scarcely allow a man to have the fear of God who has a second wife or mistress; in what state then must the man be who has one thousand of them? We may endeavor to excuse all this by saying, “It was a custom in the East to have a multitude of women, and that there were many of those whom Solomon probably never saw,” etc., etc. But was there any of them whom he might not have seen? Was it for reasons of state, or merely court splendor, that he had so many? How then is it said that he loved many strange women? - that he clave to them in love? And did he not give them the utmost proofs of his attachment when he not only tolerated their iniquitous worship in the



For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, [that] his wives turned away his heart after other gods [**Nazarene Remnant comment:** this is a direct reference to satan]; and his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as [was] the heart of David his father.

For Solomon went after Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, and after Milcom the abomination of the Ammonites. [**Nazarene Remnant comment:** again, this is a direct reference to satan.]

**And Solomon did evil in the sight of the LORD,** and went not fully after the LORD, as [did] David his father.

Then did Solomon build an high place for Chemosh, the abomination of Moab, in the hill that [is] before Jerusalem [the Mount of Olives], and for Molech, the abomination of the children of Ammon.

And likewise did he for all his strange wives, which burnt incense and sacrificed unto their gods.

**And the LORD was angry with Solomon,** because his heart was turned from the LORD God of Israel, which had appeared unto him twice, [117] And had commanded him concerning this thing, that he should not go after other gods: but he kept not that which the LORD commanded.

Wherefore the LORD said unto Solomon, Forasmuch as this is done of thee, and thou hast not kept my covenant and my statutes, which I have commanded thee, **I will surely rend the kingdom from thee, and will give it to thy servant.**

**Notwithstanding in thy days I will not do it for David thy father's sake:** [but] I will rend it out of the hand of **thy son.**

Howbeit I will not rend away all the kingdom; [but] will give **one tribe** [Because the tribes of Judah and Benjamin had their possessions mixed, they are here taken as one tribe. Thus

---

land, but built temples to their idols, and more, burnt incense to them himself? As we should not condemn what God justifies, so we should not justify what God condemns. He went after Ashtarothe, the impure Venus of the Sidonians; after Milcom, the abomination of the Ammonites; after Chemosh, the abomination of the Moabites; and after the murderous Molech, the abomination of the children of Ammon. He seems to have gone as far in iniquity as it was possible." (From *Adam Clarke's Commentary on the Bible*)

117 Adam Clarke's commentary on 1 Kings 11: 9: "The Lord was angry with Solomon - Had not this man's delinquency been strongly marked by the Divine disapprobation, it would have had a fatal effect on the morals of mankind. Vice is vice, no matter who commits it. And God is as much displeased with sin in Solomon as he can be with it in the most profligate, uneducated wretch. And although God sees the same sin in precisely the same degree of moral turpitude as to the act itself, yet there may be circumstances which greatly aggravate the offense, and subject the offender to greater punishment. Solomon was wise; he knew better; his understanding showed him the vanity as well as the wickedness of idolatry. God had appeared unto him twice, and thus given him the most direct proof of his being and of his providence. The promises of God had been fulfilled to him in the most remarkable manner, and in such a way as to prove that they came by a Divine counsel, and not by any kind of casualty. All these were aggravations of Solomon's crimes, as to their demerit; for the same crime has, in every case, the same degree of moral turpitude in the sight of God; but circumstances may so aggravate, as to require the offender to be more grievously punished; so the punishment may be legally increased where the crime is the same. Solomon deserved more punishment for his worship of Ashtarothe than any of the Sidonians did, though they performed precisely the same acts. The Sidonians had never known the true God; Solomon had been fully acquainted with him." (From *Adam Clarke's Commentary on the Bible*)

10 tribes were taken from him.] to thy son for David my servant's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake which I have chosen. [118] [119] [120]" (1 Kings 11: 1-13, KJV) **End NR comment**

## 7. Solomon's Symbols

Dan Brown's new book, *The Solomon Key*, is based on the "Key of Solomon," which is the "Seal of Solomon" – a pagan symbol which, exoterically, is called the "Star of David" to divert suspicion that it is an occult symbol. The "Seal of Solomon" is the six-pointed star and it represents the Star of Remphan, the Assyrian-Babylonian god of the planet Saturn (Satan). Revelation 13:8 states: "Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six." Here God is revealing that the number of the Beast, 666, is the number of a man – Solomon (known for his wisdom) – whose symbol (mark) was the 6-pointed star.

---

118 Adam Clarke's commentary on 1 Kings 11: 13: "Will give one tribe - for David my servant's sake - The line of the Messiah must be preserved. The prevailing lion must come out of the tribe of Judah: not only the tribe must be preserved, but the regal line and the regal right. All this must be done for the true David's sake: and this was undoubtedly what God had in view by thus miraculously preserving the tribe of Judah and the royal line, in the midst of so general a defection. And for Jerusalem's sake - As David was a type of the Messiah, so was Jerusalem a type of the true Church: therefore the Old Jerusalem must be preserved in the hands of the tribe of Judah, till the true David should establish the New Jerusalem in the same land, and in the same city. And what a series of providences did it require to do all these things!" (From *Adam Clarke's Commentary on the Bible*)

119 Albert Barne's commentary on 1 Kings 11: 13: "One tribe - i. e., (marginal reference) the tribe of Judah. Benjamin was looked upon as absorbed in Judah, so as not to be really a tribe in the same sense as the others. Still, in memory of the fact that the existing tribe of Judah was a double one 1Ki\_12:2 l, the prophet Ahijah tore his garment into twelve parts, and kept back two from Jeroboam." (From *Albert Barne's Notes on the Bible*)

120 Did Solomon finally repent and return to God? Matthew Henry seems to think so: "Upon this message which God graciously sent to Solomon, to awaken his conscience and bring him to repentance, we have reason to hope that he humbled himself before God, confessed his sin, begged pardon, and returned to his duty, that he then published his repentance in the book of Ecclesiastes, where he bitterly laments his own folly and madness (Ecc\_7:25, Ecc\_7:26), and warns others to take heed of the like evil courses, and to fear God and keep his commandments, in consideration of the judgment to come, which, it is likely, had made him tremble, as it did Felix. That penitential sermon was as true an indication of a heart broken for sin and turned from it as David's penitential psalms were, though of another nature. God's grace in his people works variously. Thus, though Solomon fell, he was not utterly cast down; what God had said to David concerning him was fulfilled: I will chasten him with the rod of men, but my mercy shall not depart from him, 2Sa\_7:14, 2Sa\_7:15. Though God may suffer those whom he loves to fall into sin, he will not suffer them to lie still in it. Solomon's defection, though it was much his reproach and a great blemish to his personal character, yet did not so far break in upon the character of his reign but that it was afterwards made the pattern of a good reign, 2Ch\_11:17, where the kings are said to have done well, while they walked in the way of David and Solomon. But, though we have all this reason to hope he repented and found mercy, yet the Holy Ghost did not think fit expressly to record his recovery, but left it doubtful, for warning to others not to sin upon presumption of repenting, for it is but a peradventure whether God will give them repentance, or, if he do, whether he will give the evidence of it to themselves or others. Great sinners may recover themselves and have the benefit of their repentance, and yet be denied both the comfort and credit of it; the guilt may be taken away, and yet not the reproach." (From *Matthew Henry's Commentary on the Whole Bible*)

| SOLOMON                        |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                    | JESUS CHRIST                                                                                                                                 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | THE ANTICHRIST                                                                                                                                                                                                                         |                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
|--------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| OVERVIEW                       | SOLOMON                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            | MESSIANIC PROPHECIES                                                                                                                         | FULFILLMENT                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 | PROPHECIES                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | MEROVINGIAN KINGS                                                                                                                                                                                    |
| <b>Sign (Lion)</b>             | <p><a href="#">Revered by Masons as the Lion of Judah</a></p> <p><a href="#">Tribe of Judah = Leo</a></p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                          | <p>Matthew 24:30</p> <p>“then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven”</p> <p>Genesis 49:8-12</p> <p>“Judah is a lion’s whelp”</p> | <p>Revelation 5:5</p> <p>“behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David”</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     | <p>Revelation 13:2</p> <p>“And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion”</p>                                                                       | <p><a href="#">Symbol is Lion of Judah</a></p>                                                                                                                                                       |
| <b>Seal (Six-pointed star)</b> | <p><a href="#">Seal of Solomon</a></p> <p>Amos 5:26</p> <p>“But ye have borne the tabernacle of your Moloch and Chiun your images, the <b>star</b> of your god, which ye made to yourselves.”</p> <p>Acts 7:43</p> <p>“Yea, ye took up the tabernacle of Moloch, and the <b>star</b> of your god Remphan, figures which ye made to worship them.”</p> <p>(Strong’s Concordance #4481 and 3594)</p> |                                                                                                                                              | <p>Ephesians 1:12-13</p> <p>“That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first trusted in Christ...in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise, Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory.”</p> | <p>Revelation 13:16-18</p> <p>“And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads: And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark”</p> | <p><a href="#">Use Solomon’s Seal</a></p> <p><a href="#">/ Six-Pointed Star</a></p> <p><a href="#">Coat of Arms of Rennes le Chateau</a></p> <p><a href="#">Insignia of Zionism / Rothschild</a></p> |
| <b>666</b>                     | <p>II Chronicles 9:13</p> <p>I Kings 10:14</p> <p>“Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred threescore and six talents of gold,”</p>                                                                                                                                                                                                                                |                                                                                                                                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             | <p>Revelation 13:8</p> <p>“ Here is <b>wisdom</b>. Let him that hath understanding count the <b>number of the beast: for it is the number of a man</b>; and his number is Six hundred threescore and</p>                               | <p><a href="#">6-pointed star is a graphic representation of 666</a></p>                                                                                                                             |

**Ships (Sea)**

[I Kings 4:29](#)

II Chronicles 9:2  
 “For the king’s ships went to Tarshish with the servants of Hiram: every three years once came the ships of Tarshish bringing gold, and silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks.”

Psalm 72:8

“He shall have dominion also from sea to sea, and from the river unto the ends of the earth.”

Matthew 4:19

“I will make you fishers of men”

Matthew 8:24-27

“What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him!”

six.”

Revelation 13:1

“And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.”

[Fish symbol](#)

**Solomon ...**

**Freemasonry: Solomon: Lion of Judah**

“The Lion that guarded the Ark and held in his mouth the key wherewith to open it, figuratively represents **Solomon, the Lion of the Tribe of Judah**, who preserved and communicated the key to the true knowledge of God, of His laws, and of the profound mysteries of the moral and physical Universe... The lion [אֵיִלִּים, אֵיִלִּים, Arai, Araiah, which also means the altar] still holds in his mouth the key of the enigma of the sphynx.” – Pike, [Morals & Dogma, 155:210](#)

**Seal of Solomon: “As Above, So Below”**

“In mysticism, [as above,, so below] means that the soul and God are one and the same. In magic, the principle is altogether more complicated. Man is the ‘microcosm,’ whose symbol is a five-pointed star (or pentacle); the universe is the macrocosm, and its symbol is the six-pointed star (or two triangles interlaced—the symbol of Solomon). The occultists of the Middle Ages and the Reformation saw man and the universe connected by thousands of invisible bonds...the notion of an ‘intelligent universe’ in which cosmic rays may carry coded information that can influence the genes... This, then, was the conception that underlay all the magic of the ‘hermetic century,’ 1500 to 1600. *Man is an organ in the body of the universe.*” – *The Occult: A History, 454:232*

See: [The Six-Pointed Star: The Mark of the Beast](#)

[Designer Marks of the Beast: Why the Mark of the Beast is NOT the Microchip Implant](#)

**Ships: Sea: Commerce**

“Solomon built a fleet of ships (later called a fleet of ships of Tarshish) at Ezion-geber on the Gulf of Elath, probably with the help of Phoenician ship builders. The ships were manned by Hiram’s sailors and Solomon’s crews

together and were sent to Ophir with Hiram's own fleet to bring back gold, silver, almug wood, precious stones, ivory, apes, and peacocks (I Kings 9:26-28, 10:11, 22)." – Anchor Bible Dictionary, [252:109](#)

## Merovingian Kings ...

### British-Israelism: Astrological Signs: Judah: Leo (Lion); Dan: Scorpio (Serpent/Dragon)

#### ["Israel's Symbols and Heraldry"](#)

|                |              |                              |
|----------------|--------------|------------------------------|
| Aries          | Gad          | Sweden                       |
| Taurus         | Ephraim      | Britain                      |
| Gemini         | Benjamin     | Iceland/Norway/Normans       |
| Cancer         | Issachar     | Swiss/Dutch/Finns            |
| <b>Leo</b>     | <b>Judah</b> | <b>Juti (Jews)</b>           |
| Virgo          | Naphtali     | Norway                       |
| Libra          | Ashur        | Scotland/Germany             |
| <b>Scorpio</b> | <b>Dan</b>   | <b>Danes/Swedes/Normandy</b> |
| Sagittarius    | Manassah     | USA                          |
| Capricorn      | Zebulun      | Holland                      |
| Aquarius       | Reuben       | France                       |
| Pisces         | Simeon/Levi  | Silurians/ (Senones)         |

See: [The False Gospel in the Stars](#)

### Zionism: Symbol: Six-Pointed Star (666)

"Finally, the State of Israel was created by the United Nations in 1948. His symbol, the six-pointed star, adorns the Israeli Knesset and flies on the flag of Israel.

"In retrospect, the six-pointed star was an Egyptian occult symbol which King Solomon adopted when he went into idolatry and witchcraft and built an altar for Ashteroth (star). It was seen in Arab associations with Jews (and these were obviously cabalists) till the 16<sup>th</sup> century and the influence of the Cabalist Isaac Luria to the 17<sup>th</sup> century when Mayer Amschel Bauer used it on his door. Then he changed his family name to Rothschild, meaning red shield, incorporating it into his family's coat of arms. Finally, it became the insignia for Zionism." – *The Six-Pointed Star*, [211:51-2](#)

"This Chosen One of God is chosen from above to demolish the senseless forces moved by instinct and not reason, by brutishness and not humanness. These forces...have overthrown all forms of social order to erect on the ruins the throne of the King of the Jews; but their part will be played out the moment he enters into his kingdom..."

"Then will it be possible for us to say to the peoples of the world: 'Give thanks to God and bow the knee before **him who bears on his front the seal** of the predestination of man, to which God Himself has led his **star** that none other but He might free us from all the beforementioned forces and evils.'" – *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Sion* (Protocol 23), [799](#)

See: [Mark of the Beast: The Six-Pointed Star: Insignia of Zionism](#)



[Heeding Bible Prophecy: New Israel](#)

### Merovingian Symbols: Fish /Lion/Dragon

“The immortal sea-lord [King Pallas, god of old Arcadia]...whose symbol was a fish... **The fish was an emblem of the Merovingian kings, along with the Lion of Judah.**” – *Bloodline of the Holy Grail*, [29:175](#)

“The lion, the whole man, Humanity in its strength...is then resuscitated but in a very different shape. By its passage through this mystic...death the colour of unrightness is taken away. Its taming completed, it receives wings, wherewith it may fly up to Sol, the Perfect or Divine; and is transmuted, say the alchemists, into the Red Dragon.” – *Mysticism*, [26:147-148](#)

Appendix H:

What Role Will the Great Pretender Play: *Charlemagne, King Arthur or King Solomon?*



Prince Charles of Wales, 60th birthday official photograph (Courtesy: *The Times*, London) In Freemasonry "The right-hand ... lion ... is a symbol of wisdom, while the left hand lion represents power." (*Architects of Deception*, by Juri Lina, Referent Publishing, Stockholm, Sweden, p. 89) It is entirely appropriate here that Charles seems to be deliberately obscuring the right-hand lion, and emphasizing the left-hand one! **Prince Charles, as the Antichrist, will seek to counterfeit the Second Coming of the Messiah.** In Freemasonry "An arch magician of high degree, according to sorcerous lore, was the third king of the Jews, who was named Shelomoh and called Solomon. The principle legends of Masonry emanate from Solomon and the fabled Temple bearing his name. Every lodge is and must be a symbol of the Temple of Solomon. **Each Master in the Chair [in a Masonic Lodge] is representative of that perfidious Jewish king.** Though not all lodges are willing to frankly admit this identification with the ancient synagogue of sin, there is, in Tombstone, Arizona one which does publicly adhere to this label. Tombstone, Arizona was connected, by a variety of old trails, to the Ruby Road and the town of Ruby [the ruby is the sacred stone of the tribe of Judah] which witnessed so many brutal killings." (From *King Kill 33*, by James Shelby Downard And Michael A. Hoffman II, Published by Independent History & Research P.O. Box 849, Coeur d'Alene, Idaho, 83816, Chapter 13, p. 12. See <http://www.hoffman-info.com/bookstore.html> )

We already have a mountain of evidence to show that the greatest hoax of all time—Satan’s sacrificial lead man on Earth, the Antichrist, playing the role of the returning Messiah—is about to be played out on an ignorant and unsuspecting people. Of that there is no doubt. However, there is some doubt as to what identity the Antichrist will assume.

This report looks at three possibilities:

1. The Antichrist as **Charlemagne**
2. The Antichrist as **King Arthur**
3. The Antichrist as **King Solomon**

“We are at present working discreetly, but with all our might, **to wrest this mysterious force called sovereignty out of the clutches of the local national states of the world.** And all the time we are denying with our lips what we are doing with our hands.” (Arnold Toynbee. Source: John Christian, <http://www.scribd.com> )

“Goyim (that’s most of the human race, known as the Gentiles) are mentally inferior to Jews and can’t run their nations properly. **For their sake and ours, we need to abolish their governments and replace them with a single government.** This will take a long time and involve much bloodshed, but it’s for a good cause. Here’s what we’ll need to do:

- Place our agents and helpers everywhere
- Take control of the media and use it in propaganda for our plans
- Start fights between different races, classes and religions
- Use bribery, threats and blackmail to get our way
- Use Freemasonic Lodges to attract potential public officials
- Appeal to successful people’s egos
- Appoint puppet leaders who can be controlled by blackmail
- Replace royal rule with socialist rule, then communism, then despotism
- Abolish all rights and freedoms, except the right of force by us
- Sacrifice people (including Jews sometimes) when necessary
- Eliminate religion; replace it with science and materialism
- Control the education system to spread deception and destroy intellect
- Rewrite history to our benefit
- Create entertaining distractions
- Corrupt minds with filth and perversion
- Encourage people to spy on one another
- Keep the masses in poverty and perpetual labor
- Take possession of all wealth, property and (especially) gold
- Use gold to manipulate the markets, cause depressions etc.
- Introduce a progressive tax on wealth
- Replace sound investment with speculation
- Make long-term interest-bearing loans to governments
- Give bad advice to governments and everyone else

Eventually the Goyim will be so angry with their governments (because we’ll blame them for the resulting mess) that they’ll gladly have us take over. **We will then appoint a descendant of David to be king of the world, and the remaining Goyim will**

**bow down and sing his praises. Everyone will live in peace and obedient order under his glorious rule.”** 121

## 1. The Antichrist as **Charlemagne**

From *The Sinister Garden at Highgrove ...*

“It is interesting to note that the name **Charlemagne** (Born 2 April, 742; died at Aachen, 28 January, 814) is French for *Carolus Magnus*, or *Carlus Magnus* (‘Charles the Great), and German for *Karl der Grosse*. Does Prince Charles fancy himself as another Charlemagne, or another **King Arthur**,<sup>122</sup> or perhaps a combination of both? We have already seen that Prince Charles mentions the word “liege” in his induction as Prince of Wales, so why do I bring up Charlemagne here, and why the emphasis on this word “liege”?

### **Prince Charles Seems to be Saying that Someone Else is His Father**

“It is very revealing to compare the investiture of the Prince, ... with his own later recollection of the event. Here is how Prince Charles’ tells it:

“*Within the vast ruin of Caernarvon Castle, ... **my father** invested me as Prince of Wales. Upon my head **he** put a coronet cap as token of principality, and into my hand the gold verge of government, and on the middle finger the gold ring of responsibility. Then leading me by the hand through an archway to one of the towers of the battlements, **he** presented me to the people of Wales.*”<sup>123</sup>

121 The plot to put this imposter king on the throne of the world (a throne which rightfully belongs to the true Messiah, Jesus Christ or Yeshua) was first put in the public eye in a major way by a book published in 1982, called *The Holy Blood and the Holy Grail*. Gary Osborn summarises the facts of the matter here: “The stories surrounding Rennes-le-Château [a Merovingian castle], which has now become a ‘cottage industry’ in France, was first brought to the public’s attention by the best-selling book, *The Holy Blood and the Holy Grail*. First published in 1982, this book set a precedent for other books of its genre and spawned a whole new international media industry specialising in conspiracy theories, alternative history and the latest study known as ‘cryptohistory’. The central theme of this book is based on an “ancient” secret society, the Prieuré de Sion, (the ‘Order of Sion’ or ‘Priory of Sion’), whose supposed “members” claim strong links with the Knights Templar. There are claims that the Prieuré de Sion has guardianship over the Holy Grail (thought to be the sacred icon of the Merovingians) and that the Society has an agenda to restore the monarchy in France – the chosen monarch being a descendent of the Merovingian line of Frankish kings who were deposed by the Carolingians and who were themselves former court officials to the kings of the Merovingian dynasty. It is said that the Merovingians were the descendents of the ancient Hebrews – especially the ‘Tribe of Benjamin’ and the ‘House of David’ – and therefore Jesus and his “sister”, “wife”, or “lover”, Mary Magdalene. ... If much of the mystery surrounding Rennes-le-Château really is a hoax, then it’s possible that in their endeavour to falsify or fictionalise certain exoteric and esoteric connections – which on the surface are generally seen as “non-existent” – the “hoaxers” may have tapped into a rich vein of information known only to the ‘mystery schools’ and which had remained in secrecy for thousands of years. In this regard, my interest is in the paintings of Nicolas Poussin – one of the few artists who are cited in *The Holy Blood and the Holy Grail* as having held the “key” to an important secret – at least this much is fact.” (From Gary Osborn’s article “23.5” here: <http://garvosborn.moonfruit.com/235-introduction/4516311785> ) Gary makes it clear, as I do, that this whole convoluted story is nothing other than “a cleverly orchestrated hoax,” perhaps the biggest the world will ever see!

122 Clovis I is supposed to be the legendary King Arthur.

123 Tim Cohen, *The AntiChrist and a Cup of Tea*, p. 203.

Tim Cohen comments ...

“Either this is a misquotation, or Charles referred to someone other than his mother and Prince Philip as his ‘father’ in connection with his investiture. It was not Prince Philip, who lacks such authority since he is not the British sovereign, but the queen who placed the coronet upon Prince Charles’ head; also, it was not Prince Philip, but the queen who led Prince Charles by the hand to present him to the Welsh people! **If we accept the above quote as accurate, we must conclude that Prince Charles could only have been referring to some other ‘father’—that is, the red dragon or satan.**”<sup>124</sup>

**Perhaps this is the Prince’s real father!**

“The next level [of the Illuminati **Inner Circle**] is known as **'The Seven'**, or the 'Principalities' here we have the Nefilim elite, **the Queen Mother was said to be of this level**, as was Queen Victoria before her; and before her Catherine de Medici, all three are said to be the same spirit. It has been said that after her death, this baton passed to Prince Philip. Heading this level **is said to be Pindar**, or penis of the dragon, according to Arizona Wilder, **Pindar is the father of Prince Charles and Prince William**. Pindar is said to be the beast to which all the hybrid Nephilim take their orders, he represents the underground world and is the link between the two, as he is the provider of the genetics for the highest breeding producing the next leaders. He uses the name **Marquis de Libeaux** and has a chateau in Alsace-Lorraine, Lorraine having Orion implications, Libeaux has water connotations.”<sup>125</sup>

The Webmaster at <http://lifeinthemix2.co.uk> informs us that “... all Illuminati families today are direct descendants to Charlemagne, the lower bloodline members are seen in such people as the Bush family, Bill Clinton, Al Gore, Barack Obama, etc. all the current Monarchs across Europe are **Merovingian**. So one does not require legions of knowledge to understand what the Merovingian - Carolingian creatures represent. **They represent everything that is considered evil**, whether one studies history of these bloodlines or just watching TV today. All the sickness that has suppressed this planet have



Prince Charles with his hammer, performing for his AshkeNazi groomers. The hammer<sup>127</sup> is a decidedly anti-Christian symbol as used by world Freemasonry, and in every court and parliament on the planet: “Let us erect the two pillars, one at the right and the other at the left. Let us bless them. We bless these instrument and we also bless these various symbols of Jesus (12) that represent, ironically, some episode of those that the Impostor spoke of during his preaching in his instructions and

<sup>124</sup> Cohen, Op. Cit., p. 203. Emphasis added.

<sup>125</sup> Source: *The New World Order Built In The Blood Of The Human Race*, available here: [http://www.lifeinthemix.co.uk/new\\_world\\_order.html](http://www.lifeinthemix.co.uk/new_world_order.html)

I would suggest that you study the entire article, as it contains important and foundational background information.



afforded themselves long and grand titles, it goes with the territory of insisting all man sees them as fantastic, **because they know what in truth they are.** So this nonsense only continues while you believe them and pander to their sickness. Are we not supposed to help them see their ignorance? Or are they beyond redemption?"<sup>126</sup>

The Webmaster at

<http://lifeinthemix2.co.uk> also

says, in his article "[Merovingians They Are Not](#)," that: "The name

given to Charles, King of the Franks, first sovereign of the Christian Empire of **the West**; was Charlemagne. It is to be noted, however, that the place of his birth whether **Aachen or Liege** has never been fully and conclusively released, which throws suspicion as to his true pedigree as presented, also the traditional date has been set one or more years later by recent writers." He discusses the very brutal double-life of Charlemagne, and goes on to say that ... **"So with Charlemagne we have the root of all the war and division this Western world has ever seen** as the Nefilim usurp the balanced human bloodlines."

In his time the war-mongering of **Charlemagne** was legendary, violent and horrific. Here is one small account of **Charlemagne's** war-like nature:

"The next twenty years of [Charlemagne's] life was indeed one of constant warfare. They are filled with an astounding series of rapid marches from end to end of a continent. It would seem that the key to his long series of victories, won almost as much by moral ascendancy as by physical or mental superiority, is to be found in the inspiration communicated to his Frankish champion by Pope Adrian I. Weiss (Weltgesch. 11, 549) which gives fifty three distinct campaigns of Charlemagne; of these it is possible to point to only twelve or fourteen which were not undertaken principally or entirely in execution of **his mission as the soldier and protector of the Church of Rome.** In his eighteen campaigns against the Saxons Charles was more or less actuated by the desire to extinguish what he and his people regarded as a form of devil worship, in the same way the fetishism of Central Africa is to the Church today, even though they milked the minds of the Shaman's and then killed them. This is because the Illuminati under no circumstances will allow man to communicate with nature and the Earth Goddesses, the real Holy Spirit, this is the reason for the inquisition, and the decrees by King James in relation to the wise women they termed witches. ...

The summer of 783 began a new period in the life of Charles, in which signs begin to appear of his true nature, although **the facts up till this time prove him to be a puffed up self aggrandising murdering pig.** It was in this year, signalled, according to the chroniclers, by unexampled heat and a pestilence, that the two

blasphemies, such as the cock, the sword, the light, the darkness, **the hammer, because of its being the instrument that was used to nail his hands and his feet, and with it we will open all the sessions, emphasizing this irony. Every session will be opened by striking three times consecutively with this hammer;** thus we will remember eternally, through the centuries, that we have crucified him and that with this hammer we have fixed the nails in his hands and feet, killing him. **These three stars you see symbolize the three nails.** We would be able to change them for three points that VI have the same significance. Among our symbols will be the three steps, ridiculing with them this blasphemy: God is Father, Son and Holy Ghost, with his claiming to be the Son." (From *Dissipation of the Darkness: History of the Origin of Masonry*, available here:

<http://heygeorge5.tripod.com/>)

<sup>126</sup> From *Merovingians They Are Not*, available here: [http://lifeinthemix2.co.uk/merovingians\\_not.html](http://lifeinthemix2.co.uk/merovingians_not.html)

<sup>127</sup> For the explanation of the hammer, see *Antichrist and the Green Prince*, Chapter Five, "St. George, Jupiter, and the Nazi, Green Frog Prince."

queens died, Bertha, the king's mother, and Hildegard, his second (or his third) wife. Both of these women, the former in particular, had exercised over him a strong influence it was said for good, I must have missed this good bit of his character in my studies! After a few months the king married Fastrada, daughter of an Austrasian count. The following years he reaped the harvest after the great period of ploughing and sowing and of course all the murder torture and outright theft that had gone before. What was to become the Western Empire of the Middle Ages was already pencilled out when Wittekind received baptism. From that date until the coronation of Charles at Rome, in 800, (interestingly the time the Vikings emerged) his military work was in the main suppressing risings of the newly conquered or quelling the rebellions Three times in these fifteen years did the Saxons rise, only to be defeated. Tassilo, Duke of Bavaria, had been a more or less rebellious vassal ever since the beginning of his reign, and Charles now made use of the Pope's influence, exercised through the powerful bishops of Freising, Salzburg, and Regensburg to bring him to terms. So we can see again that **the Popes do the bidding of the Imperial families** and as such should be re-named the Vicar of the Nephilim God Lucifer - Anu.[128] In 786 a Thuringian revolt was quelled by the timely death, blinding, and banishment of its leaders. Next year the Lombard prince, Aregis, having created a stronghold in Salerno, had actually been crowned King of the Lombards when Charles attacked him at Beneventum, received his submission, and took his son Grimwald as a hostage, after which, finding that Tassilo had been secretly associated with the conspiracy of the Lombards, he invaded Bavaria from three sides with three armies drawn from at least five nationalities. Once more the influence of the Holy See settled the Bavarian question in Charles' favour; Adrian threatened Tassilo with excommunication if he continued rebellion, and as the Duke's own subjects refused to follow him to the field, he personally made submission, paid homage, and in return received from Charles a new lease of his duchy in October 787.

...

---

128 As the Webmastare at <http://www.LifeintheMix2.co.uk> says "... the Roman Imperial bloodlines control the Vatican system via the Black Pope who controls the Praetorian Guard known today as the Jesuits. ... Constantine pulling together the Old Testament and the Gospels proves only too well it was a usurping of the power systems forced into a system of centralisation of all power for the Roman bloodlines. This re-fusing of the empire would happen with Charles Martel and Charlemagne, and again with the Venetian-Germanic hybrids, the Black Guelphs [Nazarene Remnant comment: from which the modern House of Windsor really came] with victory over the Hohenstaufens would set the scene of European and British domination for Rome and the means to centralisation of power which stands today. So what we are experiencing today is yet another of these situations but the final grab for power over the whole globe by the very same bloodlines we can trace to Babylon. Do not forget the majority of the Bush administration is Jesuit Roman Catholics. The Jesuits are not in any way answerable to the Pope, they are a military operation answerable to the Roman Imperial bloodlines via the general the Black pope, named so by the Italians themselves. Any investigation of the Jesuit founder Ignatius Loyola proves this point. Before he founded the Society of Jesus he had been wounded with his right leg smashed with a canon shot, which after being healed left his right leg too short to wear his boots. He did not wish this and so had his leg re-opened and stretched on a rack which was successful. he could wear his boots again. This shows the sheer strength of this man and his military focus to get things done. So be under no illusions about what the Jesuit Order is, it is a military order of the highest calibre. This is the same with Freemasonry again a military operation directly under the control of the Imperial bloodlines and not the Pope or in fact the Queen, the Queen is a part of the Crown, It would seem to Prince Philip who heads the Inner City banking cartel due to his occult position and due to his confluence of genetics. [See CONTACT US page on main site.] The total re-structuring of both these operations made secure with the infiltration of the Bavarian Illuminati of Adam Wieshapt, which is the perfected secret organisation whereby each member knows only his immediate superior, with only one man, the man at the top knowing who all members are and their specific role. (From *Merovingians They Are Not*, available here: [http://lifeinthemix2.co.uk/merovingians\\_not.html](http://lifeinthemix2.co.uk/merovingians_not.html) )

Charles centralised power in a way the old Roman Empire never achieved by placing the Papacy as the middleman between the despised Imperial bloodlines and the populations of Europe, and today the world.”<sup>129</sup>

## 2. The Antichrist as *King Arthur*

From *Birthright, Sceptre, Loaves and Fishes ...*

“Here is what Manly P Hall says about King Arthur and his Knights of the Round Table:

“According to tradition, Arthur, when a boy of fifteen, was crowned King of Britain, in A.D. 516. Soon after his ascension to the throne he founded the Order of the Knights of the Round Table *at Windsor*. Thereafter the Knights met annually at Carleon, Winchester, or at *Camelot*, to celebrate Pentecost. From all parts of Europe came the brave and the bold, seeking admission into this noble order of British knighthood **[Nazarene Remnant comment: As they do to this day!]**. Nobility, virtue, and valor were its requirements, and those possessing these qualities to a marked degree were welcomed to *King Arthur's court at Camelot*. Having gathered the bravest and noblest Knights of Europe about him, King Arthur chose twenty-four who excelled all the others in daring and integrity and formed of them his *Circle of the Round Table*. According to legend, each of these Knights was so great in dignity and power that none could occupy a more exalted seat than another, so when they gathered at the table to celebrate the anniversary of their foundation it was necessary to use a round table that all might occupy chairs of equal importance.

While it is probable that the Order of the Round Table had its distinctive rituals and symbols, the knowledge of them has not survived the ages. Elias Ashmole, in his volume on the Order of the Garter, inserted a double-page plate showing the insignia of all the orders of knighthood, the block set aside for the symbol of the Round Table being left blank. The chief reason for the loss of the symbolism of the Round Table was the untimely death of King Arthur upon the field of Kamblan (A.D. 542) in the forty-first year of his life. While he destroyed his bitter enemy, Mordred, in this famous battle, it cost him not only his own life but the lives of nearly all his Knights of the Round Table, who died defending their commander.

**The Order of the Garter was probably formed by Edward III in imitation of King Arthur's Knights of the Round Table**, which institution was hopelessly scattered after the battle of Kamblan. The popular story to the effect that the Countess of Salisbury's garter was the original inspiration for the foundation of the order is untenable. The motto of the Order of the Garter is "*Honi soit qui maly pense*" (Shamed be he who thinks evil of it). St. George is looked upon as the Patron of the order, for he typifies the higher nature of man overcoming the dragon of his own lower nature. While St. George is supposed to have lived during the third century, it is probable that he was a mythological personage borrowed from pagan mythology.

Arthur received the exalted position of Grand Master of these Knights because he had faithfully accomplished the withdrawal of the sword (spirit) from the anvil of the base metals (his lower nature).

---

<sup>129</sup> From *Merovingians They Are Not*, available here: [http://lifeinthemix2.co.uk/merovingians\\_not.html](http://lifeinthemix2.co.uk/merovingians_not.html)

The body of the historical Arthur was probably interred at **Glastonbury Abbey**, a building closely identified with the mystic rites of both the Grail and the Arthurian Cycle.”

We need also to look at this whole matter of King Arthur and what it really means in an astronomical light that also introduces the two great constellations in the Far North, Ursa Minor (the Little Bear), and Ursa Major (the Great Bear). The author of *The Merovingian Dynasty: Satanic Bloodline Of The Antichrist And False Prophet*, tells us more valuable information about them:

“The legend of King Arthur has astrological significance, the twelve knights of the ‘round table’ corresponding to the twelve signs of the Zodiac’s ‘circle of animals.’ **The name Arthur, in fact, is derived from ‘Artos,’ the Bear, and the constellation of Ursa Major, the Great Bear, is known as Arthur’s Chariot.**

‘The name Ursa Major, according to The New English Dictionary, ‘appears to arise out of **the verbal association of the star name Arcturus with Arturus or Arthur**, and the legendary association with **Arthur and Charlemagne** ... ‘In Welsh lore, the constellation is seen as a symbol of the Celtic King Arthur; his name, it is claimed, is derived from Arth-Uthyr, ‘the wonderful bear.’ So it was that the early Britons saw Arthur’s Chariot in the great constellation; ‘Arthur’s slow wain [wagon] his course doth roll in utter darkness round the Pole ...’ Furthermore it has been suggested that this constellation, with its circular route, may have led to the notion of the round table (The Zodiac) ...

‘**ARCTURUS** ... A golden red star situated on the left knee of Bootes, the 4th brightest in the sky.

‘Arcturus takes its name from its nearness to the sky Bears, Big and Little Bears, Ursa Major, and Ursa Minor. From Arktouros or Arctophilax, ‘the Bear Guard and also called ‘the Bear Watcher.’ The ‘Herdsman,’ or ‘driver of oxen’ are other titles.

‘According to E W Bullinger (*The Witness of the Stars*), a biblical interpreter of the constellations, the ancient Egyptians called Bootes Smat, which means one who rules, subdues, and governs. They also called him Bau, which means also ‘the coming one.’ - [833](#) (‘Ursa Major’)

We mention these details of the Arthurian legend because the Plantard family crest displays two Rampant Bears which are esoteric symbols of the Great Bear and Little Bear constellations, Ursa Major and Ursa Minor. **These constellations are found in the astrological sign of Cancer** and, in this section, we have presented further compelling evidence that Thomas Plantard de Saint-Clair is the Antichrist.”<sup>130</sup>

---

<sup>130</sup> *The Merovingian Dynasty: Satanic Bloodline Of The Antichrist And False Prophet*, Part III, “The Sacred Marriage.” Source: <http://watch.pair.com/sacred-marriage.html> Since Thomas Plantard de Saint-Clair died in the year 2000 we can be sure that this information is a blind!



We will soon learn that, contrary to what you have just read, Thomas Plantard de Saint-Clair (former Grand Master of the Prieuré de Sion<sup>131</sup>) is **not** the Antichrist! Even if he was still alive (he died in the year 2000), there is a whole set of evidence that points to someone else being the AntiChrist. That someone else is, of course, Prince Charles, who is indeed the wicked prince, and his coat of arms also cleverly disguises the connection to the constellation of the Great Bear. If you look closely at the apparent figure of the lion (remember that Prince Charles desires to become the “Lion King”) on Prince Charles' coat of arms (see *The Die Is Cast* for an in-depth treatment of this important topic), you will see that it is actually a composite creature. It has the mouth of a lion (Zodiacal sign of Leo), the body of a leopard, and the **feet of a bear** (the Great Bear, the Celtic King Arthur). Now Prince Charles signed on to follow satan as his ‘liege’ in 1969, and to do his cosmic bidding, to become his king *over* all the Earth, just as there existed a time in history when the North Pole star was Draconis which ruled over all the planet<sup>132</sup> “... and the Great Bear moved around it as if it were held by a chain,” as Livio Catullo Stecchini reminds us:

“At this point I must call to attention another significant fact that has been overlooked. The Ox-leg usually appears tied at the bottom by a chain held by the Hippopotamus that represents the constellation of the Dragon. This symbolism can have only one meaning: **There was a time when a Draconis was the polar star and the Great Bear moved around it as if it were held by a chain.** The star Draconis was closest to the pole (only 7' to the South) in 2775 B.C., but it can have been used as polar star as early as 3000 B.C. or even earlier.” <sup>133</sup>

### For Further Study

*The Sacred Calendar of the Messiah—Restored!*

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/sacred-calendar-of-the-messiah-restored.html>

See Appendix N: “Methods for Determining the North and South Poles,” under the heading “Astronomical Deception: Giving the Circumpolar Stars New Names.”

### 3. The Antichrist as **King Solomon**

We have looked at the possibilities of King Arthur and Charlemagne, but there is a third and perhaps stronger possibility—King Solomon. The British Royal House of Windsor have gone to a lot of trouble to ensure that their own genealogy goes right back to King Solomon of Judah. In *Birthright, Sceptre, Loaves and Fishes* <sup>134</sup> there is this important information about this subject:

---

<sup>131</sup> According to the book, *Holy Blood, Holy Grail*: “After 1188 [the Prieuré de] Sion is said to have chosen a grand master of its own, the first of them being Jean de Gisors. According to the 'Prieuré documents' every grand master, on assuming his position, had adopted the name Jean (John)—or, since there were four women, Jeanne (Joan). Sion's grand masters are therefore alleged to have comprised a continuous succession of Jeans and Jeannes, from 1188 to the present. This succession was clearly intended to imply an esoteric and Hermetic papacy based on John, in contrast (and perhaps opposition) to the exoteric one based on Peter. One major question, of course, was which John. John the Baptist? John the Evangelist—the 'Beloved Disciple' in the Fourth Gospel? Or John the Divine, author of the *Book of Revelation*? It clearly seemed to be one of these three because Jean de Gisors in 1188 had purportedly taken the title of Jean II. Who, then, was Jean I?” *The Merovingian Dynasty: Satanic Bloodline Of The Antichrist And False Prophet*, Part V, *William Cooper And The Three Bears*. Available here: Available here:

<http://watch.pair.com/william-cooper.html>

<sup>132</sup> It is now Polaris, a name which means satan.

<sup>133</sup> Source: *The Dimensions of the Great Pyramid*, by Livio Catullo Stecchini, here:

<http://www.metrum.org/measures/>

<sup>134</sup> *Birthright, Sceptre, Loaves and Fishes* is available here:



“Now the connecting link between ancient Judah and our modern day—remember that the Scriptures promises that the Sceptre, the Royal Crown of Rulership, will not depart from Judah until *Shiloh* (the Messiah) comes—has to exist in our modern world. So, who is modern Judah? And what is the genealogical connection between ancient Judah and modern Judah? Again there are different theories on the matter.

First, in 1902 The Covenant Publishing Company Limited in England published a genealogy chart<sup>135</sup> in their publication, *The Illustrious Lineage of the Royal House of Britain*. Based on this information a chart was published in 1923 which showed a genealogy listing for the Royal Houses of Great Britain.<sup>136</sup> It begins way back in Biblical times with Judah begetting Phares, lists at the tenth step that Jesse begat King David, and at the eleventh, that David begat Solomon. Then after the Babylonian captivity it shows how the Sceptre Promises do not die out in the destruction of Judah, but continue on in the daughter of Zedekiah, who begets Tea Tephi. All told there are 100 generations listed in this genealogy, from Judah, right down through Zedekiah’s daughter Tea Tephi, through the lines of many of the ancient Kings of Ireland, Scotland and England, **right down to—guess who? Yes ... you guessed right ... The current Prince Charles of Wales**, who is born into the world system exactly 100 generations after Judah (according to this chart)! Thus the current British House of Windsor, and the British monarchy, are said to be the successors of Tamar Tephi and Eochaidh, and therefore considered to be the modern descendants of the Kings of Israel, with King Solomon being their prime target ancestor.<sup>137</sup> See “[The Revelation of the Antichrist as the Second Coming of Solomon](#)”

Thus we have to consider that the Antichrist will be the reincarnation of King Solomon of Israel. Now this is a long and involved subject, well introduced by an article written by Janet Moser called **The Second Coming of Solomon?** This article forms an appendix to our book, *The Sinister Garden at Highgrove*, under the original title given it by Janet Moser. That book is here:

### ***The Sinister Garden at Highgrove***

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-sinister-garden-at-highgrove.html>

It is also available as a standalone book:

### ***The Second Coming of Solomon***

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-second-coming-of-solomon.html>

## **Conclusions**

What is going to happen in the coming weeks and months has been pointed out by Oiseau Bleu in his article “[Why the Illuminati Tolerate Truthers:](#)”

---

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/birthright-sceptre-loaves-and-fishes.html>

<sup>135</sup> The chart can be purchased from this site:

[http://www.artisanpublishers.com/cgi-bin/ARTstore.cgi?user\\_action=detail&catalogno=HS00158](http://www.artisanpublishers.com/cgi-bin/ARTstore.cgi?user_action=detail&catalogno=HS00158)

<sup>136</sup> You can see the full 100-step genealogy here on this Website:

<http://www.dccsa.com/greatjoy/chart.html>

You’ll have to scroll down at least half-way through this rather long page to find it.

<sup>137</sup> There are many opponents to the view fostered by British-Israelism, one such example can be seen on this Website:

[http://www.preteristarchive.bravepages.com/MistakenID/greer-nick\\_mi\\_01.html](http://www.preteristarchive.bravepages.com/MistakenID/greer-nick_mi_01.html)

“**The Illuminati** are using the Truth Movement to achieve their one-world government. **Their goal is to show the world that all governments are thoroughly corrupt.** When the time is correct, THEY will offer their ‘solution’ to replace all of the evil governments.

Listen to [The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion](#), Protocol 3, sub-section 15:

“We have been leading the peoples from one (governmental) disenchantment to another, so that in the end they should turn also from us (our governments) in favour of that **king-despot of the blood of Zion, whom we are preparing for the world.**” [Nazarene Remnant comment: **This king of course is going to be Prince Charles, the current Prince of Wales, who is the Antichrist. Many people fancy that Prince William is being groomed for this role. For more information on whether Prince Charles or Prince William is to be the coming Antichrist, see Reading #45, “Zeroing In On The Antichrist: ‘Wolves in Sheep’s Clothing,’” of The Warning of the Last Days, which is freely available here:** <http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-warning-of-the-last-days.html> ]<sup>138</sup>

The strategy of fomenting disillusionment with democracy was also outlined by the [Club of Rome](#). “Democracy will be made to seem responsible for the lagging economy, the scarcity and uncertainties. **This will bring the very concept of democracy into question.**”<sup>139</sup>

“We are at present working discreetly, but with all our might, **to wrest this mysterious force called sovereignty out of the clutches of the local national states of the world.** And all the time we are **denying with our lips** what we are doing with our hands.” (Arnold Toynbee. Source: John Christian, <http://www.scribd.com> )

Here a few more **REVEALING EXCERPTS** from *The Protocols of Zion* themselves ...

The *Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* also say the same thing, which could be summarized his way:

“Goyim [that’s all the non-Jews in the world] are mentally inferior to Jews and can’t run their nations properly. For their sake and ours, we need to abolish their governments and replace them with a single government. This will take a long time and involve much bloodshed, but it’s for a good cause. ... Eventually the Goyim will be so angry with their governments (**because we’ll blame them for the resulting mess**) that they’ll gladly have us take over. **We will then appoint a descendant of David to be king of the world, and the remaining Goyim will bow down and sing his praises.** Everyone will live in peace and obedient order under his glorious rule.”

**Protocol 3: 15:**

“Ever since that time we have been leading the peoples from one disenchantment to

---

<sup>138</sup> *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion* are also available here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-protocols-of-the-learned-elders-of-zion.html>

<sup>139</sup> Source: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/why-the-illuminati-tolerate-truthers.html>

another, so that in the end they should turn also from us in favor of **that KING**--DESPOT OF THE BLOOD OF ZION, **WHOM WE ARE PREPARING FOR THE WORLD."**

**Protocol 5: 1:**

"We shall create an intensified centralization of government in order to grip in our hands all the forces of the community. We shall regulate mechanically all the actions of the political life of our subjects by new laws. These laws will withdraw one by one all the indulgences and liberties which have been permitted by the GOYIM, and our kingdom will be distinguished by **a despotism of such magnificent proportions** as to be at any moment and in every place in a position to wipe out any GOYIM who oppose us by deed or word."

**Protocol 5: 3:**

"In the times when the peoples looked upon kings on their thrones as on a pure manifestation of the will of God, **they submitted without a murmur to the despotic power of kings:** but from the day when we insinuated into their minds the conception of **their own rights** they began to regard the occupants of thrones as mere ordinary mortals. The holy unction of the Lord's Anointed has fallen from the heads of kings in the eyes of the people, and when we also robbed them of their faith in God the might of power was flung upon the streets into the place of public proprietorship and was seized by us."

**Protocol 10: 18:**

"The recognition of our despot may also come before the destruction of the constitution; the moment for this recognition will come when the peoples, utterly wearied by the irregularities and incompetence -- a matter which we shall arrange for -- of their [political] rulers, will clamor: **'Away with them and give us one king over all the earth** who will unite us and annihilate the causes of disorders' -- frontiers, nationalities, religions, State debts -- who will give us peace and quiet which we cannot find under our rulers and representatives."

**Protocol 14:**

"1. When we come into our kingdom it will be undesirable for us that there should exist any other religion than ours of the One God with whom our destiny is bound up by our position as the Chosen People and through whom our same destiny is united with the destinies of the world. **We must therefore sweep away all other forms of belief.** If this gives birth to the atheists whom we see to-day, it will not, **being only a transitional stage,** interfere with our views, but will serve as a warning for those generations which will hearken to our preaching of the religion of Moses, that, by its stable and thoroughly elaborated system has brought all the peoples of the world into subjection to us. Therein we shall emphasize its mystical right, on which, as we shall say, all its educative power is based .... Then at every possible opportunity we shall publish articles **in which we shall make comparisons between our beneficent rule and those of past ages.** The blessing of tranquillity, though it be a tranquillity **forcibly brought about** by centuries of agitation, will throw into higher relief the benefits to which we shall point. **The errors of the GOYIM governments will be depicted by us in the most vivid hues. We shall implant such an abhorrence of them that the peoples will prefer tranquillity in a state of serfdom to those rights of vaunted freedom which have tortured humanity and exhausted the very sources of human existence, sources which have been exploited by a mob of rascally adventurers who know not what they do** .... USELESS CHANGES OF FORMS OF GOVERNMENT TO WHICH WE INSTIGATED THE "GOYIM" **WHEN WE WERE UNDERMINING THEIR STATE STRUCTURES,** WILL HAVE SO WEARIED

THE PEOPLES BY THAT TIME THAT **THEY WILL PREFER TO SUFFER ANYTHING UNDER US** RATHER THAN RUN THE RISK OF ENDURING AGAIN ALL THE AGITATIONS AND MISERIES THEY HAVE GONE THROUGH.”

*Protocol 15 of the Learned Elders of Zion* states what kind of a life we can expect to lead if we accept the rulership of the demonic host, which is to say, if we accept the “Mark of the Beast.” They do not point out however, what God will do to all people who do accept the “Mark:”

#### “Protocol 15

##### “WE DEMAND SUBMISSION

12. When comes the time of our overt rule, the time to manifest its blessing, we shall remake all legislatures, all our laws will be brief, plain, stable, without any kind of interpretations, so that anyone will be in a position to know them perfectly. The main feature which will run right through them is **submission to orders, and this principle will be carried to a grandiose height.** Every abuse will then disappear in consequence of the responsibility of all down to the lowest unit before the higher authority of the representative of power. **Abuses of power subordinate to this last instance will be so mercilessly punished that none will be found anxious to try experiments with their own powers.** We shall follow up jealously every action of the administration on which depends the smooth running of the machinery of the State, for slackness in this produces slackness everywhere; **not a single case of illegality or abuse of power will be left without exemplary punishment.**

13. Concealment of guilt, connivance between those in the service of the administration -- all this kind of evil will disappear after the very first examples of severe punishment. The aureole of our power demands suitable, that is, **cruel, punishments for the slightest infringement,** for the sake of gain, of its supreme prestige. The sufferer, though his punishment may exceed his fault, will count as a soldier falling on the administrative field of battle in the interest of authority, principle and law, which do not permit that any of those who hold the reins of the public coach should turn aside from the public highway to their own private paths. FOR EXAMPLES OUR JUDGES WILL KNOW THAT WHENEVER THEY FEEL DISPOSED TO PLUME THEMSELVES ON FOOLISH CLEMENCY THEY ARE VIOLATING THE LAW OF JUSTICE WHICH IS INSTITUTED FOR THE EXEMPLARY EDIFICATION OF MEN BY PENALTIES FOR LAPSES AND NOT FOR DISPLAY OF THE SPIRITUAL QUALITIES OF THE JUDGES .... Such qualities it is proper to show in private life, but not in a public square which is the educational basis of human life.

14. Our legal staff will serve not beyond the age of 55, firstly because old men more obstinately hold to prejudiced opinions, and are less capable of submitting to new directions, and secondly because this will give us the possibility by this measure of securing elasticity in the changing of staff, which will thus the more easily bend under our pressure: **he who wishes to keep his place will have to give blind obedience to deserve it.** In general, our judges will be elected by us only from among those who thoroughly understand that **the part they have to play is to punish and apply laws** and not to dream about the manifestations of liberalism at the expense of the educational scheme of the State, as the GOYIM in these days imagine it to be .... This method of shuffling the staff will serve also to explode any collective solidarity of those in the same service and will bind all to the interests of the government upon which their fate will depend. The young

generation of judges will be trained in certain views regarding the inadmissibility of any abuses that might disturb the established order of our subjects among themselves.

15. In these days the judges of the GOYIM create indulgences to every kind of crimes, not having a just understanding of their office, because the rulers of the present age in appointing judges to office take no care to inculcate in them a sense of duty and consciousness of the matter which is demanded of them. As a brute beast lets out its young in search of prey, so do the GOYIM give to them for what purpose such place was created. This is the reason why their governments are being ruined by their own forces through the acts of their own administration.

16. Let us borrow from the example of the results of these actions yet another lesson for our government.

17. **We shall root out liberalism** from all the important strategic posts of our government on which depends the training of subordinates for our State structure. Such posts will fall exclusively to those who have been trained by us for administrative rule. To the possible objection that the retirement of old servants will cost the Treasury heavily, I reply, firstly, they will be provided with some private service in place of what they lose, and, secondly, I have to remark that **all the money in the world will be concentrated in our hands**, consequently it is not our government that has to fear expense.

### ***WE SHALL BE CRUEL***

18. Our absolutism will in all things be logically consecutive and therefore in each one of its decrees our supreme will be respected and unquestionably fulfilled: it will ignore all murmurs, all discontents of every kind and will destroy to the root every kind of manifestation of them in act by punishment of an exemplary character.

19. We shall abolish the right of cessation, which will be transferred exclusively to our disposal -- to the cognizance of him who rules, for we must not allow the conception among the people of a thought that there could be such a thing as a decision that is not right of judges set up by us. If, however, anything like this should occur, we shall ourselves cassate the decision, but inflict therewith such exemplary punishment on the judge for lack of understanding of his duty and the purpose of his appointment as will prevent a repetition of such cases .... I repeat that it must be born in mind that we shall know every step of our administration which only needs to be closely watched for the people to be content with us, for it has the right to demand from a good government a good official.

20. OUR GOVERNMENT WILL HAVE THE APPEARANCE OF A PATRIARCHAL PATERNAL GUARDIANSHIP ON THE PART OF OUR RULER. Our own nation and our subjects will discern in his person **a father caring for their every need**, their every act, their every inter-relation as subjects one with another, as well as their relations to the ruler. They will then be so thoroughly imbued with the thought that it is impossible for them to dispense with this wardship and guidance, **if they wish to live in peace and quiet, THAT THEY WILL ACKNOWLEDGE THE AUTOCRACY OF OUR RULER WITH A DEVOTION BORDERING ON "APOTHEOSIS,"** especially when they are convinced that those whom we set up do not put their own in place of authority, but only blindly execute his dictates. They will be rejoiced that **we have regulated everything in their lives as is done by wise parents who desire to train children in the cause of duty and submission.** For the peoples of the world in regard to the secrets of



our polity are ever through the ages only children under age, precisely as are also their governments.

21. As you see, I found our despotism on right and duty: the right to compel the execution of duty is **the direct obligation of a government which is a father for its subjects**. It has the right of the strong that it may use it for the benefit of directing humanity towards **that order which is defined by nature, namely, submission**. Everything in the world is in a state of submission, if not to man, then to circumstances or its own inner character, in all cases, to what is stronger. And so shall we be this something stronger for the sake of good.

22. **We are obliged without hesitation to sacrifice individuals**, who commit a breach of established order, for in the exemplary punishment of evil lies a great educational problem.

23. When the King of Israel sets upon his sacred head the crown offered him by Europe he will become patriarch of the world. The indispensable victims offered by him in consequence of their suitability will never reach the number of victims offered in the course of centuries by the mania of magnificence, the emulation between the GOY governments.

24. **Our King will be in constant communion with the peoples**, making to them from the **tribune speeches** which fame will in that same hour distribute over all the world." (From *The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*)

Other books in the **Restoration of Ancient Christianity** Series include:

*Wake Some People Up! Distribute this material to as many people as you can.*

There is a mountain of material in the books that are listed below and freely available for distribution to anyone who cares to avail themselves of the important information contained therein. Unfortunately these days long books, which many of these are, don't get read. I suggest that you study the titles that have an **asterisk after them** \* before anything else, as they are about the most pressing problems before us.

The most pressing warning concerns the upcoming London Olympic Games. You will find detailed information in the book *The Real Crisis is About to Unfold, and It's Not Financial*. **You should read this book first**. A vital part of this book (in Reading 64: "The Games of the Slaughter—the 2012 London Olympics?") concerns what is possibly going to happen at the London Olympic Games, which are planned to start on 27th July and run until 12th August, 2012. You had better understand what this is all about, and warn everyone you know what is possibly going to befall the world, because these games could become Nostradamus' "The Games of the Slaughter," and may even be "the Usher (of the Age of Satan) of Desecration," which is code for what the controlling satanists have in store for a deceived and ignorant world. Even if the anxiety about the London Olympics turns out to be false, people should still stay away from them having anything to do with them, because they will become a celebration of Satan's demonic unholy spirit, symbolised by the Olympic flame.<sup>140</sup> However we look at the situation the reality in the world is very ominous. If the London Olympics are not to be the "Usher of Desecration" then we may possibly see the attack on Iran fulfilling that role, and then that the word "Desecration" is better suited to the mass-murder the Illuminati refer to as "The Culling" of the world's population.

Let me be so bold as to suggest that you start a home-based study group of like-minded people. The quickest way to get up to speed on this material would be for

---

<sup>140</sup> Carrying the Torch of Satan's Unholy Spirit: "In esoteric teachings, the act of "carrying the torch" is symbolic of man's awareness of his own "divine spark" and represents his aspiration to become "one of the gods". This is, in a nutshell, the core philosophy of the world's elite, which is heavily influenced by the hermetic teachings of Freemasonry, Rosicrucianism and Illuminism. For this reason, Prometheus' Torch of Illumination is often found in the occult elite's symbolism. ... The myth of Prometheus is, in many ways, similar to the myth of Lucifer – whose name is Latin for "Light Bearer". Since Lucifer fell from Heaven to the earthly realm – bringing with him "the light of Illumination" – he is considered in occult schools to be the Bringer of Light, of the Morning Star of intellectualism and of enlightenment. ... Since 'occult minds think alike' the torch relay became part of the Olympic tradition. So, every two years, entire countries gather and celebrate the passing of Prometheus torch, which can only be lit by the ultimate source: the sun – symbol of the deity. Since most people who assist to these torch relays – including the torch carriers themselves- know nothing about the occult meaning of the event, the carrying of the Olympic torch remains a stunning example of the elite's rituals and philosophy being celebrated in front of a dumbfounded crowd. Clapping for and cheering their local light-bearing Lucifer, the masses celebrate, once again, the extent of their own ignorance." (Comment by [Vigilant Citizen](#) is his article "London 2012: The Olympic Torch Relay and Prometheus.") [Nazarene Remnant comment: Just make sure that you understand that when you carry the Olympic flame, the satanic Illuminati are laughing at your ignorance and stupidity, in that you are saying loud and clear that this unholy evil flame also burns within your own inwards parts. As such, unless you repent from the heart, and bring the Eternal God right back into centre stage of your life, you will be destroyed.]

each member of the group to elect (or you could draw straws) to read and understand one of the books, and report a detailed summary back to the group at the next meeting, at some date in the future. I would imagine that in the course of a two to three hour meeting, several people could deliver their summaries in a very efficient way.

Retrain your brain by turning off the deliberate and sinister programming you're subjecting yourself and your family to every time you turn on that infernal TV, and curl up with the absolute truth about God's true religion, which is being restored once again to the peoples of the Earth. As A.V. Riplinger says: "Our generation has become accustomed to learning by seeing television pictures. We even watch as someone else reads the news to us. Many are addicted to getting information in these big, easy gulps. Reading a book ... seems like work our brains are untrained to do." 141

Let me be so bold as to suggest that you start a home-based study group of like-minded people. The quickest way to get up to speed on this material would be for each member of the group to elect (or you could draw straws) to read and understand one of the books, and report a detailed summary back to the group at the next meeting, at some date in the future. I would imagine that in the course of a two to three hour meeting, several people could deliver their summaries in a very efficient way. And hopefully they would distribute their own written summaries as well.

All of these books are written in the public interest, and may be freely reprinted or republished, in full or in part, **but not for profit**, by who ever wishes to use them. "Freely you received, freely give." Matthew 10: 8

Most of the books and articles on the DvD are available as an HTML document, which you will need when you use the **free translation services** that are available on the Internet. You are most welcome to translate these materials into the language of your people and distribute it to them, so long as you abide by our policies. For more information on translating these documents, and our policies, see the document "How to Translate These Documents" in a folder by the same name.

## Books Will Be Given to Them

**"That books will be given to the righteous and wise and will be a source of joy and truth and much wisdom.**

And books will be given to them, and they will believe in them and rejoice over them; **and all the righteous who have learnt from them all the ways of truth will be glad.**

And in those days, says the Lord, they shall call and testify to the sons of the Earth about the wisdom in them. **Show it to them for you are their leaders and the rewards will be over all the Earth.**

For my son and I will join ourselves with them, forever, in the paths of uprightness during their lives. And you will have peace.

**Rejoice - you sons of uprightness! Amen"** (*The Book of Enoch*, 104: 12-105: 2, A Modern English Translation of the Ethiopian Book of Enoch, with introduction and notes by Andy McCracken, 2002.

141 Riplinger, G.A., *In Awe of Thy Word: Understanding the King James Bible, Its Mystery and History*, Letter by Letter, by, A V Publishing Corp., Ararat, VA, 2003. Web: <http://www.Avpublications.com>

***“The Plan” Against Us Is Cold-Blooded Mass Murder \****

This book is the briefest introduction to the murder and mayhem that lies just ahead for all peoples on the planet. ***It contains the best advice you'll get anywhere on the planet!*** Everyone of us must make the biggest decisions of our lives, and there are really just two options open to us. After the softening up of “The Culling,” those that are left who refuse to submit to “The [Satanic] Plan” in its entirety, will become prisoners (in seven classifications, as described below) of the New Age empire (*Camelot*), and many will be simply exterminated:

*“All who subscribe to the New Age must submit to 'The Plan' in its entirety or be left out of the 'New World Order.' [In the words of Alice Bailey, those who reject 'The Plan' will “be ejected from the Earth.”] It should be noted that this 'Plan' is universally accepted among New Agers as literally having a *superhuman* origin. Alice Bailey is not the author, only the transcriber. Likewise, no leader today at any level takes credit for formulating the Plan. From the UN on down, every 'World Server' has his/her assigned task, but *no one has the authority to change or cancel any segment*; to do so would be to reject the Hierarchy and jeopardize the coming New Age itself.*

*“No one will enter the New World Order unless he or she will make a pledge to worship Lucifer. No one will enter the New Age unless he will take a Luciferian Initiation.” (David Spangler, Director of Planetary Initiative, United Nations Organization)*

Neglecting to heed this advice will have dire consequences: *“Those who, ‘take all of your belongings and climb into the truck,’ **will weep in utter misery for the personal negligence** that they brought upon themselves and their families. **You will have paid the ultimate price.**”* Freely available here as a PDF download: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-plan-against-us-is-cold-blooded-mass-murder.html>

***The Usher of Desecration \****

*The Usher of Desecration* reveals much of what is going to transpire on this planet from 2012 onwards. This book is not for the faint of heart, because what is coming on the Earth is truly terrifying. This book is a call to face reality that is before us now. As Fritz Springmeier said in the Preface to his book "Be Wise As Serpents:" "If I could fight one thing with this book it would be fear. If we know what we are up against and are going to experience, I believe it will take away some of the fear of the unknown. The more we seek the Kingdom of God and his righteousness, and the more we love and obey God the less we fear. Christ warned, 'Ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled.' (Mt 24: 6.) Christ also said, 'Take no thought for your life...' (Mt 6:25), which is rephrased by the Holy Spirit, 'Be anxious for nothing.' Phil 4: 6. Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/the-usher-of-desecration.html>

***The Real Crisis is About to Unfold, and It's Not Financial (Volume 2) \****

This is Volume 2 of the *Warning of the Last Days*. “The control and manipulation of the media and other institutions which direct human thinking and perception is not only to achieve power for power's sake, there is a much bigger reason for it. The Agenda is for the complete takeover of the planet by the reptilians without anyone realising that it has even happened [it's actually going to be voluntary servitude through deception]. They are well on their way to achieving this unless people wake up. The basic structure is designed around a world government which would take all the major decisions in the world. This



would control a world central bank, currency (electronic, no cash), and army. All this would be underpinned by a microchipped population linked to a global computer. Under this structure would come three superstates—the European Union, the American Union, and the Pacific Union (Asia, Far East, Australia).” (David Icke, *The Greatest Secret*, available here: <http://www.davidicke.com> )

Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-real-crisis-is-about-to-unfold-and-it's-not-financial.html>

### ***How Families Flourish* \***

This book is about how our families have been deliberately destroyed, through fornication and adultery, and the ready adoption of false teachings about marriage and divorce, by the demonic host, and the people who do its dirty work. It also shows the only way they can be put back together again. Tragically, for our children, their children, and their grandchildren, they have been subjected to the ten-generation-long bastard curse, which has always been God’s prime method in protecting marriage. “Win Worley, possibly the most anointed deliverance minister in the world, loved to say ‘I hope you enjoyed your sin. You cursed yourself, your children, your grand children and your great-grand children [for 10 generations].’” (Gene and Earline Moody, *Deliverance Manual*). By acting upon the spiritual truths revealed in this book, you might just save the eternal lives of your children, grandchildren, and great-grandchildren, and you and your true spouse, to boot! The most vital part of *How Families Flourish* is Section 3, which contains “The Shocking Suppressed Truth About Love, Sex and Marriage.” Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/how-families-flourish.html>

### ***The Suppressed Truth About Water Baptism and the Age of 30 Years in the Scriptures* \***

There is something very special and particular about the relationship between a father and his children that God commands us that we must never forsake. This is that a father is commanded to raise his children in the full knowledge of all of God's requirements, but especially in regard to avoiding fornication and adultery, so that they are able to have true Covenant marriages,<sup>142</sup> and can rightfully become baptised themselves when they reach their spiritual coming-of-age, which is 30 years. This has the spiritual potential to protect and sanctify the children emotionally, physically, and psychologically, as no other relationship in their life can.

It is a sad and tragic fact for children to realise today that their parents, but especially their father, are part of the enemy system they have to watch out for. If you have not done this with your children, as their father, then you have failed in your solemn responsibility as a father, and God will hold YOU totally responsible for this crime. This book, *The Suppressed Truth About Water Baptism and the Age of 30 Years in the Scriptures*, will help you realise where you have failed, and what you need to do to put the situation straight. It goes further into the truth on the subject of becoming Godly people and getting baptised, from the age of 30 years, than any other book currently available. It totally debunks the demonic falsehood of infant baptism, and in fact any baptism performed before the age of 30 years.

This book also address the vital role that the grandparents must take in this whole process of supporting their children in raising Godly children: “The grandparents of the family are

---

<sup>142</sup> What true Covenant marriages are is explained in our book *How Families Flourish*.



responsible to hold the family to the core values of the Laws of God that they were brought up in and educated by. They are to anchor the family lines to the Law of God so that it doesn't sway to and fro with the doctrines of the false religions and customs of this world. The grandparents have the responsibility to ensure that the children are staying on the narrow path and leading their children under the instruction that the generations before have been brought up in." (From the article "Role of the Family," by Tom Schardt and Jeremy Hatchett, edited by Wade Cox)

The book is freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-truth-about-the-minimum-age-of-baptism.html>

***The Hard Facts of Repenting from Breaking the Seventh Commandment* \***

Sexual immorality of the gravest order is now the order of the day right around the world. As planned for by the money-power elite, it has been the family unit that has been the prime target of this attack, so that even Bible reading Christian take it for granted that God allows divorce and re-marriage. But the truth is that He has never allowed divorce at any time, except for one important reason, and that reason is not adultery! It is so important that we truly repent from breaking God's Law about love, sex and marriage, and this book shows what must be done. Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-hard-facts-of-repenting-from-breaking-the-seventh-commandment.html>

***So You Believe that God Allows Divorce and Re-Marriage?* \*** (46 pages)

This book is a brief introduction to the truth about love, sex and marriage. It also deals with the deadly bastard curse, which is something that has been entirely overlooked by all modern people. Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/so-you-believe-that-god-allows-divorce-and-re-marriage.html>

***So You Think You Understand God's Law About Marriage and Divorce?* \*** (27 pages)

This book is a condensed version of the previous book *So You Believe that God Allows Divorce and Re-Marriage?* The most relevant sections are in Section 3, "The Shocking Suppressed Truth About Love, Sex and Marriage." Pay particular attention to the sections headed with the following: "DEFINITIVE TRUTH #1: Here Are The Dictates Of The Sacred Law Concerning Love, Sex And Marriage;" "DEFINITIVE TRUTH #2: The Uncompromising Law of the Bastard Curse;" and "DEFINITIVE TRUTH #3: The Suppressed Truth About Water Baptism and the Age of 30 Years in the Scriptures." Section 4, "What Does This Mean For The True Church?" is also very important. Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/so-you-think-you-understand-god's-law-about-marriage-and-divorce.html>

***Preparation for Baptism* \***

The purpose of this book is to help you prepare yourself for adult water baptism, the main requirement of membership in the Nazarene Remnant Church of God. This sacrament cannot be taken until you are 30 years of age. Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/preparation-for-baptism.html>

***Alice Bailey and the Wiles of Satan***

One of the most successful tactics used by Satanists to destroy the true religion has been the tactic explained in the *Book of Jubilees*:

“And many will perish and they will be taken captive, and will fall into the hands of the enemy, because they have forsaken My ordinances and My commandments, and the festivals of My covenant, and My sabbaths, and My holy place which I have hallowed for Myself in their midst, and My tabernacle, and My sanctuary, which I have hallowed for Myself in the midst of the land, that I should set my name upon it, and that it should dwell (there). And they will **make to themselves high places and groves** and graven images, and they will worship, each his own (graven image), so as to go astray, and they will sacrifice their children to demons, and to all the works of the error of their hearts. And I will send witnesses unto them, that I may witness against them, but they will not hear, and will slay the witnesses also, and they will persecute those who seek the law, and **they will abrogate and change everything** [143] so as to work evil before My eyes. And I will hide My face from them, and *I will deliver them into the hand of the Gentiles for captivity, and for a prey, and for devouring, and I will remove them from the midst of the land, and I will scatter them amongst the Gentiles.*” (*Book of Jubilees*, 1: 1-13)

Alice Bailey 144 has written some very useful material, if only from the viewpoint that she has tracked down a lot of old information from the ancient world, and has abrogated and changed it, so that such ancient Godly truths are now seen as demonic falsehoods. Unfortunately she misuses her great knowledge, and from my experience and knowledge of her, the “god” she speaks of is the same “god” that Satanists serve. She was a Satanist herself and her writings are aimed at destroying the Eternal God’s truths, by taking them, and writing about them, but putting an entirely new twist on them. Specifically, the oldest and most devious tactic of satan has been to take on the names of the **good** seed of the woman Eve (i.e. the seedline of Abel), and hide behind those same names. First and foremost, by doing this, satan directly confronts the first commandment (“I [am] the LORD thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.” (Exodus 20: 2, KJV); “Thou shalt have no other gods before me.” Exodus 20: 3, KJV.), thus not only disobeying but also mocking God by doing this. This good becomes bad, because the people are ignorant of the true origins of these names in the world. Essentially her process is a well-known deceptive strategy used by Satanists which **is to take the old ancient truths and turn them into mythologies**. But, as we will shown in this book, there are many different kinds of mythologies, and we had better know our territory quite well, otherwise we will be taken for a ride. Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/alice-bailey-and-the-wiles-of-satan.html>

### **Drumbeat**

Learn the real nightmare behind Adolf Hitler's prescription to corrupt and degrade our youth: “... if you want to corrupt a country’s youth, do it through the music.” This book deals with many of the things we all should have known to protect our children, which the following extract from David Livingstone’s excellent book, *Terrorism And The Illuminati: A Three Thousand Year History*, (chapter 21, “The Age of Aquarius,”)<sup>145</sup> shows. The fact is that we have all been duped by the demonic host that now controls all government, media and just about all thought on the planet. It also explains why Satanists such as

---

143 To understand just what this really means in the world, see our free book *Alice Bailey and the Wiles of Satan*, here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/alice-bailey-and-the-wiles-of-satan.html>

144 Many other names could be mentioned in the same light at Alice Bailey, such as: Aleister Crowley, Gurdjieff, Ouspensky, Albert Pike, Manly P. Hall, Benjamin Creme, Castaneda, Kenneth Grant, Eliphas Levi and many many others. Like Alice Bailey, most of these writers claim to be revealing great esoteric knowledge, **but it all belongs in the class of “the wiles of Satan.”**

145 David Livingstone’s excellent book, *Terrorism And The Illuminati: A Three Thousand Year History*, chapter 21, “The Age of Aquarius.” The book is freely available here: <http://www.terrorism-illuminati.com>

Aloysius Fozdyke 146 loudly proclaim that they now own the minds and hearts of the young generation in all parts of the world. In other words, we have already lost our children to satan and those who readily do his dirty work:

“While music can have many beneficial aspects, it had long been long been used in the occult mystery rites to enflame the passions and rile the worshipper into a trance state of demon possession. These qualities were recognized by the Illuminati researchers of the Frankfurt School as powerful for indoctrination purposes. Essentially, music can be used to reduce the listener to a state of emotional immaturity, which renders him susceptible to the message it contains. Aldous Huxley, published a book called *The Devils of Loudun* in 1952, where he described this phenomenon:

*‘If exposed long enough to the tomtoms and the singing, every one of our philosophers would end by capering and howling with savages. Assemble a mob of men and women, treat them to amplified band music, bright lights, and in next to no time you can reduce them to a state of almost mindless subhumanity. Never before have so few been in a position to make fools, maniacs, or criminals of so many.’ 147*

The social theory of rock was elaborated by [the man who wrote the songs of the *Beatles* (yes, you read that right!)] musicologist Theodor Adorno, who headed the Radio Research Project:

*‘In an imaginary but psychologically emotion-laden domain, the listener who remembers a hit song will turn into the song’s ideal subject, into the person for whom the song ideally speaks. At the same time, as one of many who identify with that fictitious subject, that musical I, he will feel his isolation ease as he himself feels integrated into the community of “fans.” In whistling such a song he bows to a ritual of socialization, although beyond this unarticulated subjective stirring of the moment his isolation continues unchanged... The comparison with addiction is inescapable. Addicted conduct generally has a social component: it is one possible reaction to the atomization which, as sociologists have noticed, parallels the compression of the social network. Addiction to music on the part of a number of entertainment listeners would be a similar phenomenon.’ 148*

In 1939, the Radio Project published some of their findings in the *Journal of Applied Psychology*. Their conclusion was that Americans had, over the previous twenty years, become ‘radio-minded,’ and that their listening had become so fragmented that repetition of format was the key to popularity. The play list determined the “hits”, and repetition could make any form of music, or any performer, a ‘star.’ As long as a familiar form or context was retained, almost any content would become acceptable. ‘Not only are hit songs, stars, and soap operas cyclically recurrent and rigidly invariable types,’ said Adorno a few years later, ‘but

---

146 *The Fozdyke Letters*, freely available here:

<http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/the-fozdyke-letters.html>

147 Quoted from Wes Penre, "[Still Believe the New World Order is Just a Conspiracy Theory?](#)"

148 "[The Aquarian Conspiracy](#)."

the specific content of the entertainment itself is derived from them and only appears to change. The details are interchangeable.' 149

Researchers of the Radio Research Project concluded that radio had already so conditioned the minds of its listeners, having already rendered them fragmented and unthinking, that repetition of format was the key to popularity. 150 In a report prepared for the University of Michigan's Institute for Social Research, Paul Hirsch described the product of Adorno's Radio Research Project. According to Hirsch, the establishment of postwar radio's Hit Parade 'transformed the mass medium into an agency of sub-cultural programming. Radio networks were converted into round-the-clock recycling machines that repeated the top forty hits.' Hirsch documented how all popular culture, including movies, music, books, and fashion, is now run on the same program of preselection." 151 Freely available here as a PDF download: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/drumbeat.html>

### ***The Sacred Calendar of the Messiah—Restored!* \***

The Sacred Calendar of the Messiah--Restored. Announcing to the peoples of the Earth the true days of the year, the ordinances of the months, and the Sabbaths of the years ... and solving a 2,000-year old mystery. This book restores the true Holy Days of the Eternal God, and the astronomical system upon which it is based. Freely available here as a PDF download: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/sacred-calendar-of-the-messiah-restored.html>

### ***The Sacred Calendar 2004 to 2013***

This book contains all the Holy Days of the Eternal God from 2004 to 2013, plus a section on tools that will help you determine the date of the New Moon for your locality. Freely available here as a PDF download: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/holy-days-2004-to-2013.html>

### ***Birthright, Sceptre, Loaves and Fishes* \***

This book is about the double meanings associated with what's called the Birthright and Sceptre Promises, as well as the duality found in the story of the loaves and fishes in the New Testament. The Birthright Promises are covered as well as the Sceptre Promises. Freely available here as a PDF download: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/birthright-sceptre-loaves-and-fishes.html>

### ***The Beguiled and the Doctrine of the "Two Spirits"* \***

This book is principally about "the way of Cain," also known as "the way of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil." It also has been referred to "the way of thoughtlessness," which unfortunately has become a deeply ingrained way of life for a host of modern people, including those in modern "Christianity" who falsely claim to be followers of Christ. Specifically the book, in conjunction with *The Die Is Cast*, tells how my only son, whom I love dearly, was stolen from me, by two women, and deceived out of his Birthright (which I was trying to teach him), and into living his life according to this ancient lie. It also highlights the fact that this deception will destroy his three children, via the bastard curse, unless he repents from his heart, does deeds of repentance, and begins to teach his girls the truth of their lives, if they too are to be saved. The book is available here: Freely available here as a PDF download: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-doctrine-of-the-two-spirits.html>

---

149 Minnicino, Michael. "[The Frankfurt School and Political Correctness](#)", Fidelio Magazine, Winter 1992.

150 L. Wolfe, "[Brainwashing: How The British Use The Media for Mass Psychological Warfare](#)"

151 "[The Aquarian Conspiracy](#)"

### ***The Die Is Cast***

This is the personal story of the destruction of my own family, and what needs to be done to restore it to its proper place. Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-die-is-cast.html>

### ***The Warning of the Last Days (Volume 1)*** \*

When you search for specific warnings of the Last Days, you'll find everything all over the place, and very hard to find. What I have done, *The Waning of the Last Days*, is to collect all these warnings together in one place, including what I see that needs to be revealed, since this knowledge is now suppressed by the modern media of communications. The format I've followed is simple. The warnings are laid out one by one, in as brief a fashion as possible. These brief warnings are then coupled with the relevant readings that expand, in some way, on the brevity. Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-warning-of-the-last-days.html>

### ***The Prophet Daniel and December 21, 2012*** \*

The Real Meaning of the Winter Solstice, 2012. It's not the end of the world, but it is the end of the world as we know it. This is because it is satan's second-last stand! "My personal odyssey began whilst sitting in a pew in St. Matthew's Church, Colchester, half-listening to the vicar's sermon. An early ban-the-bomb advocate, he was preaching the dire consequences of the arrival of nuclear weapons on the Earth. I can no longer recall exactly what he said, but I was suddenly struck with a revelation that the atom bomb was the ultimate symbol of Lucifer—the light-bringer; that this destroying light had ripped away the old world—had removed all absolutes and 'givens.' Everything which I had been brought up to take for granted was shaken—the firm foundations of my world crumbled in that instant, and I was 'lost', as it were." ("Letter from a Luciferean," by Rex Monday, p. 1.)

In this book you will learn what was held back from Daniel when he asked the Almighty when the days known as "Jacob's Troubles," which he was shown in vision, would end. You remember he was told to "Go thy way, Daniel: for the words [are] closed up and sealed till the time of the end." (Daniel 12: 9) This book, *The Prophet Daniel and December 21, 2012*, now reveals those secrets. Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-prophet-daniel-and-the-winter-solstice-of-december-21-2012.html>

### ***The Fozdyke Letters*** \*

Aloysius Fozdyke is an Australian satanist and member of the Alpha Lodge (the one Julia Gillard belongs to) that controls Australian politics. This book should be read and understood for what it really is, and expose, from the mouth of a satanist, of what is to come on the world. Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://www.NazareneRemnant.org/the-fozdyke-letters.html>

### ***The Coastlands Will Weep*** \*

Most discussions seemed to favour God as the originator of the danger coming from water, but it has become very clear, over the last few years, that the satanic elite have had the capability to cause these so-called natural tragedies since the early 1990s. Have a look at Dick Eastman's article *Short Course in Clandestine Weather Modification*,<sup>152</sup> which you can find further on in this book. That includes man-made earthquakes, man-made tsunamis, man-made mud-slides, and massive man-made floods over a very wide area. And of course we will hear our satanic treacherous leaders carrying on about "natural

---

<sup>152</sup> It's also available here: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/short-course-in-clandestine-weather-modification.html>



disasters,” knowing all along that these are man-made weather attacks against our nations, and lauding us for being “such brave and courageous souls” in the face of it all. Again tragically, moderns have been successfully programmed to dismiss the very idea of an evil being called Satan. The fact is that he knows his time of rulership of this planet is being cut very short, and the scriptures clearly reveal that he will ferociously attack the elect in the Last Days. One of his clear weapons of choice is water: “*And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood*” (Revelations 12: 15). So the clear message is: move to **a safe height** above sea level **now!** Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-coastlands-will-weep.html>

### ***Where Are We Now in Prophecy?***

This document answers the question: where are we now in prophecy. It goes on to offer the sequence of events during these Last Days, leading to the imminent return of the Messiah and beyond. It also offers a detailed timeline of events from July 2011 to the expected date of Messiah’s return. Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/where-are-we-now-in-prophecy.html>

### ***The God Messiah Worships* \***

The purpose of this book is quite simple really. It is to show that the God of the Old Testament is the same God as the God of the New Testament: Jesus Christ, the Messiah, whose Sacred Calendar is the theme of this book. But as the chapter heading implies, Jesus is not God in the same way as His Father is God. Further, modern religious teachers have done their students, and themselves, a major disservice by teaching them that the Old Testament is of no consequence, and leading them to seek all their understanding solely from the very limiting chapters of the New Testament. Without the Old Testament you have nowhere to go for the foundational truths. Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-god-messiah-worships.html>

### ***What The Study Of History Should Have Been***

“G.K. Chesterton said the study of history should be a study of power elites. Instead historians obscure and deny the truth. The more I read, the more I am convinced that the function of the news media, the arts, education and entertainment is to deceive and make us stupid. While we are numbed and distracted, our leaders carry out their orders under occult discipline (or blackmail.) As human life becomes degraded, it seems less worth saving. The devil is afoot and all-powerful. As long as he uses deceit, good people seem helpless to resist.” “If Communism was a ruse, you can assume that almost every historical event and cultural trend in modern Western History is also the product of “Make-believe.” If they could pull off the Communist fraud, the 9-11 attacks and the “war on terror” are small potatoes. How do they do it? They control the instruments of ‘Make-believe:’ the mass media and ‘education’ system.” Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/wtsohshb-ebook.html>

### ***Little Atrocities: Eichmannism in the Church***

Little Atrocities-Eichmannism in the Church is about spiritual abuse that is rife in the Churches. It is a sad fact of life that the wider society that we come out of, being Satan's world, teaches us from our very first days in its school system that weak people becomes the victims of power. Because the world system is so much locked in place with fear, students learn to prey on each other. Instead of the strong standing up for the weak, we teach our children to turn their backs on those who do not do well. Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/little-atrocities-eichmannism-in-the-church-2.html>

### ***The Truth About Tithes and Offerings***

The teaching about tithes and offerings from the New Covenant can be easily summed up in the old saying: "If you're only prepared to pay peanuts, expect monkeys." In other words, the bottom line is expressed in Luke 6: 38. Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-truth-about-tithes-and-offering-2.html>

### ***Kept in the Dark* \***

This book is about how we have been literally kept in the dark about true world news, and instead fed propaganda by the incessant broadcasting of blatant lies by the mass media, which is owned by the people who intend to enslave us. In other words, we are held in the grip of paid liars whom we call journalists, radio and media presenters, and fellow travellers, who have zero integrity. "In the background of all this turmoil during the Last Days, the *sheople* cannot break their addiction to television, radio, and newspapers, and continue to blindly get their information from the very people who intend to enslave them. The people have now been so conditioned to scoff at conspiracy theories, they can no longer heed the warnings that are given them. As Marshall McLuhan shrewdly observed, 'Only the small secrets need to be protected. The big ones are kept secret by public incredulity.'"

The Australian journalist John Pilger is one of a very small band of honest media personalities who still serve the people, rather than the money-power elite:

"We journalists ... have to be brave enough to defy those who seek our collusion in selling their latest bloody adventure in someone else's country ... That means always challenging the official story, however patriotic that story may appear, however seductive and insidious it is. For propaganda relies on us in the media to aim its deceptions not at a far away country but at you at home ... In this age of endless imperial war, the lives of countless men, women and children depend on the truth or their blood is on us ... Those whose job it is to keep the record straight ought to be the voice of people, not power." (John Pilger, in his new film *The War You Don't See*, from <http://www.JohnPilger.com> ) Freely available here as a PDF download: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/kept-in-the-dark-download.html>

### ***The Monkey Trap and the Descent into Evil***

This article is about the Monkey Trap, including the three types of psychological seductions (called self-deceptions in this article) that most people adopt when they live their life in a world that has so successfully programmed them to believe the lie that God does not exist. By this I mean that these are the three prisons within which we all live our unrepentant lives, and this is directly related to the Zodiacal Birth Sign we entered this Fallen world under.

In other words, if the One True God is not in your life (and yes, I'm speaking about you too Mr. pastor, reverend, minister, rabbi, cosmopolitan, bishop, cardinal, and pope ), then you are most probably living one of these three false ways, or a combination of them, mentioned here. And in these last days, and they are the last days of this age, I write this article, first and foremost, with this thought uppermost in my mind: before anything else you do with your life, get yourself right with God! Because the First Resurrection and the Wrath of God are right around the corner! Freely available here as a PDF download: <http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-monkey-trap-and-the-descent-into-evil-download.html>

***The Sinister Garden at Highgrove* \***

This book will quickly show you what the Antichrist has been passionately trying to tell the world about himself and his agenda for decades now. Read in conjunction with *Antichrist and the Green Prince* (see next). Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-sinister-garden-at-highgrove.html>

***Antichrist and the Green Prince* \***

If you've ever wondered what the environmental and the green movement that is sweeping the world is really all about, including the identity of the person who is the Antichrist, this book is a must-read. Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/antichrist-and-the-green-prince.html>

***When Shepherds Rule in Grafton***

When Shepherds Rule in Grafton is about the spiritual abuse that obedience to hierarchical authority, and respect of persons, brings about. "As we spoke on the phone some weeks ago, this letter seeks your clarification on a number of issues that have emerged here in the Grafton Church over the last 12 months or so. The fact that I have to even write it in the first place is symptomatic of part of the problem itself. Of course it is not an easy letter for me to write, and the things I refer to have been on my mind for quite some time now."

Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/when-shepherds-rule-in-grafton-2.html>

***Defining the Spiritual War You Failed to Fight***

"You cannot reason a person out of a position they did not reason themselves into in the first place. So, if science is taught as just a collection of (assumed-to-be) facts, it is nothing but Dogma, Dogma stoutly resists subsequent displacement by reason. It seems anything people have learned prior to puberty takes on the status of an immutable truth. (This is something well understood by Parents, Government, and Religions) Rational explanations of why some previous belief might be incompatible with the behavior of nature, and a careful explanation of the actual behaviour of nature, are of little avail." (Jonathan Swift)

Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/defining-the-spiritual-war-you-failed-to-fight-download.html>

***The Black Mass You Don't Want To Know About***

The information in this book is not suited for minors, as it involves extreme violence against children. I present this information because it is not being offered in the churches, in the media, or anywhere on the planet, making it so easy for demonic forces to have the first and the last say. Moreover, most people on this earth turn a blind eye to shocking truths like this, but it is time that they truly opened their eyes and understand what really goes on in this world. Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-black-mass-you-don't-want-to-know-about.html>

***What You Can Change, And What You Can't Revisited***

In 1993 a book touting itself as "The Complete Guide to Self-Improvement" hit the bookshops of the world. It was written by Martin Seligman, psychologist and author. It is called *What You Can Change, And What You Can't*. It claims itself to be "... the first accurate and factual guide to what you can change and what you cannot change." (p. 6) The inside front cover has a little note appended to the title which reads "learning to accept who you are." A famous prayer that is said to be by Friedrich Oetinger (1702--1782), and to Reinhold Niebuhr, "The Serenity Prayer" (1934), is also given prominence. This prayer,

often mistakenly dubbed The Alcoholic's Prayer, reads ... "Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/what-you-can-change-what-you-can't-revisited.html>

### ***The End Time Church Must Be An Underground Church* \***

The restoration of the true church of God takes place in the most difficult atmosphere in the entire history of the world. This is because of the sheer godlessness so successfully engineered by the vicious satanic enemy, and so prevalent everywhere, and how this will impact on the true church in the comings weeks and months. Unfortunately nearly every man and woman on the planet is guilty of colluding with the enemy ever step of the way. This is because they have not seen how they have so easily become brain-dead walking corpses whose chief characteristic is the "personal denial" of the dangerous world we live in. Even though the satanist secret government that controls this planet have made no secret of their desire to massacre over 6 billion of us, or the fact that they will soon enslave all who survive that global-genocide, the so-called "churches of god" fail to warn the people of what is coming. This means that satan will directly make war against all peoples on the Earth, not just the true church of the End Days, and in this he will be very successful. Appendix A ("A Glimpse of Our Future: The NWO As Foretold by H.G. Wells, in the words of Dr. John Coleman") will give you a good brief summary of what is planned for us, and will vigorously reinforce my claim that the End-Time Church must be to be secretive and go underground. Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-end-time-church-must-be-an-underground-church.html>

### ***The Mission of Elijah***

Eliyahu Ha-Navi ("Elijah The Prophet" in Hebrew), or the Prophet Elijah, was a biblical prophet who lived in the 9th century BC in the Kingdom of Israel during the reign of King Ahab and Queen Jezebel, who ruled either between 869 BC and 850 BC. or between 874 BC and 853 BC, depending on which historical analysis you follow. Elijah was one of the two people—the other was Enoch (Genesis 5: 21-24)—who lived on earth thousands of years ago. He was taken up to heaven without seeing death. Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-mission-of-elijah.html>

### ***Woe Unto You Lawyers***

No lawyer will like this book. It isn't written for lawyers. It is written for the average man and its purpose is to try to plant in his head, at the least, a seed of skepticism about the whole legal profession, its works and its ways. In case anyone should be interested, I got my own skepticism early. Before I ever studied law I used to argue occasionally with lawyers - a foolish thing to do at any time. When, as frequently happened, they couldn't explain their legal points so that they made any sense to me I brashly began to suspect that maybe they didn't make any sense at all. But I couldn't know. One of the reasons I went to law school was to try to find out. Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/woe-unto-you-lawyers.html>

### ***The Time for Talk is Over* \***

"The time for talk is over. Any further delays in implementing self-protecting plans for families, neighborhoods, adjacent farms and ranches are unwise, self-defeating, and potentially disastrous. Further enumeration of the historical failures and the successful plots against freedom, liberty, personal and national sovereignty are a waste of time. Everyone who already knows the reasons for our current state of emergency, are crystal

clear as to their origins and the implications for all Republic loving individuals.” Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-time-for-talk-is-over.html>

### ***The Two Seeds of Genesis 3:15***

“This book is written in the faith that remnant of the Covenant Family of Christian people will see the light of Genesis 3: 15. By faith we proceed with the belief that the Living Church of Jesus Christ in this earth will see that Genesis 3: 15 is the key that unlocks the meaning of the Holy Scriptures, Genesis to Revelation. Any effort to evade, suppress, ignore, or diminish the truth of Genesis 3: 15 can result only in the further loss and decline of Christian Civilisation in our Western world. You may think that you know your Bible, you may pride yourself in having read and studied the Bible, and even cloke yourself in great accolades received from the Bible institutes of this world. But until you have confronted the truth of Genesis 3: 15 you can never understand the Bible. Nor will you ever understand the origin of the people who are going to attempt to destroy the world, and usher in the Ashkenazi Fourth Reich, which is coming upon the world in the next few months. Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-two-seeds-of-genesis-3-15.html>

### ***The Secret Road to Mount Olympus*** \*

There might be an explanation to all of this, but unless we re-think our "historically"-received world-view, we won't ever see it ... and for that, and to understand what is really happening in the world and its politics today, we have to return to 1945, to the closing days of World War Two ... Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/the-secret-road-to-mount-olympus.html>

### ***Last Days Watch Newsletter Index***

Our *Last Days Watch* newsletter is Dedicated to Watching and Reporting About the Enemy Who Intends to Enslave Us ... “Why do you think the Media is so important to us? You have (as a society), in your hypnotized comatose state, given your Free Will consent to the state your planet is in today. You saturate your minds with the unhealthy dishes served up for you on your televisions that you are addicted to, violence, pornography, greed, hatred, selfishness, incessant 'bad news', fear and 'terror'. When was the last time you stopped, to think of something beautiful and pure? The planet is the way it is, because of your collective thoughts about it. You are complicit in your inaction, every time you 'look the other way' when you see an injustice. Your 'thought' at the sub-conscious level of creation to the Creator, is your allowance of these things to occur. In so doing, you are serving our purpose.” (Source: [Henry Makow](#), Illuminati Reveal Crazy Apocalyptic Agenda) Freely available here as a PDF download:

<http://NazareneRemnant.org/last-days-watch-index.html>